

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

177

## INDEX.

[The year of the Mutiny (1857) is to be understood in every case, unless some other year is indicated.

In the references, the Roman numerals refer to the various volumes, and the *Italic* numerals and Arabic figures refer to the pages.]

## A.

Abazai, fortress on the Sawád River, ii. 372.

Abbás Alí saves Capt. Conolly's life, iv. 411; supplies Capt. Conolly with money, iv. 411; bravely offers his life to protect Capt. Conolly, iv. 392; offers to desert from rebels if pardoned, iv. 393; his offer declined, iv. 394; becomes an active leader of rebels, iv. 394; ultimately pardoned by Lord Canning, iv. 397*n*.

Abbott, Capt., secures quiescence of the Haidarábád Contingent, v. 8; reconnoitres Gwáliár (June '58), v. 151; drives rebels through Gwáliár cantonments, v. 152; his dash and gallantry at Jáurá-A'lipúr, v. 161; his splendid services in Central India, v. 59.

Abbott, Col. Augustus, Inspector-General of Ordnance, i. 377; advises temporary press gagging, i. 394.

Abbott, James, settles the Hazaráh district, i. 22.

Abbott, Lieut., joins in gallant charge at Ráwal, v. 51.

Abbott, Major, appeals to the loyalty of his men, and is supported by them, at Dehlí, ii. 65.

Abbott's Battery, specially distinguished at attack on Dehlí Ridge (18 June), ii. 414.

Abdúlah, the chaprásí sent by the King of Dehlí's physician to attend Capt. Douglas, ii. 497.

Abdul Alí, bravely offers his life to protect Capt. Conolly, iv. 392.

A'bdu'l Ganí Khwájá, an educated and wealthy gentleman of Dhákah, vi. 29; informs Mr. Davidson of intended rising in Dhákah, vi. 29.

Aberdeen, Lord, becomes Foreign Secretary, i. 270; presses Viscount Canning to take office under Lord Derby, i. 272; his Coalition Ministry, i. 273; supports Lord Canning's Oudh policy, v. 180.

Ahor, expedition of Naval Brigade against hillmen of (Feb '59), vi. 170.

A'bór hillmen, campaign in A'sám against (1859), vi. 32.

A'bu, mountain in Siróhí, iii. x, 164; description of, vi. 163; famous Jain temple on, vi. 163*n*; Col. G.

12

**A'bu—cont.**

Lawrence there at outbreak of Mutiny, iii. 170; its garrison in August, iv. 88; attack of mutineers, and their repulse (21 Aug), iv. 389.

**Abú Bakht Mirzá**, a Dehlí prince, secreted in Humáyun's tomb, iv. 55.

**A'bu Zaffar**, Prince, becomes titular Emperor, as Bahádur Sháh, ii. 8.

**Adíl Muhammad**, a rebel leader, hides in Sironj, v. 310.

**Adoption**, the right of, i. 51; of heir to property, i. 51; of heir to sovereignty, i. 51; its importance to Hindús, i. 50, v. 15; religious obligation of the right, v. 16; Col. Low strongly supports the right, i. 59; disastrous instances of Lord Dalhousie's refusal to recognize the right, i. 60-67; effect produced by this refusal, v. 16; the denial of the right one cause of the Mutiny, v. 271.

**Afghanistan**, Lord Auckland's war with, i. 94; first war with, its effect on Bengal Army, i. 201; effect of English expulsion from, ii. 463; its contiguity draws European troops to the Panjab, i. 252; Sipáhi feeling as to a war in, i. 254; conduct of the Sipáhis in, v. 283; Lord Canning compelled to have dealings with, i. 305; engagement of amity with (30 Mar '55), i. 314; John Lawrence's opinion of the subsidy to be given to, i. 322; presence of British officers in Kábul deprecated, i. 323; Articles of Agreement with (26 Jan '57), i. 324.

**Afghans**, enlisted freely by Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 355; fear of irruption from, ii. 359; many anciently settled in south-eastern Bengal, vi. 3; they intrigue in Oudh affairs (1800), i. 83; join rebellion in Mandesar, v. 44.

**Afrídís**, their dangerous proximity to Pesháwar, ii. 336.

**Afzúl-ud-daulah**, the Nizám, *see* Nizám, the.

**A'gar**, a station for Gwáliár troops, iii. 136; commands line of communication by the Narbadá, iii. 137; roads near, cleared of marauders, v. 259; occupied by Capt. Meade, v. 260.

**Agartálah**, Chitrágáon mutineers stopped in their approach to, iv. 294.

**Agnew**, Mr. Vans, *see* Vans Agnew, Mr.

**Agnew**, Adjutant-General, informed of mutiny at Vellúri, i. 162.

**A'gra**, a division of N.W. Prov., vi. 38; situation, and description, ii. xv; the garrison of, iii. 99; Mr. John Colvin Lieut.-Governor in, iii. 96; generous principles regulating settlement of, i. 126; Sir H. Lawrence's visit, on his way to Oudh, i. 331; conspiracy before the Mutiny at, v. 292.

Mírath outbreak telegraphed to lady at, i. 437; the rising is a surprise, iii. 98; Mr. Colvin summons council of war at (11 May), iii. 98; decision of the first council, iii. 98; Mr. Colvin proposes retirement within the Fort, but is opposed by others, iii. 98; news of seizure of Dehlí reaches (14 May), i. 438; news of Fraser's murder, i. 438; troops stationed at, iii. 98; Mr. Colvin addresses the troops, and is received equivocally, iii. 99; Col. Fraser accurately gauges the gravity of the crisis, iii. 99; reassuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 93; Mr. Colvin wavers in action, iii. 99.

*Precautionary measures.* — Mr. Colvin calls for help from Native States, iii. 101; Gwáliár and Bharatpúr send aid to, iii. 101; Sindhiá sends his Body-guard to protect, iii. 111.

*The Proclamation and Disarmament.* — Mr. Colvin's proclamation of pardon issued (25 May), iii. 108;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

AGR]

INDEX.

179

**A'gra—cont.**

Mr. Colvin's proclamation superseded by one from Supreme Government, iii. 108; after Mathurá mutiny, Mr. Drummond urges retirement to Fort, iii. 109; disarmament of Sipáhís at (31 May), iii. 110; unprotected state of entire line of roads to Calcutta during May, ii. 148; Volunteer Force raised in, iii. 110; made safe in May, i. 443; direct communication with Calcutta severed, iii. 111; beleaguered by mutineers in June, ii. 310; its position in rebel plan of operations, iii. 118; the native police trusted, but in many ways frustrate designs of the English, iii. 176; march of mutineers against (20 June), iii. 176; volunteers at, placed under command of Major Prendergast, iii. 175; non-combatants allowed to enter fort, iii. 176; property not allowed to be saved in fort, iii. 176; its condition, and garrison, at the end of June, iii. 175; native contingents present at, in July, iii. 177.

*Attack by Mutineers.*—Mutineer troops reach Fathpúr-Sikri (2 July), iii. 177; Karaulí levies sent to Sháhganj, iii. 177; threatened apoplexy forces Mr. Colvin to resign temporarily, iii. 177; measures taken by temporary Council for defence of, iii. 178; Kotá Contingent ordered to attack advancing mutineers, iii. 178; Kotá Contingent mutiny, iii. 179; Mr. Colvin resumes direction of affairs (4 July), iii. 179; Karaulí levies sent away, as untrustworthy, iii. 179; Volunteer Cavalry report approach of mutineers towards Sháhganj, iii. 179; Brig. Polwhele goes out to meet mutineers, iii. 180; force with which Brig. Polwhele began battle of Sassiáh, iii. 180; defeat of Gen. Polwhele at Sassiáh by over-caution (5 July), iii. 185;

**A'gra—cont.**

Brig. Polwhele removed from command, iii. 191; command of troops at, given to Col. Cotton, iii. 191.

*Authority unseated.*—Massacre at (6 July), iii. 186; released gaol-birds from, traverse the country in chains, vii. 100; King of Dehli proclaimed in, iii. 186; British authority re-asserted, iii. 186; disastrous results of Mr. Colvin's over-confidence, iii. 188.

*Life in the Fort.*—Lálá Joti Parshád provisions fort, iii. 191; number of people shut up in fort, iii. 189; life in the fort, iii. 187; expedition sent to relieve A'igarh (24 Aug), iii. 192; childish routine maintained at, iii. 193; Mr. Colvin dies of over-work (9 Sept), iii. 194; Mr. Reade becomes senior civil officer at, iv. 66; Mr. Reade offers to subordinate himself to military chief, iv. 66; fears at, that Col. Greathed's column would proceed direct to Kánhpúr, iv. 67; obstacles to defence of fort cleared away, iv. 67; Col. Fraser created Chief Commissioner (30 Sept), iv. 67; on Col. Greathed's approach, mutineers retire to Kárá Nádí, iv. 69; Col. Greathed's column arrives there, iv. 65; the authorities misinform Col. Greathed as to position of mutineers, iv. 69n; Col. Greathed fortunately insists on good camping ground for his troops, iv. 70; the surprise at (10 Oct), iv. 70; rout of mutineers, and capture of their guns and camp, iv. 72.

*Release from the Fort.*—Raising of Meade's Horse at, v. 217; siege-train ordered from, by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 217; office of Chief Commissioner abolished (9 Feb '58), iv. 291; Brig. Showers takes command at, v. 216; rebels at Kachrú surprised, and ring-leaders captured (20 Mar '58), v. 216; critical condition of town

12 \*

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

180

INDEX.

[AGR-AKA]

**A'gra—cont.**

during first half of 1858, v. 217; effect of Sindhiá's defeat at Gwáliár on, v. 219; Sindhiá escorted from Dholpúr to, v. 219; Sindhiá returns to Dholpúr, v. 219; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Agrohah, a town of Hisár, vi. 140.

Ahmadábád, Tántiá Topí plunders traders from, v. 248.

A'hamad Khán, Saiyid, persuades Nawáb of Najíbábád to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; loyally takes charge of Bijnaur, vi. 111; driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán, vi. 111.

Ahmad Sháh, *see* Maulaví, the.

Ahmad Sháh Duráni, his victory at Pánípat (1761), vi. 140.

Ahmad Ulah, a Wáhábí Maulaví arrested by Mr. Tayler at Patná, iii. 34.

Ahmad Ullah, the famous Maulaví, iv. *xix*; his death (5 June '58), iv. 380. *See also* Maulaví, the.

Ahsan Ulla Khán, his evidence as to the murder of Mr. Fraser and Capt. Douglas, v. 318; his evidence as to the personal concern of the King in the cruel treatment of Europeans, v. 330; he is granted an indemnity for full evidence, v. 351.

Ahúsi, place where Kunwar Singh eluded pursuit of Brig. Douglas, iv. 332.

Aikman, Lieut., his gallant capture of the Selimgarh (20 Sept), iv. 47; joins Gen. Franks with his Cavalry, iv. 235; his gallant deed on the banks of the Gúmí, iv. 236; wins the Victoria Cross (1 Mar '58), iv. 236*n*.

Ainslie, Brig., advances towards Ránód from Jhánsí, v. 254.

Aislabie, Lieut., leads men into Dehlí to stop revolt (11 May), ii. 65; brings his guns into Dehlí after stormers (14 Sept), iv. 37.

Aitken, Lieut., commands at the Treasury Buildings, Lakhnao, iii. 297; his important position at the Baillie Guard, iii. 385; assaults and captures gateway to Farhat Bakhsh Palace, Lakhnao, iv. 108; leads sortie of 26 Sept., iv. 111*n*; takes part in sortie from Lakhnao entrenchment (29 Sept), iv. 110.

Ajaigarh, description of state, vi. 79*n*; Rájah of, lends aid to preserve order in Bandah, vi. 79.

A'jítmal, occupied by Rúp Singh, v. 215.

Ají Singh, uncle of Mán Singh joins in revolt, v. 233; driven from Páurí along with his nephew Mán Singh, v. 233; surprised and defeated by Major Robertson at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234; escapes from Bijápúr encounter, v. 235; joins Tántiá Topí, v. 310; escapes from Capt. Meade, v. 262; encamps near Mahúdrá, v. 262; flies with his comrades to Sironj, v. 262*n*.

Ajmir, situation and description, iii. *x*; its importance, and garrison, iii. 165; the fort garrisoned by disaffected Sipáhís, is reinforced by more of the disaffected, iii. 165; arsenal secured by Col. Dixon, iii. 166; Col. G. Lawrence orders repair of fort, iii. 170; reinforced by British troops, iii. 170; routine of civil duties preserved in, iv. 386; outbreak at gaol (9 Aug), iv. 386; Col. Lawrence pursues and cuts up rioters, iv. 387; effect of Mutiny on troops at Gwáliár, iii. 113; hill commanding arsenal, faithfully guarded by Muhammadans, iii. 170*n*.

Ajun Khán, intriguing border chief, ii. 372; comes down to Prangar to communicate with disloyal Sipáhís, ii. 373.

Ajúdhíá, Gen. Hope Grant sinks rebel boat at, v. 189.

A'ká, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## AKA-ALIJ

## INDEX.

181

Akalpúra, refuses to pay revenue, vi. 132; stormed and captured by Mr. Dunlop, vi. 132.

Akbar, Emperor, rebuilds town of Alláhábád, vi. 69.

Akbarábád, occupied by Col. Greathed, iv. 65.

Akbar Sháh, becomes King of Dehli (Dec 1806), ii. 5.

Akbarpúr, place near Kánhpúr, iv. 161; Capt. Rattray defeats a body of rebels there (7 Oct), iv. 312; fords at, watched by Brig. Edwards, v. 242.

Akhúnd of Sawád, intrigues with disaffected Sipáhís, ii. 373.

Akyab, contemplated road from to Chátgáon, i. 340.

A'lambágh, meaning of word, and history of place, iv. *xiii*; description of, iv. 239; mutineers endeavour to defend, against Gen. Havelock, iii. 358; capture of (23 Sept), iii. 359; left in charge of Major M'Intyre, iv. 109; the garrison with which held, iv. 108; Brig. Hope Grant advances towards, iv. 74; Col. Adrian Hope sent to provision, iv. 107; Gen. Outram communicates by semaphore with, iv. 115; Maj. M'Intyre's able defence of, iv. 120; Sir Colin Campbell reaches with his force (12 Nov), iv. 120; left in charge of Capt. Moir, during attack on city, iv. 121; Sir J. Outram placed in command of, iv. 155; defences erected by him, iv. 239; the great service rendered by Sir J. Outram's defence of, iv. 251.

*Rebel attempts to recapture.*—

Strong party sent from, with convoy, iv. 242; rebels make determined attack on (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; complete defeat of grand attack, iv. 244; second attack, at Jalálábád, defeated (16 Jan '58), iv. 245; reinforcement arrives at, iv. 246; defeat of the Maulavi's renewed attack (15 Feb '58), iv.

A'lambágh—*cont.*

246; the rebels feint a grand attack, but fear to advance, iv. 247; rebels make a most determined attack (21 Feb '58), iv. 247; this grand attack also defeated, iv. 248; despairing attack of rebels on (25 Feb '58), iv. 248; last grand attack defeated, iv. 250; Sir Colin Campbell returns to (3 Mar '58), iv. 253.

Brig. Franklyn placed in command of, iv. 280; rebels make violent attack on, iv. 280; Brig. Franklyn completely defeats the attackers, iv. 281; Jang Bahádúr clears the front of A'lambágh by penetrating Lakhnao, iv. 281.

Albert, Prince, his action in moulding the Queen's famous Proclamation, v. 272.

Aldwell, Mrs., her description of imprisonment in Dehli, v. 330; escapes from the massacre at Dehli, ii. 75*n*.

Alexander, Capt., detaches Gwáliár Cavalry to rescue Europeans at A'ligarh, iii. 195; sent by Sindhiá, with Cavalry, to protect A'gra, iii. 101; he and his officers, dismissed by their men, at Háthras (1 July), iii. 197.

Alexander, Capt., sent with his wife from Uraí by his mutinous Sipáhís, vi. 174; escorted by his mutinous troops safely to A'gra, vi. 98.

Alexander, Lieut., leads charge to rescue guns at Alláhábád, but is shot (6 June), ii. 188.

Alexander, Mr., Commissioner, hears of intended mutiny at Baréli, iii. 206.

Alexander, Mr. H. A. R., Magistrate of Dhákah, vi. 28.

Alford, Serg.-Major, greatly distinguishes himself at attack on Bandah, v. 137.

A'li Bakhsh, a faithful servant and true hero, vi. 65*n*; shelters Mr. Niblett at A'zamgarh, vi. 63;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

182

INDEX.

[ALI-ALL]

**A'li Bakhsh—cont.**

assists Mr. Venables in re-establishing authority in A'zamgarh, vi. 64; forms Committee of Public Safety during absence of English, vi. 65; promoted for his services, vi. 65*n*.

A'liganj, strong rebel position at, iv. 350.

A'ligarh, a district of Míráth division, vi. 38; description of district, iii. x, vi. 137; garrison of, iii. 102.

Inhabitants attempt to seduce Sipáhís from allegiance, iii. 102; plot to murder Europeans and plunder treasury, iii. 102; arrest and execution of a traitorous Brahman, iii. 102.

Reported mutiny at, ii. 95; mutiny breaks out (20 May), iii. 103; officers and all Europeans sent unmolested from, by revolted Sipáhís, iii. 103; escape of Lady Outram, iii. 103*n*; Gwáliár Cavalry reach (26 May), iii. 196.

Europeans in vicinity form themselves into volunteer corps, and do good service, iii. 198; twelve plucky volunteers long hold a factory near, iii. 198; 500 rebels routed by twelve horsemen, vi. 138; relieved by expedition from A'gra (24 Aug), iii. 192; Major Montgomery leads expedition against, iii. 192; has desperate fight with Gházís, iii. 192; the gallantry of the brave De Kantzow, iii. 192.

Lieut.-Col. Greathed marches towards, against Dehlí mutineers, iv. 61; occupied by Col. Greathed (7 Oct), iv. 65; held by Col. Farquhar with a small force (6 Dec), iv. 201.

A'li Karím, a conspirator of Patná, his arrest ordered by Mr. Tayler, iii. 35; escapes arrest, through the folly of Mr. Lewis, iii. 35.

A'li Khán, Amir, his petition to the King of Dehlí, v. 325.

A'li Khán Mewáfi, threatens Núriah, near Píribhít, v. 192; repulsed by Lieut. Craigie, v. 192.

A'li Nakí Khán, minister of Oudh, transfers the government to the English, i. 294; selected to accompany his master into confinement, iii. 19.

A'li Nakí Khán's house, a strong building at Lakhnao, iv. 256; its capture by Lieut. Everett, iv. 283.

A'lipúr, the Dehlí and Míráth forces meet there (5 June), iii. 141; Native Cavalry sent to, from Dehlí Ridge, ii. 434*n*; threatened attack from (18 July), ii. 446; renewed attack from, threatened (6 Aug), ii. 485.

A'lipúr, important gaol in Calcutta, ii. 91; magistrate killed by prisoner there (1834), i. 144*n*.

A'lipúr, a subdivision of 24 Parganas, vi. 25.

Alipurá, a State to the south of Hamírpur, vi. 83.

A'li Reza Beg, ordered by Náná Sáhib to supply mutineers at Lakhnao, ii. 502.

Alison, Lieut., his gallantry in attack of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 40.

Alláhábád, a division of N.W. Prov., vi. 38; its situation and description, ii. xv, 180; description of district, vi. 69; the key to the whole North-West, vi. 69; its sanctity, vi. 69; Mr. C. Chester, Commissioner of, vi. 70; Mr. M. H. Court, Magistrate of, vi. 70.

No European troops there in May, ii. 83; garrison during May, ii. 182; news of Míráth mutiny reaches (12 May), ii. 182; reassuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 92.

*Preliminary alarms.*—Col. Simpson proposes that Sipáhís should occupy the Fort (22 May), ii. 184; civil population take refuge in Fort (23 May), ii. 184; Volunteer patrols organized, ii. 184; Sipáhís ask to be led against rebels at

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## ALL-ALW]

## INDEX.

183

Alláhábád—*cont.*

Dehli, ii. 185; road to, protected from Banáras mutineers, ii. 185; perfect trust reposed in Sipáhís, ii. 186; the Government compliment Sipáhís just before their mutiny, iii. 6.

*Open mutiny.*—Capt. Birch induces Col. Simpson to bring guns to Fort, ii. 187; Sipáhís in Fort disarmed, ii. 191; mutiny of troops (6 June), ii. 188, iii. 8, vi. 70; Col. Simpson escapes amidst a shower of bullets, ii. 189; mutineers at, murder their officers, ii. 189; Sipáhís propose to carry public treasure to Dehli, ii. 194; ultimately rob the Treasury, and disperse themselves, ii. 195; riot and robbery break loose in city the moment Sipáhís mutiny, ii. 192; general massacre of Christians takes place, ii. 193; escape of Europeans and Eurasians to the Fort, vi. 70; massacre and robbery of Bengalese there, ii. 194; Russell, of the Artillery, resolves to blow up the Fort if mutineers successful, ii. 192; his preparations for doing so, ii. 192; the Maulaví makes his first appearance there, ii. 196.

*Authority re-established.*—Col. Neill arrives with reinforcements (11 June), ii. 197, vi. 70; pillage and intoxication demoralize the Fort defenders, ii. 197; Neill clears the bridge the day after his arrival, ii. 199; he gets the Sikhs outside the Fort, ii. 200; and gives minute directions for the defence of, ii. 296, 297; Neill attacks mutineers, and drives them from the town, ii. 200; return of law and order (17 June), ii. 201.

*Retributive measures.*—Neighbouring villages cleared by Col. Neill, ii. 201; Government confers plenary powers on three private individuals, vi. 72; military executions at, ii. 202, 203; reckless executions in, vi. 72; gross exag-

Alláhábád—*cont.*

geration as to military executions at, ii. 203*n*; cholera breaks out among the troops, ii. 206; rampant disorder in centre of district, vi. 71; order maintained by land-owners on right bank of Jamnah, vi. 71; revenue disorganization during Mutiny, vi. 73; complicated duties of Collector during Mutiny, vi. 74.

*The Advance from.*—Havelock starts from, to retake Káhnpur (7 July), ii. 270; arrival of Capt. Peel (2 Sept), iv. 90; Gen. Outram arrives, iii. 349; Col. Powell leads detachment from (23 Oct) iv. 102; Sir Colin Campbell advances from (2 Nov), iv. 102; line of communication with Káhnpur cut, iv. 229; rebels occupy ground four miles from, iv. 229.

*Becomes the seat of Government.*—Brig. Campbell placed in command at (Jan '58), iv. 313; Lord Canning arrives (9 Feb '58), iv. 291; Lord Canning's real greatness at, when free from official councillors, v. 297; Gen. Franks re-establishes order in surrounding districts, iv. 231; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Allahganj, in Rohilkhand, camp of rebels at, iv. 218; Col. Walpole sent to deceive enemy at, iv. 218.

Allan, Capt., finally crushes Rúp Singh at Kúarí, v. 216.

Allá-ud-Dín, Maulaví, insurrectionary leader, sent to Andaman Islands, v. 83.

Allen, Mr., chief officer at Silhat, discovers Chitrágáon mutineers, iv. 295; orders out Silhat Light Infantry, iv. 295; gets the Chitrágáon mutineers driven into the jungle (18 Dec), iv. 296.

Allgood, Capt., enters the back of Sháh Najaf, and secures its capture, iv. 137.

Alwar, one of the Rájput States, iii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)Alwar—*cont.*

163*n*, iv. *xviii*, vi. 139, 153; description of the State, iii. *x*, vi. 153; forms part of Mewát, vi. 153; Ráo Rájah of, places Contingent at service of British, iii. 173; the Ráo Rájah dies, iii. 173, vi. 153; Leodán Singh becomes Ráo Rájah of, vi. 153; local struggle in, diverts attention from Mutiny, vi. 153; visited by Tántiá Topí, v. 256.

Amain, village in which Lieut. Tomkinson was preserved for months, vi. 175.

Amarapúra, i. 49.

Amarchand Batiá, issues pay to Tántiá Topí's troops from Gwáliár treasury, v. 307.

Amarkautak, source of the river Són, iv. *xviii*.

Amarpatan, garrisoned by Réwah troops, v. 76.

Amar Singh, joins Kúnwar Singh on the Són, iv. 311; occupies Jagdíspúr with many thousand rebels, iv. 334; succeeds Kúnwar Singh as commander of the rebels (26 Apr '58), iv. 336; defeated by Sir E. Lugard (9 May '58), iv. 337; defeated again, at Hatampúr (11 May '58), iv. 337; a third time defeated (12 May '58), iv. 337; crushingly defeated by Sir E. Lugard (27 May '58), iv. 337; remnants of his army defeated near Keshwá (June '58), iv. 338.

Brig. Douglas moves against him, iv. 339; he makes an attack on A'rah, iv. 339; and re-occupies all his old positions, iv. 339; re-occupies Jagdíspúr and harasses Bihár, iv. 340; Brig. Douglas's plan for crushing him, iv. 339; a party of his men defeated at Rámpúr (9 Sept '58), iv. 340; his boats on the Són destroyed, iv. 340; defeated at Kárisát (14 Oct '58), iv. 341; defeated at Kámp-Ságar (16 Oct '58), iv. 341; defeated at Piru (17 Oct '58), iv. 341; Mounted

Amar Singh—*cont.*

Infantry for the first time employed against him, iv. 342; chased near the Són by Major H. Havelock, iv. 342; escapes in disguise from the slaughter of his rear-guard (20 Oct '58), iv. 343; his main body surrounded, but that also escapes by a mistake, iv. 343; his main force crushed, and driven from Bihár (24 Nov '58), iv. 345.

Amar Singh, Subahdar-Major, his gallantry and fidelity, iv. 111*n*; twice wounded at Chinhat, iv. 111*n*.

Ambalah, situation of, ii. *xv*; Gen. Fast brings 64th Regt. to allegiance at (1844), i. 206; telegram to, authorising Sipáhís to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; Muhammadans at, laugh at the greased cartridges, v. 348; Head-quarters of Army there (Mar), i. 405; disaffection among troops on account of new cartridge, i. 406; native officers assure their superiors of the widespread feeling of distrust, i. 408; Subahdar taunts men of 36th Regt. with conversion to Christianity, i. 405; incendiary fires break out (Apr), i. 412; Sipáhís apparently contented in early May, i. 428; last telegrams received from Dehlí at outbreak, ii. 103*n*; some fugitives from Dehlí reach, ii. 73.

Gen. Anson secures protection of (13 May), ii. 104; but refuses to disarm Sipáhís at, ii. 107; amount of supplies and transport collected there, ii. 120*n*; Dehlí siege-train arrives there, ii. 142; Dehlí Force moves from (27 May), ii. 127; Intelligence Department organized at, under Capt. Hodson, ii. 136; the Guide Corps arrives (4 June), ii. 351; suggestion to entrench, calls forth witty telegram from Sir John Lawrence, ii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## AMB-AND

## INDEX.

185

**Ambálah—cont.**347*n*; protected during Mutiny by Rájah of Patiálá, v. 214.**Ambapáni-wálá Nawáb**, a rebel leader, hides in Sironj, v. 263, 310.**Ambarpúr**, in Oudh, stubborn defence of, by rebels, iv. 227; captured by Jang Bahádúr (25 Feb '58), iv. 227.**Amber**, the ancient capital of Jaipúr, vi. 158.**A'methí**, town near Lakhnao, occupied by Gen. Franks (4 Mar '58), iv. 236; rebels congregate in (Aug '58), v. 191; plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 201; submission of Rájah, and occupation of fort (8 Nov '58), v. 202.**Amherst**, Lord, Sipáhís degenerate under administration of, i. 191.**Amír Khán**, his exactions in Ráj-pútáná (1810), iv. 385; submission of Rájah, and occupation of fort (8 Nov '58), v. 202.**Amjhéra**, its area, v. *ix*; rebel troops advance from, towards Bombay road, v. 46; capture of fort, by Lieut. Hutchinson (Nov), v. 50.**Amjhéra**, Rájah of, sends mercenaries to plunder stations, v. 47.**Amorah**, two fugitives from Faizábád drowned there, iii. 269; occupied by Col. Rowcroft (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; the Colonel defeats rebels at, iv. 317; he then falls back from (Apr '58), v. 196; Major Cox advances against, v. 196; and drives rebels out of (9 June '58), v. 196.**Amrit Ráo**, founder of Kírwi Ráj, v. 139.**Amritsar**, situation and description, ii. *xv*; Sir J. Lawrence's estimate of its importance, ii. 349; secured by prompt action, ii. 328; Sipáhís at, accused of joining in general conspiracy, ii. 323*n*; Nicholson disarms 9th Cavalry at (25 June),**Amritsar—cont.**

ii. 480; and places his Movable Column here, ii. 477; 59th Regiment disarmed at (9 July), ii. 478.

**Amrkót**, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.**Amroa**, roads near, cleared of marauders, v. 259.**An**, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.**Anádrá**, mutineers from, attack English on Mount A'bu, and are repulsed, iv. 389; mutineers defeated at Mount A'bu hurry to Erinpuram, iv. 390; mutineers from, join those at Erinpuram, iv. 392.**A'nand Ráo Púár**, Chief of Dhár, v. 46; restored to his position after the Mutiny, v. 50.**Anang Bhím Deo** builds town of Katak Banáras, iv. xvii.**Anárkalí**, civil station at Láhor, Council at (12 May), ii. 320.**Anár Singh**, Commander of Jodhpúr troops, entrenches himself at Pálf, iv. 394; urged to advance from his entrenchments, is surprised and beaten, iv. 395; killed in battle near Pálf (8 Sept), iv. 396.**Anderson**, Capt., of the Sikhs, killed near Chákar Kothí (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.**Anderson**, Lieut., sent to Múltán, i. 14; murdered at Múltán, i. 15.**Anderson**, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; takes part in action at Kajwá, iv. 103.**Anderson**, Capt. R. P., commands at Anderson's post, Lakhnao, iii. 298; heroically saves from death Mr. Capper, iii. 288.**Anderson**, Major, Member of Provisional Council at Lakhnao, iii. 278; publicly insulted before outbreak of Mutiny, i. 424; prepares plan of Residency to send to Gen. Havelock, iii. 306; sends plan by a spy to Havelock, ii. 312; demolishes, under fire, houses outside Residency defences, iii. 316; dies of disease at Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

186

INDEX.

[AND-ANS

- Anderson's Garrison, a post at Lakhnao**, iii. 297; mutineers attempt to storm, but fail (20 July), iii. 303.
- Anderson, Mr.**, opium agent, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.
- Andrews, Capt.**, killed at battle of Hindan (30 May), ii. 138.
- Andrews, Mr. R.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhānsī, iii. 123; murdered there (8 June), iii. 126.
- Andrews, Mr. T.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhānsī, iii. 123; murdered there (7 June), iii. 124.
- Angad, the pensioner and spy**, his history, iii. 305; his communications with besieged at Lakhnao, iii. 383; carries news into Lakhnao Residency (22 July), ii. 211*n*, iii. 305; brings a letter from Col. Tytler (25 July), iii. 305; conveys plan of Lakhnao to Havelock (16 Sept), ii. 312*n*, iii. 319; refuses to go out a fourth time, iii. 320; makes his fortune by these trips, iii. 319.
- Angelo, Lieut.**, greatly distinguishes himself at Murādābād, iv. 365.
- Anjon**, some Bijnaur raiders caught at ford near, vi. 113.
- A'nnā Sāhib**, generously aids the British, although deposed, vi. 168.
- Annand, Mr. A. S.**, Magistrate of Pūrī, vi. 5.
- Annesley, Capt.**, joins in daring feat of turning third line of defence in Lakhnao, iv. 274.
- Annexation, Sipāhī view of**, i. 254, 255*n*;  
of Sindh, i. 202;  
of the Panjāb (29 Mar '49), i. 33;  
of Pegu, i. 48;  
of Satārah (1849), i. 51;  
of Nāgpur (28 Jan '54), i. 56;  
of Jhānsī (1853), i. 66;  
of Sambhalpur (1849), i. 70;  
of the Karnātik (1854), i. 80;  
of Tanjūr (1855), i. 80;  
of Oudh (4 Feb '56), i. 108;  
of Udaipur, i. 80*n*;  
of Jaitpur, i. 80*n*.
- Anson, Gen. Hon. George, Commander-in-Chief in India**, i. 288; his character, iii. 7; estimate of his ability, ii. 124*n*.  
*Premonitions.*—With Head-quarters at Ambālah (Mar), i. 405; hears of uneasy condition of troops at Ambālah, i. 406; addresses troops to remove their fears (23 Mar), i. 407; proposes to delay target-practice, but Lord Canning objects, i. 410; goes to Simla, i. 412; urges disbandment of 34th Regt. at Barrackpūr, i. 429.  
*The storm breaks.*—Hears of disobedience at Mirath, i. 35; orders the 85 troopers to be tried by court-martial, ii. 35; receives news of Mirath and Dehlī outbreaks (12 May), ii. 103; immediately sends troops to secure principal magazines, ii. 104; directs siege-train to be formed at Philūr (13 May), ii. 105*n*.  
*Begins active operations.*—Starts for Ambālah (14 May), ii. 105; finds a deficiency in ammunition, ii. 106; uncertain how to act, ii. 106; refuses to disarm Sipāhīs at Ambālah, ii. 107; hampered by independent revolt of Gurkhas, ii. 107.  
Ordered to re-capture Dehlī instantly, ii. 90; declares an advance on Dehlī impossible, ii. 112; issues reassuring General Order to Army (19 May), ii. 107*n*; his first plan for conquering the outbreak, ii. 112*n*; moves on Dehlī at instigation of Lord Canning (23 May), ii. 118; the force with which he advanced, ii. 118.  
Directed to detach troops to overawe Kānpūr (31 May), ii. 119, iii. 3; confers on Capt. Hodson charge of Intelligence Department, ii. 136; directs Gen. Hewitt to bring his contingent to Bughpat by 6 June, ii. 119; selects Chamberlain to command Panjāb Movable Column, ii. 346; dies of cholera

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## ANS-ARA]

## INDEX.

187

**Anson—cont.**

at Karnál (27 May), ii. 123, iii. 7; defended from charge of want of energy by Gen. Barnard, ii. 123; author of book on whist, ii. 347*n*.

Anson, Capt. Hon. H. A., wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikandarbágh, iv. 139.

Antri, Gen. Napier detained there by false intelligence, v. 252.

Anúka Singh, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111*n*.

Appa Sáhib, Rajah of Satárah, i. 52*n*.

Apthorp, Major, reports the coming Mutiny at Sitápúr, iii. 254; commands at Gubbins's post, Lakhnao, iii. 298.

Apthorp, Col., commands advance guard which forces entrance into Bandah, v. 137.

A'rah, capital of Sháhábád, near Patná, iii. *x*, 26; grave importance of retaining power in, vi. 32; prison riot at, in 1855, i. 145.

*Preparations against danger.*—

Railway officials fly from, in panic (11 June), iii. 32; treasure of, brought to Patná by Mr. W. Tayler, iii. 32; Mr. Boyle fortifies his house, iii. 52; description of the house, iii. 52; Mr. Eastwick's description of the house, iii. 67*n*; rendered defensible by prescience of Mr. Tayler of Patná, iii. 53; names of the famous garrison, iii. 53*n*.

*The Attack begins.*—Kúnwar Singh directs Dánápúr mutineers to attack, iii. 52; mutineers plunder treasury, and are then stopped by European garrison (27 July), iii. 52; first attack of Sipáhís repulsed, iii. 54; the garrison summoned every night to surrender, iii. 54; Sipáhís attempt to corrupt Sikhs of garrison, iii. 54; Sipáhís bring two guns against defenders, iii. 54.

*First attempted Relief.*—Capt. Dunbar, with 415 men, attempts

**A'rah—cont.**

the first relief, iii. 55; attack and repulse of this attempt, iii. 56; disastrous retreat of first relief (30 July), iii. 57; effect of Capt. Dunbar's defeat at Gorákhpúr, vi. 58; the garrison hear the failure of relieving force, iii. 55: a wounded Sikh conveys to garrison news of Capt. Dunbar's defeat, iii. 58.

*Renewed Attack.*—The garrison sally out, and secure provisions, iii. 55; the Sipáhís return to attack garrison after defeat of Capt. Dunbar, iii. 59; attempt to stifle the garrison, iii. 59; mining and countermining at, iii. 59; gradual failure of provisions of garrison, iii. 60.

*The Relief.*—Mayor Eyre's party starts to the relief of, iii. 63; Sipáhís try to stop Major Eyre's advance, but are driven back, iii. 65; clever combinations of Sipáhís to defeat Major Eyre, iii. 66; relief of garrison by Major Eyre (2 Aug), iii. 60; Major Eyre enters the town, iii. 67; men of nine Sipáhí regiments found among the slain, iii. 69*n*; Sipáhís fly to Kúnwar Singh, iii. 67; important consequences of its successful defence, vi. 33.

Major Eyre disarms populace, iii. 84; and at last gets aid from Dánápúr to crush Kúnwar Singh, iii. 84; Major Eyre organizes Volunteer Cavalry at, iii. 84.

Defeated Sipáhís from, invade and plunder Mirzápúr, vi. 49; Sipáhís from, totally defeated near Mirzápúr (20 Aug), vi. 49.

Capt. Le Grand starts from, to attack Kúnwar Singh (23 Apr '58), iv. 336; attacked by Kúnwar Singh's troops (27 Apr '58), iv. 336; occupied by Brig. Douglas (29 Apr '58), iv. 336; attacked by Amar Singh (20 June '58), iv. 339.

A'rákán, Bengal soldiers object to



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

188

INDEX.

[ARA-AUG

**A'rakán—cont.**

assist in building work (1825), i. 197; general service regiments raised for (1850), v. 285; 38th Bengal Regt. refuse to go to (1856), i. 338.

Araváli range, hills near Málwá, v. x; run through Jaipur, vi. 158, 159; Tántiá Topí in vicinity of (Aug '58), v. 225; Tántiá Topí driven into the hills (12 Dec '58), v. 248.

Arkát, i. 213, 219; project for English massacre discovered at (1822), i. 191; the siege of (1760), i. 148.

Armstrong, Major, warned of intended mutiny at Vellúr (1806), i. 165*n*.

Arnold, Lieut., relieves Alláhábád with small party, ii. 197; shot at Chárbágh bridge (25 Sept), iii. 362.

A'roní, Prince Firúzsháh seeks shelter in the jungles of, v. 254.

Arpá, river near Biláspúr, v. 77.

Arthur, Lieut., killed at siege of Lakhnao (19 July), iii. 300, 326, 384.

A'sám, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; campaign in, against the A'bór hillmen (1859), vi. 32.

Asghar Alí, loyally holds Nagra through the Mutiny, vi. 67.

Ashan Ullah Khán, King's physician, sent to attend Capt. Douglas at Dehlí, ii. 497.

Ashburnham, Gen. Thomas, suggests to Lord Canning the formation of a Naval Brigade, iii. 93; urged to carry China expedition to Calcutta, by Lord Elphinstone, v. 2; diverted from China by Lord Canning, i. 441.

Ashe, Lieut., the famous gunner at Kánhpúr, ii. 242; leads Artillery to relief of Kánhpúr, ii. 224; murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 259.

Ashta, the point at which Col. Durand's fugitives entered Bhopál, iii. 159*n*.

Asiatic Turkey, i. 302.

A'sirgarh, its description, v. ix, 39; its capture by Brig.-Gen. Doveton (1819), v. 39; mutiny of troops at (1840), i. 212*n*.

Its garrison in May, v. 39; Col. Le Mesurier commands at, v. 39; Lieut. Gordon enlists native volunteers to check Sipáhís (June), v. 40; Capt. Keatinge fortifies a refuge near, v. 40.

A hawáldar-major prevents mutinous Sipáhís from entering the fort, v. 40; Sipáhís marched out of fort, v. 40; fort garrisoned by Gordon's Volunteers, v. 40; Capt. Blair reinforces, v. 40; disarming Sipáhís at, v. 40; Col. Stuart's column arrives there (22 July), v. 41; Col. Durand joins Brig. Stuart's troops at, iii. 161.

Brig. Hill's occupation of, stops Tántiá Topí (Nov '58), v. 241.

Assan-ullah, Hakím, Dehlí King's physician, ii. 20; his evidence at trial of the King, ii. 25*n*.

Astell, Mr. Henry, Judge of A'zamgarh, vi. 63.

Asufu'd-Daulah, his vice-royalty at Lakhnao, iii. 242.

A'tak, threatened by Dost Muhammad (1849), i. 31; Guide Corps marched to (14 May), ii. 350; guarded by mutinous Sipáhís, ii. 363*n*; the fort secured by withdrawal of Sipáhí troops, ii. 345.

Atkinson, Col., suggests disbanding 19th Regt. at Damdama, instead of Barrackpúr, i. 394.

Atráolia, captured and occupied (29 Sept), iv. 223; seized by Oudh rebels (4 Nov), iv. 224; rebels driven from, by Col. Longden (9 Nov), iv. 224; Kúnwar Singh joins detachment from Belwá at (17 Mar '58), iv. 318.

Attila, his speech to his soldiers at Chálons, iii. 368*n*.

Auckland, Lord, becomes Governor-General (1836), i. 91, 271; inclined to grant increased stipend



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## AUR-AZA]

## INDEX.

189

Auckland, Lord—*cont.*

to Dehli Emperor (1838), ii. 8; his war with Afghanistan, i. 94; his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 325; advised in his Afghan War by Mr. Colvin, iii. 97; investigates claims to succession at Jhānsī, i. 65; his decision as to the Jhānsī Rāj (1838), iii. 120; his proposed treaty with Oudh quashed by Court of Directors, i. 92; suppresses, but does not abrogate, his treaty with Oudh, i. 93.

Aurangābād, its situation, v. 7; its description, v. ix; manufactures of, iii. x.

Spot where Muhamdi fugitives were massacred (5 June), iii. 259; cause of the disloyal feeling in, v. 8; threatened disturbance in, v. 8; open defiance of some Sipāhīs (23 June), v. 9; Capt. Abbott temporizes with the disobedient, v. 8.

Gen. Woodburn's troops diverted to, iii. 141; disturbances at, suppressed, iii. 141, v. 9; Major Follett succeeds Gen. Woodburn in command at, v. 11; local opinion as to dangerous condition of district, v. 12*n*; Bombay column unnecessarily detained in, v. 10; Brig. Stuart succeeds to command of troops halted at, iii. 161; Bombay column at length leaves (12 July), v. 12.

Aurungzīb, his descent from Taimur, ii. 2; his war against the princes of Rājputānā, iii. 237.

Austin, Capt., drives rebels from Bhogniwāla with his guns, iv. 361.

Ava, first contest with, in 1826, i. 47.

A'wah, Thākūr of, tries to make terms with the English, but his offer refused, iv. 394; Capt. Monck-Mason not allowed to negotiate with him, iv. 395; joins the rebel ranks with his forces, iv. 395; he marches on Pālī, iv. 395;

A'wah, Thākūr of—*cont.*

and defeats the Jodhpūr Contingent there, iv. 396; he and the Erinpuram mutineers take up position at his fort, iv. 394; the fort strengthened by rebels, iv. 396; found too strong for Sir George Lawrence to attack, iv. 397; but is attacked and captured by Col. Holmes (19 Jan '58), iv. 400; the Thākūr skilfully evacuates his fort, iv. 401; it is destroyed as a place of defence, iv. 401; this is the isolated case of rebellion in Rājputānā, vi. 164.

Ayūdhyā, ancient capital of Oudh, iii. 269.

Ayūdhyā, in Chutiā Nāgpūr iv. 306; Rājāh of Puraḥāt proclaimed independent ruler there, iv. 306; Capt. Hale attacks and disperses his following, iv. 306.

Azamgarh, a district of Banāras division, ii. xv, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 63; Maj. Burroughs commands troops at, vi. 63; dangerous state of Sipāhīs at, reported, ii. 155; Sipāhīs refuse cartridges, ii. 160.

*The Outbreak.*—Treasure from Gorākhpur, causes rising, ii. 161; the mutiny at (3 June), vi. 63; Sipāhīs protect some officers and kill others, ii. 161; they escort surviving officers ten miles from the station, ii. 162*n*; European civil officers flee on outbreak, vi. 63; European inhabitants escape to Ghazīpur, ii. 162; rebels attack police-station and release prisoners, vi. 65.

*Struggle for Supremacy.*—Sipāhīs from, aid the mutineers at Kānhpur, ii. 248; mutineers march to Faizābād, ii. 162; partly tranquillized by Mr. Wynyard after mutiny, vi. 55; A'li Bakhsh shelters Mr. Niblett at, vi. 63; during absence of English, A'li Bakhsh forms Committee of Public Safety, vi. 65; Mr. Venables and

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

190

INDEX.

[AZA-BAB]

**A'zamgarh—cont.**

Mr. Dunn return to rescue hidden Europeans, vi. 64; Mr. Venables and Mr. Dunn re-enter and take possession of, vi. 64; A'li Bakhsh assists Mr. Venables to re-establish authority in vi. 64; Mr. Venables sends away Sipáhís from (18 July), vi. 66; and goes out himself against rebels, vi. 65; an attack of rebels defeated (16 July), iv. 222; Mr. Venables attacks the Palwár clan, vi. 65; he marches a third time against rebels (20 July), vi. 66; the Palwárs drive him back into the town, vi. 66; Mr. Venables inflicts fearful loss on rebels in his third retreat, vi. 66; Palwárs fear to follow him into the town, vi. 66; council of war held at (20 July), vi. 66; rebels disappear from, through fear of Mr. Venables (21 July), vi. 67; various officers and gentlemen arrive, and strengthen Mr. Venables, vi. 66; effect of Dánápúr mutiny on, vi. 67; Mr. Tucker authorises its evacuation, vi. 67; abandoned by direction (30 July), vi. 67.

*Re-occupation.* — Occupied by Gurkhás (13 Aug), iv. 222, vi. 67; Mr. Pollock assumes charge of district, vi. 68; Gurkhás from, capture Atráolia (29 Sept), iv. 223; Col. Longden ordered to clear rebels from, iv. 104; Gurkhás at, ordered to cross into Oudh, iv. 227.

Small force there under command of Col. Milman (Mar '58), iv. 319; Col. Milman advances from, to attack Kúnwar Singh, iv. 319; but is driven back to, iv. 320; reinforcements arrive, and Col. Dames assumes command (27 Mar '58), iv. 320; Lord Mark Kerr's skillful relief of (6 Apr '58), iv. 325; retreat of Kúnwar Singh from, iv. 330; effectually relieved by Sir E. Lugard, iv. 330; Yeo-

**A'zamgarh—cont.**

manry Corps does good service at, vi. 23.

Azígárh, Rání of, renders generous assistance to fugitives from Náo-gáon, iii. 130.

Azím Jáh, Khán, son of Dost Muhammad, i. 320; negotiates with John Lawrence, i, 322.

A'zím-ud-Dín Khán, Saiad, Deputy Collector, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.

Azím-ullah Khán, appears in England as agent for Náná Sáhíb, i. 79; returns from England a rebel, i. 425; his visit to the Crimea (1854), i. 454; accompanies Náná Sáhíb in his mysterious visit to Lakhnao in April, i. 422; joins Bithúr troops in a march on Dehlí, ii. 234; advises Náná Sáhíb to return to Kánhpúr, ii. 234; instigates attack on English, ii. 236; offers terms of capitulation to Kánhpúr defenders, ii. 251; negotiates Kánhpúr capitulation, on behalf of Náná Sáhíb, ii. 252; present at massacre of Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 256; Col. Williams's judicial inquiry into his conduct, vi. 78.

**B.**

Bábá Bhat, brother of Náná Sáhíb, assist in rebellion, ii. 236; sent by Náná Sáhíb to Mr. Morland, i. 422; Col. Williams's judicial inquiry into his conduct at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

Bábá Gangádhar Ráo, created Rájah of Jhánsí (1838), iii. 119.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## BAB-BAH]

## INDEX.

191

- Bábar**, Emperor, his victory at Pánipat (1526), vi. 140.
- Bá'á Sáhib**, one ruler of Dewás, v. x.
- Bábu Rámabakh**, Náná Sáhib's letter of condolence to, ii. 501.
- Bad Faith**, the prime cause of the Mutiny, v. 282.
- Badámí**, station to which dangerous Sipáhís were sent, v. 22; Thákur Singh sent by Mr. Seton-Karr to command at, v. 22.
- Badáun**, *see* Budáun.
- Badáwar**, Rájah of, restored to rank and fortune, in Agra district, i. 126.
- Badlapúr**, occupied by Gen. Franks, iv. 229, 231.
- Badlí-ki-Sarai**, place where mutineers made their great stand outside Dehlí, ii. 142; battle of (8 June), ii. 143; complete defeat of mutineers, ii. 145; Guide Corps arrives just too late for action, ii. 351.
- Badrúp**, rebels driven from (22 Dec), iv. 241.
- Bádsháhbágh**, Jándhar mutineers escape from Dehrá Dún at, vi. 118.
- Bádshághanj**, Mehndí Husen defeated at (23 Feb '58) iv. 234.
- Bádsháh Manzil**, palace at Lakhnao, iv. xvi.
- Bagdá**, nephew of Sáh Mall, his combat with Mr. Dunlop, vi. 130.
- Bágherhat**, a station of Jessor, vi. 26.
- Bághpat**, selected by Gen. Anson as point of junction for Dehlí and Mirath forces, ii. 119.
- Bagodá**, Capt. Dalton compelled to retire to, iv. 98; Lieut. Earle brings Sikhs to, to support Capt. Dalton, iv. 98.
- Bágrá**, a town of Jaipúr, vi. 158.
- Bagrod**, scene of slight conflict with Tántiá Topí, v. 238.
- Bagshawe**, Adjutant, murdered at Jándhar (7 June), ii. 375.
- Bagurá**, a district of Rájsháhí, iii. xii, vi. 3, 26.
- Bagwah**, seamen from Calcutta pass through, iv. 300.
- Báh**, plunderers of, captured at Kachrú (20 Mar '58) v. 216.
- Bahádurgarh**, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141.
- Bahádurpúr**, occupied by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 151.
- Bahádur Sháh**, proclaimed titular Emperor (1837), ii. 8; his character, iv. 50; palace intrigues of, ii. 9; the Queen Zinat Mahal interferes with succession to title, ii. 10; objects to succession of Fakir-ud-din (1850), ii. 18; fails in securing pensions for his favourites, ii. 20; kingly title to end with his death, ii. 12; makes special appeal for recognition of Jawan Bakht's succession (1856), ii. 21. Wishes to become a Shíah, ii. 29; actually corresponds with Persia (1857), ii. 30. Proclaimed King of Dehlí (11 May), ii. 2; his helplessness at outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 61; personally endeavours to save Capt. Douglas from danger, ii. 58; makes an effort to save English ladies, ii. 61*n*; his famous proclamation, v. 323; surrenders to Capt. Hodson, iv. 53; Gen. Wilson refuses to see him, iv. 54; his trial (27 Jan '58), v. 270, 311; the trial lasts forty days, v. 271; he is sentenced to be transported for life, v. 271, 361; the sentence proposed by Sir J. Lawrence, v. 361.
- Baháwalpúr**, near Rájputána, iv. xvii; to north of Sindh, vi. 144; the chief of, directed to send troops against Multán, i. 20.
- Bahráich**, situation of, iii. xi; description of division, iii. 261; garrisoned only by local corps, iii. 239; Mr. C. Wingfield, Commissioner at, iii. 261; Mr. Cunliffe, Deputy Commissioner at, iii. 264; Lieut. L. Clarke commands at, iii. 264; officers escape from the troops, iii. 264; they reach Nán-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

192

INDEX.

[BAH-BAL

**Bahráich—cont.**

pára, but are refused shelter, iii. 264; they return to Bahráich, iii. 264; they attempt to cross the Ghághrá, but are murdered, iii. 265.

Begum of Oudh and Náná Sáhíh driven through (Dec '58), v. 204.

Bahúnáth Singh, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189.

Baillie, Col., Resident at Court of Oudh, iii. 242*n*.

Baillie Guard, name of the Residency buildings at Lakhnao, iii. 242; mutineers try to burn gate (19 Aug), iii. 316; Gen. Havelock enters triumphantly (25 Sept), iii. 365.

Bainbridge, Mr., joins in attack on mutinous Sípáhís at Dhákah, iv. 293.

Bairámghát, fugitives from Bahráich murdered at, iii. 265.

Bairsiá, taken from Dhár and added to Bhopál, vi. 167*n*.

Baisiina, between Mirath and Bijnaur, first hears of mutiny through Bijnaur, vi. 104.

Baiswára, plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.

Baitarání, river of Katak, iv. *xvi*.

Bajanagar, receives mysterious chapátis (9 Feb), i. 420*n*.

Báji Ráo, Peshwá, surrenders (1818), i. 71; the circumstances of his pension, v. 289; retires to Bithúr, i. 72; avoids Káhnpur, because not saluted there, i. 423*n*; actively loyal to the Company during his retirement, i. 72; formally adopts a successor, i. 73; his adopted son Náná Sáhíh, i. 422; succession to his pension refused, i. 74.

Bájrul, Zamindár of, plunders district round Dehlí, vi. 129; Mr. Dunlop advances against, vi. 129.

Bakhtáwar Singh, or Bakhtáwass Singh, witnesses Commissioner Fraser's murder at Dehlí, ii. 60*n*; his evidence at trial of King of Dehlí, ii. 496.

Bakht Khán, Subahdár, effusively loyal at Bareílí, becomes an active leader in rebellion (14 May), iii. 203*n*; induced by Khán Bahádúr Khán to go to Dehlí (June), iii. 212; becomes the general in command at Dehlí, ii. 426; attempts to attack rear of Dehlí Ridge, but fails (4 July), ii. 426; evacuates Dehlí (19 Sept), iv. 50; urges the Dehlí King to defy the English, iv. 50; endeavours to persuade the King of Dehlí to keep with the army, iv. 51.

Bákirganj, a district of Dhákah, vi. 3, 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.

Baksar, its situation and importance, iii. 62; Major Eyre organizes a small force at (29 July), iii. 62; arrival of Capt. L'Estrange with a few troops, iii. 62.

Bálábét, its situation, v. *ix*; fort captured by Major Gausson (23 June), v. 67.

Balangarh, *see* Ballabgarh.

Balandshahr, a district of Mirath division, vi. 38; meaning of name, ii. *xv*; mutiny at (21 May), iii. 103, vi. 134; civil officers driven from, by Gújars, vi. 134; officers return to (25 May), vi. 135; passes into possession of rebels, iv. 62; Lieut.-Col. Greathed marches towards, against Dehlí mutineers, iv. 61; he fights a battle there (28 Sept), iv. 63.

Baláoti, a stream, attempt made to check Major Eyre at, iii. 64.

Bálá Ráo, brother of Náná Sáhíh assists in rebellion, ii. 236; wounded at Pándú Nadí conveys news of disaster to Náná Sáhíh, ii. 279; goes to Cháodrí Bhopál Singh at Fathpúr in Oudh, v. 306; joins Tántiá Topí at Kálpí, v. 306; tries to establish himself at Tulsípúr, v. 204; driven from Tulsípúr, by Col. Rowcroft, v. 204; driven from Kandakót into Nípál, v. 204; escapes finally into

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## BAL-BAN]

## INDEX.

193

**Bálá Ráo—cont.**

Nipál, but is anxious for pardon (May '59), v. 207; Col. Williams's judicial inquiry into his conduct, vi. 78.

**Balasar, see Báleswar.**

Baldeo Singh raises loyal horsemen on the Chambal, v. 218.

Báleswar, district of Orísá, iv. xvii, vi. 3.

Báliganj, head-quarters of Body-guard, Calcutta, vi. 21.

Balindah, spot near Fathpúr, where Havelock joined Renand in the advance on Kánhpúr, ii. 271.

Balkh, one base of operations for Dost Muhammad, i. 320.

Ballabgarh, Rájah of, submits and is spared, iv. 75; tried and hanged at Dehlí, iv. 76.

Ballia, Kúnwar Singh crosses the Ganges near, iv. 334.

Balmain, Mr., Assistant Magistrate of Mirzápúr, vi. 46.

Balrámpúr, Rájah of, offers to protect English at Sikrorá, iii. 262; saves nineteen Europeans, iii. 264; plan for finally crushing rebels in his district, v. 201; capture of fort (16 Dec '58), v. 203.

Bamnugháti, Rájah of, fears outbreak from Dharuahs, vi. 5.

Banáras, a division of N. W. Prov., ii. xv, vi. 38; description of the division, ii. 149, vi. 39; the fortification of Rájghát at, vi. 43; respect paid to representative of ancient ruler of, v. 290n; mutinous regiments ordered to (1844), i. 206; prison disturbances at (1846), i. 144; discontented members of Dehlí Royal Family reside there, ii. 150.

*Preparation for the Storm.*—No European troops there in May, ii. 83; relief from Dánápúr stopped at Chaprá, ii. 153; arms distributed to Europeans, ii. 157; Mr. Tucker's method of preserving order, ii. 153; Col. Gordon proposes to retreat with the troops to

**Banáras—cont.**

Chanár, vi. 41n; Cpts. Olpherts and Watson propose retreat to Chanár, ii. 152; discussion of proposal to retreat from, ii. 152n; the entreaties of Mr. Gubbins and Mr. Lind prevent retreat from, vi. 41n; the Mint constituted a rallying place, ii. 153; although in great peril first reinforcements are sent on to Kánhpúr, ii. 154; tranquillity partly restored (20 May), ii. 92; troops reinforce at end of May, ii. 98.

*Disarmament and Mutiny.*—Incendiary fires break out, ii. 160; discussion of disarmament, ii. 164n; Major Barrett protests against disarmament of his Sipáhis, ii. 165; Gen. Neill arrives there (4 June), ii. 162; disarms Sipáhis, ii. 163; mutiny at (4 June), iii. 8; alarm and flight of Europeans on day of disarmament, ii. 172; flight of Europeans to Mint, for protection, ii. 174; Sipáhis resent disarmament, and fire on Europeans, ii. 167; Sikhs appear to mutiny, and are scattered by grape, ii. 168; three conflicting accounts of disarmament discussion, ii. 165n; official opinion of method of disarming Sipáhis, ii. 170; moral effect of the stern method of disarmament there, ii. 171.

*Repressive measures.*—Many Hindús and Sikhs help the English, ii. 173, 174; faithful Sikhs deliver up treasure, &c., to English, ii. 173n; command of troops given to Col. Gordon by Col. Neill, ii. 197; martial law proclaimed (9 June), ii. 176; retributive executions busily engaged in, ii. 177; general anarchy prevails in rural districts, ii. 176.

*Authority restored.*—Perfect tranquillity of city, after the so-called mutiny, ii. 175; Col. Longden leads party from, to co-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)**Banâras—cont.**

operate with Gurkhâs (Oct), iv. 224; its critical position in Mar. 1858, iv. 321; Lord Mark Kerr starts from, for A'zamgarh (2 Apr '58), iv. 322.

Useful service of the Râjah of, vi. 45; excellent service of Pandit Gokal Chand at, vi. 45; the great services of Surât Singh at, vi. 43; loyal assistance of Râo Devnarâin Singh at, vi. 44; activity of Mr. Chapman in, vi. 45.

Banâras, Râjah of, energetically assists the English, ii. 174; supplies escort for ladies from Gorâkhpûr, vi. 56.

Banâs, river, on the banks of which Gen. Roberts defeated Tântiâ Topî (14 Aug '58), v. 226; guarded by Brig. Showers (Jan '59), v. 225.

Bandah, a district of Allâhâbâd division, vi. 38, v. ix; description of district, vi. 78; Mr. Mayne's efforts to preserve order, vi. 79; treasure sent to safer stations, vi. 80; treasury balances trusted to Sipâhîs, vi. 80.

*Insurrection.*—Arrival of Fathpûr fugitives causes insurrection (8 June), vi. 80; first insurrection suppressed, vi. 80; English ladies protected by Nawâb, vi. 81; the Nawâb joins in attempt to disarm Sipâhîs, vi. 81; mutiny at (14 June), iii. 131, vi. 81; the place abandoned by officials, vi. 81.

*General anarchy.*—On retreat of the Europeans general anarchy prevails, vi. 81; mutiny at, causes fugitives from Nâogâon to turn to Kalinjar, iii. 129; order partly restored by the Nawâb, vi. 82; Réwah troops sent to, v. 76; friendly letters sent to Mr. Mayne by the Nawâb, vi. 82; Mr. Mayne refuses to answer the Nawâb's letters, vi. 82.

*Attack and Capture.*—Gen. Whitlock leads his army against, vi. 82; a trap laid for Gen. Whit-

**Bandah—cont.**

lock, v. 135; an ambush at Kabrai, v. 136; entrance to the town disputed, v. 136; Col. Apthorp forces entrance into, and Nawâb flies to Kâlpî, v. 137; entered by Gen. Whitlock (19 Apr '58), v. 140; Mr. Mayne returns to, vi. 82; Mr. Mayne punishes people in disturbed districts, vi. 83; the place brought back to order, vi. 83.

Bandah, Nawâb of, his family and antecedents, vi. 79; his numerous acts of kindness to English fugitives, iii. 131; accepts charge of English ladies, vi. 81; joins in attempt to disarm Sipâhîs, vi. 81; after retreat of the English officials, he gets rid of the Sipâhîs, vi. 82; renders generous assistance to fugitives from Nâogâon, iii. 130; saves lives of English fugitives from Nâogâon, vi. 82; communicates with Mr. Mayne, vi. 82; Mr. Mayne refuses to answer his letters, vi. 81; tries to preserve order, vi. 82; maintains some authority till the approach of Gen. Whitlock's force, vi. 82; flees from Gen. Whitlock, vi. 82; flees to Kâlpî for shelter, v. 126; retreats from Jáurâ Alipûr with Tântiâ Topî, v. 221; suggests the seizure of Indûr, v. 228; assists Tântiâ Topî at Náthduwârá, v. 307; surrenders (Nov '58), v. 247.

Banda Husén, rebel leader, defeated by Gen. Franks at Chandâ, iv. 231.

Bangâun, strong rebel position at, iv. 350; Col. Walker completely defeats Gújâdar Singh at (Apr. '59), v. 206.

Banhasiâ, capture of fort (5 Dec '58), v. 203.

Banks, Lieut., wounded near Lakhaon, iv. 284.

Bankha Bai, threatens to burn her palace, i. 60; abandons hope of Nágpûr independence (1854), i. 62.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## BAN-BAR]

## INDEX.

195

- Bánkf**, rebels finally defeated at, by Lord Clyde, v. 204.
- Bánkípur**, civil station of Patná, iii. 43; mutinous Sipáhís executed at (1764), i. 151.
- Banks, Maj.**, selected to succeed Sir H. Lawrence at Lakhnao, iii. 277; member of Provisional Council at Lakhnao, iii. 278; becomes Chief Commissioner, iii. 378; succeeds Sir H. Lawrence in civil capacity (4 July), iii. 297; shot at siege of Lakhnao (21 July), iii. 304, 379.
- Banks's House, Lakhnao**, first capture of (17 Nov.), iv. 147; its second capture (10 Mar '58), iv. 265.
- Bánkurá**, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.
- Bannerman, Capt.**, drives enemy from English right at Chhotá Udaipur, v. 246.
- Banní Bridge**, a strong position near Lakhnao, iii. 357; mutineers abandon without a struggle (22 Sept.), iii. 358; Brig. Hope Grant's skirmish with rebels at, iv. 74; his column at, augmented to 5,000, iv. 106; Sir Colin Campbell strengthens his hold on, iv. 156; the Maulavi's plan for capturing, iv. 240.
- Bannú**, John Nicholson's services in, ii. 339.
- Bánpúr**, its situation, v. ix; fortified castle at, abandoned by rebels, v. 103.
- Bánpúr, Rajah of**, attacks Lalítpur mutineers to get their treasure (15 June), v. 66; repulsed by Lalítpur mutineers, tries to seduce Ságar Sipáhís, v. 67; receives prisoners from Ságar detachment, v. 67; openly invites and receives adhesion of Ságar detachment, v. 67; entrenches himself near Ságar, v. 72; repulses Col. Dalryell's expedition at, v. 72; attempts to relieve Ráhatgarh, but is defeated, v. 97; endeavours to
- Bánpúr, Rajah of—cont.**  
establish himself at Barodiá, v. 98; but is driven away by Sir Hugh Rose (30 Jan '58), v. 98; joins in attack on Chirkári, v. 306; his defeat at Kotrá (Ap. '58), v. 121; invited to join rebel government at Gwáliár, v. 147.
- Banqueting Hall**, the hospital during the siege of Lakhnao, iii. 297.
- Báns Gopál**, leads Holkar's infantry against Residency, iii. 153; admits that his troops at Indúr were demoralised before mutiny, iii. 145.
- Banswára**, one of the Rájput states, iii. 163*a*, iv. xvii, vi. 157; description of the state, vi. 157; Tántiá Topí driven into (2 Dec '58), v. 247, 309; the raid of Tántiá Topí into, vi. 157; the Bhils pursue and irritate Tántiá Topí, v. 247; Tántiá Topí enters capital of, v. 248; loyalty of the ruler of, vi. 157.
- Banthra, Brig.** Hope Grant's skirmish with rebels at, iv. 74.
- Bará**, Rájah of, sides with the English, ii. 196.
- Baráh Bánkf**, situation of, iii. xi.
- Barár**, the kingdom of, annexed (1854), i. 60; effect of annexation on Maráthás, v. 14.
- Barári**, in Oudh, occupied by Jang Bahádúr, iv. 227.
- Barber, Lieut.**, dies of sunstroke while escaping from Náogáon (20 June), iii. 13*b*.
- Barber, Mrs.**, superintends nursing at Lakhnao, iii. 327.
- Bardwán**, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; the division remains tranquil during the Mutiny, vi. 6.
- Baréli**, a district of Rohilkhand, iv. xviii, vi. 38; its military character, iv. 366; its garrison, iii. 202; troops at, commanded by Brig. Sibbald, iii. 102.
- Premonitory symptoms.*—Emisseries from other places stir up



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

196

INDEX.

[BAR

**Barélf—cont.**

sedition in, iii. 205; the greased cartridge question plainly affects conduct of Sipáhís (Apr), iii. 202; Brig. Sibbald absent from, on inspection duty, iii. 204; feigning confidence practised at, with usual result, iii. 203; guns placed for safety near Irregular Cavalry, iii. 203; change in position of guns alarms Sipáhís, iii. 203; guns returned to their former station of danger, iii. 205; news of Mirath outbreak reaches, iii. 205; Brig. Sibbald returns from inspection tour, iii. 206.

*Mutiny comes to a head.*—Notice of intended mutiny (29 May), iii. 206; officers prepare for anticipated rising, iii. 208; steadiness of Irregulars prevents mutiny (29 May), iii. 206; the murder of each officer deliberately planned, iii. 208; mutiny breaks out (31 May), iii. 207, vi. 106; Capt. Mackenzie attempts to recover the guns, iii. 209; Capt. Mackenzie and Lieut. Becher renew attempt to induce Irregular Cavalry to be loyal, iii. 214; Muhammad Shafí leads Irregular Cavalry to mutiny, iii. 210; Capt. Mackenzie compelled to abandon station, iii. 211; only 23 troopers remain loyal, iii. 211; the party of officers reach Nainí Tál in safety, iii. 212.

*Under Rebel rule.*—Khán Bahádur Khán proclaimed Viceroy of Rohilkhand at, iii. 212; English prisoners defy the titular Viceroy to his face, iii. 212; murder of Europeans at, iii. 212; destruction of Mr. Thomason's tomb to mark hatred of his revenue system, iii. 212; Bakht Khán persuaded to go to Dehli, iii. 212; Hindús of district oppressed by new ruler, iii. 213.

*Downfall of Native rule.*—Mutiny at, makes retention of Bijnaur impossible, vi. 108; battle in front of (5 May '58) iv. 367; fierce

**Barélf—cont.**

attack of Gházís at, iv. 368; Sir Colin Campbell captures outer defences of, iv. 368; Khán Bahádur Khán withdraws his troops from, iv. 370.

Barélf Brigade joins in attack on Dehli Ridge (4 July), ii. 425.

Bargís, name of a people in Orísá, vi. 4.

Barhámpúr, situation and description, ii. xv; station for native troops near residence of Nawáb Nazím, of Bengal, i. 366; great excitement in the lines, i. 368; troops break into revolt (27 Feb), i. 370; scene of the first outbreak, vi. 26; incipient mutiny stopped by concession, i. 372; court of inquiry as to revolt, i. 373; this outbreak first warns Lord Canning of the coming danger, i. 387; Lord Canning's slowness in dealing with mutiny at, vi. 7; distrustful feeling of Sipáhís at, widely spread in Oudh, iii. 236; mutinous 19th Regiment marched to Barrackpúr, i. 395; the men bring the greased-cartridge scare with them, i. 367; resolution to disband mutinous regiment concealed from men, i. 387; mutinous 19th Regiment disbanded at Barrackpúr without trouble, i. 400; opinion of newspapers on mutiny at, iii. 11; another mutiny threatened at (June), iii. 25; troops of the Nawáb Nazím at, disarmed (2 Aug.), iv. 98.

Barhi, Col. Fischer marches from, to Hazáribágh (13 Sept), iv. 99; seized by Rúp Singh as headquarters (Aug '58), v. 215; captured by Lieut. Forbes and dismantled, v. 215.

Bárf, a town of Dholpúr, vi. 154; the Maulavi's strong position near, iv. 347; the Maulavi forced to evacuate his position (13 Apr '58), iv. 348; occupied by Sir Hope Grant, iv. 348.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## BAR]

## INDEX.

197

Baring, Capt., deputed to watch disbandment of 19th Regt., i. 402.

Barisál, chief station of Bákirganj, vi. 31.

Barká, a loyal village prepares to resist Sáh Mall, vi. 130; Mr. Dunlop's strange combat with Bagdá at, vi. 131.

Barker, Brig., attacks a village near Fathpúr (11 Dec), iv. 313; completely defeats Harichand at Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200; storms and wins Birwah fort (10 Oct '58), v. 200.

Barlow, Sir George, assists in settling position of King of Dehlí (1804), ii. 4; urges punishment of Madras mutineers (1806), i. 178; his unwise policy towards Rájputána, iv. 403.

Barnard, Sir Henry, his character, and disposition for work, i. 413; his want of self-reliance, ii. 401; wins the affections of his troops, ii. 420; Major Baird Smith's high opinion of him, ii. 428; Gen. Reed's testimony to his unselfish earnestness, ii. 428; Commissioner Greathed's opinion of him, ii. 428; Gen. N. Chamberlain's description of his ceaseless industry, ii. 428; his noble faithfulness, ii. 428.

Reports incendiary fires at Ambálah (24 Apr), i. 412*n*; thinks Sipáhís contented in early May, i. 428; shows miserable unpreparedness of Indian army, ii. 111*n*; Gen. Wilson writes despairingly to him, iv. 59*n*; reaches A'lipúr with Dehlí Force, ii. 140.

On death of Gen. Anson assumes command of troops, ii. 123; defends Gen. Anson from charge of want of energy, ii. 123; on morning of assuming command, puts Dehlí Force in motion, ii. 127; fights battle of Badlí-kisaraí (8 June), ii. 143; seizes the Ridge outside Dehlí, ii. 145; effect of his victory of 8 June on Calcutta, iii. 21

Barnard, Sir Henry—*cont.*

His project of carrying Dehlí by *coup-de-main*, ii. 395; determines on sudden rush on Dehlí, ii. 398; attends council of war at Dehlí (14 June), ii. 399; his reasons for abandoning second project for rush on Dehlí, ii. 404; his summary of condition of affairs before Dehlí at end of June, ii. 422; his sound reasons for postponing third projected assault on Dehlí, ii. 425*n*; his energy, and ceaseless exertion before Dehlí, ii. 407; his last letter to Lord Canning, ii. 505; his death from cholera (5 July), ii. 427; high opinion entertained of him by his officers, ii. 428.

Barnard, Capt., carries first news of Miráth mutiny to Gen. Anson, ii. 103.

Barnes, Capt., goes to Udaipúr to ask help for fugitives, iii. 169.

Barnes, Lieut., conveyed to Lakhnao and there murdered (16 Nov), iii. 260*n*.

Barnes, Mr. George, Commissioner of Cis-Satlaj States, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; hastily gathers supplies for Dehlí Army, ii. 120; calls for a witty telegram from Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 347*n*; calls on Native States to disarm subjects, ii. 383; preserves the military road to Dehlí, ii. 384; his official report on means taken to recover Dehlí, ii. 120*n*, 121*n*.

Barnipúr, a sub-division of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

Barnston, Major, his gallantry during attack on the Sikandar-bágh, iv. 131*n*, 140; endeavours to drive rebels from Sháh Najaf, iv. 134; severely wounded at this last attack, iv. 142.

Barod, Tántiá Topí defeated by Col. Somerset at, v. 250.

Barodah, native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1; financial condition of, discussed in early May, i.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

198

INDEX.

[BAR

**Barodah—cont.**

428; loyalty of the Gáekwár of, vi. 168; probabilities of rising in, v. 245; Tántiá Topí advances against (27 Nov '58), v. 245.

**Barodiá**, Rájah of Bápúr driven from, by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 98; the fort captured, v. 101.

**Barot**, seat of Sáh Mall's authority, vi. 129; scene of Sáh Mall's defeat and death, vi. 131.

**Barpúra**, station to which Europeans retired, on mutiny at Itáwah, iii. 107.

**Barrackpúr**, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25; situation, meaning, and description, ii. xv; head-quarters of Bengal army, i. 363; its proximity a danger to Calcutta, ii. 85.

Causes of the mutiny at (1824), i. 194, 196; mutiny caused by Burmese war, i. 338.

Burning of telegraph-house (26 Jan), vi. 11, i. 365; Gen. Hearsey reports secret instigation of Sipáhís (Feb), i. 384; he, for a time, tranquillizes Sipáhís with a convincing argument, i. 386; Sipáhís disbelieve Gen. Hearsey's assurances, i. 395; routine allows time for greased-cartridge tale to circulate, i. 376; the story of bone-dust flour current there, i. 417; detachments of Sipáhís from, spread the alarm in various places, i. 366; emissaries from, seek to make 19th Regt. rise against the English, i. 399.

*Open Mutiny begins.*—Mangal Pándí's mutiny (29 Mar), i. 395; Mangal Pándí hanged (8 Apr), i. 402; Isrí Pándí, the Jamadar, confesses to conspiracy when hung (22 Apr), i. 429; inquiry into guilt of 34th Regt., i. 404; demoralisation of Sipáhís shown by the Mangal Pándí affair, i. 398; Sipáhís quiet in early May, i. 247.

*Disarmament.*—34th Regt. disbanded (6 May), i. 430; Sipáhís

**Barrackpúr—cont.**

at, allowed to retain their arms, iii. 6; the disbandment of all Sipáhís at, urged by Calcutta inhabitants, ii. 92 and n; Lord Canning's perversity in allowing troops at, to remain armed, iii. 14, vi. 7; arrangements for mutiny, iii. 17; Sipáhís disarmed at (14 June), iii. 18; Sipáhís of 2nd Grenadiers are prime agents in Mutiny, i. 389; rapid transmission of news of mutiny at, i. 361n; connection of mutineers with Oudh family, i. 421n; road to, patrolled by Cavalry, vi. 19.

**Barrett**, Major, protests against disarmament of his Sipáhís at Banáras, ii. 165; joins his Sipáhís in their revolt, ii. 167.

**Barron**, Lieut., I.N., his good service in Dánápúr, vi. 172.

**Barrow**, Capt., leader of the 18 Cavalry who accompanied Havelock to retake Kánhpúr, ii. 270; his services with the Cavalry at the A'lambágh, iv. 252; defeats rebel attack on Jalálábád, iv. 248; heroic charge of his Eighteen at victory of Kánhpúr, ii. 285.

**Barrow**, Capt. Lousada, Deputy Commissioner at Salóni, iii. 273.

**Barrow**, Major, Mr. Forjett takes him to witness the conspiracy of his own Sipáhís, v. 36.

**Barry** Close, his letter on the Vel-lúr mutiny, i. 163n; on the Nandidrúg mutiny, i. 173n.

**Bársat**, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25; mutinous 19th Regt. refuse to rise against English at, i. 395.

**Barsotelli**, Signor, heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.

**Barston**, Major, scatters rebel Infantry, iv. 407.

**Bartholomew**, Capt., trains mounted Infantry for Major Havelock, iv. 342.

**Barua** Ságár, junction of Tántiá Topí and Mán Singh there, v. 306.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## BAR-BAT]

## INDEX.

199

- Barwání**, point at which Gen. Michel recrossed Narbadá, v. 245.
- Barwell**, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387.
- Basant Alí Khán**, his declaration that the King of Dehli allowed the murder of the Europeans, v. 332.
- Basárá**, near Gárhákótá, rebels driven from, v. 100.
- Basáu**, a town of Jaipur, vi. 158.
- Basáud**, Sáh Mall evacuates, on approach of the English, vi. 130; brained by Mr. Dunlop, vi. 130.
- Báserhát**, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.
- Bashíratganj**, first battle fought there (29 July), iii. 333; second battle at (4 Aug), iii. 339; third battle at (12 Aug), iii. 341; mutineers chased through, by Gen. Havelock (21 Sept), iii. 357.
- Bassano**, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Bastí**, partly tranquillized by Mr. Wynyard in June, vi. 55.
- Bates**, Major, forces the Shergátí pass, in Chútíá Nágpúr (7 Jan '58), iv. 308.
- Batson**, Dr., offers to go alone to Miráth to call succours to Dehli, ii. 69; is caught by villagers and brutally used, ii. 69.
- Batt**, Lieut., I.N., his distinguished service at Kálí Kankí, vi. 171; repairs the fort at Baksar, vi. 171; his gallantry in Jagdíspúr jungles, vi. 171.
- Batten**, Mr., renders great service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.
- Battles** (actions in which troops were pitted against each other in the open, arranged in chronological order):—
- The Hindan (first battle, 30 May; second battle, 31 May), ii. 138, 139.
- Ghází-ud-dín Nagar (31 May), iii. 7.
- Battles—cont.**
- Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143.
- Chinhat (29 June), iii. 284.
- Sassiah (5 July), iii. 181.
- Trímú Ghaut (11 July), ii. 482.
- Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 271.
- Aong (15 July), ii. 278.
- Pándú Nadi (15 July), ii. 279.
- Kánhpúr (16 July), ii. 282.
- Second battle at Trímú Ghaut (16 July), ii. 483.
- Unáo (29 July), iii. 331.
- Bashíratganj (29 July), iii. 333.
- A'rah (3 Aug), iii. 66.
- Second battle at Bashíratganj (4 Aug), iii. 339.
- Third battle at Bashíratganj (12 Aug), iii. 341.
- Jagadíspúr (12 Aug), iii. 86.
- Bithúr (16 Aug), iii. 343.
- Najafgarh, won by Nicholson (25 Aug), ii. 491, iv. 1.
- Pálí (8 Sept), iv. 395.
- Kúndapati (11 Sept), iii. 351.
- Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223.
- Mangalwár (21 Sept), iii. 356.
- A'lambágh, Lakhnao (23 Sept), iii. 358.
- Balandsahar (28 Sept), iv. 63.
- Chatrá (2 Oct), iv. 100.
- Akbarpúr (7 Oct), iv. 312.
- A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.
- Kudya (19 Oct), iv. 224.
- Dhár (22 Oct), v. 48.
- Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224.
- Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 103.
- Danchua (6 Nov), iv. 312.
- Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 51.
- Narnul (16 Nov), iv. 79.
- Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 168.
- Kánhpúr (6 Dec), iv. 191.
- Kásganj (Dec), iv. 202.
- Patialí (17 Dec), iv. 204.
- Sobanpúr (26 Dec), iv. 226.
- Karaulí (27 Dec), iv. 206.
- Kálí Nadi bridge (2 Jan '58), iv. 212.
- Páláman (21 Jan '58), iv. 308.
- Nasratpur (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.
- Shamsábád (27 Jan '58), iv. 219.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

200

INDEX.

[BAT-BEC

**Battles—cont.**

- Chandá, in Oudh (19 Feb '58),  
iv. 231.
- Hamídpur, in Oudh (19 Feb '58),  
iv. 232.
- Phúlpúr (22 Feb '58), iv. 227.
- Bádsbáhganj (23 Feb '58), iv. 234.
- A'mórha (5 Mar '58), iv. 317.
- A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 323.
- Kankar (7 Apr '58), iv. 351.
- Tigra (10 Apr '58), iv. 329.
- Bhogníwálá (17 Apr '58), iv.  
361.
- Manohar (20 Apr '58), iv. 333.
- Naghíná (21 Apr '58), iv. 362.
- Jagdísipúr (23 Apr '58), iv. 335.
- Baréll (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Kúnych (6 May '58), v. 123.
- Nurganj (6 May '58), iv. 371.
- Jagdísipúr (9 May '58), iv. 337.
- Hatampúr (11 May '58), iv.  
337.
- Jathin (12 May '58), iv. 337.
- Dalilpúr (27 May '58), iv. 337.
- Kopuldrúg (May '58), v. 170.
- Harhá (18 June '58), v. 196.
- Gwállíár (19 June '58), v. 159.
- Jáurá-A'lipúr (21 June '58), v.  
162.
- Sárganír (7 Aug '58), v. 224.
- Kankráull (14 Aug '58), v. 226.
- Sirpúrah (30 Aug '58), v. 193.
- Núriah (29 Aug '58), v. 192.
- Miárganj (5 Oct '58), v. 200.
- Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200.
- Sháhjahánpúr (8 Oct '58), v.  
200.
- Battye, Quintin, his military family,  
ii. 353*n*; killed in action before  
Dehlí (9 June), ii. 352.
- Battye, Richmond, killed on the  
Black Mountain (18 June '88), ii.  
353*n*.
- Battye, Wigram, killed at Fathábád  
(2 Apr '79), ii. 353*n*.
- Battye, Lieut., his gallantry during  
Jhelam mutiny, ii. 470.
- Baugh, Lieut., hurries to arrest  
Mangal Pándí, i. 396.
- Báuní, a State to the north-west of  
Hamírpúr, vi. 83.

- Báuní, deserting Cavalry from Bhá-  
galpúr hurry to, iv. 94.
- Bávriahs, a predatory class of people  
at Lodiáná, ii. 380*n*.
- Bax, Mr., Civil Magistrate, called  
Bax-Ironside, accompanies Major  
Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*;  
proceeds with troops and punishes  
a village, near Gházípur, vi. 61;  
his letter to Mr. Tayler, iii. 78*n*;  
assists Brig. Douglas in his oper-  
tions in Gházípur, vi. 62; secures  
the tranquillity of Gházípur, vi.  
62.
- Bayley, Mr. Olive, his testimony to  
the devotion of Mr. Tucker of  
Fathpúr, ii. 275*n*.
- Bayley, Mr. H. V., Judge of Bard-  
wán, vi. 6.
- Baynes, Capt., gives first news of  
projected mutiny at Nandidrug  
(1806), i. 173.
- Baynes, Capt., heads the stormers at  
Water bastion, Dehlí, iv. 25.
- Beadon, Sir Cecil, his optimist view  
of the situation of affairs, iii. 1;  
contemptuous terms in which he  
refused Volunteer aid, vi. 16; his  
inapt reply to offers of aid from  
French residents at Calcutta, iii.  
2; his "line of six hundred  
miles" in danger, iii. 24; his fa-  
mous line repeatedly pierced, vi.  
35; the men who preserved his  
boasted line of six hundred miles,  
iii. 94; believes delusive assur-  
ances of Sipáhlí loyalty, iii. 6;  
his calculation for rate of rein-  
forcing Banáras, ii. 101; demon-  
stration of his unwise optimism,  
iii. 5; his want of foresight  
demonstrated by Mr. Grant, iii. 9.
- Beatson, Capt. Stuart, Adjutant-  
General of the force, sent to retake  
Kánhpúr, ii. 270; dies of cholera,  
ii. 298*n*.
- Beaufort, Mr. F. L., Judge of Jessor,  
vi. 26.
- Becher, Q.-M.-Gen. Arthur, wounded  
at attack on Dehlí Ridge (18  
June), ii. 415.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## BEC-BEN]

## INDEX.

201

- Becher**, Col. Charles, attacks Tántiá Topí at Bagrod, v. 239; moves to Chaprá to intercept Firúzsháh, v. 255.
- Becher**, Lieut., second in command of Irregular Cavalry at Baréfi, iii. 205; tries to bring the Irregulars to action, iii. 209; renews attempt to induce them to remain loyal, iii. 211; specially commended by Col. Troup for his gallantry, iii. 211*n*.
- Becher**, Major John, Deputy Commissioner of Hazárah, his successful administration, ii. 361; his admiration of Edwardes and Nicholson, ii. 366; with assistance of Kohistánís, destroys mutineers who cross the frontier, ii. 371.
- Becher**, As.-Adj.-Gen. Septimus, receives report of disaffection of troops at Ambálah, i. 406.
- Bedlá**, Ráo of, hurries, with troops, to help the Nímach fugitives, iii. 169.
- Begam Kothí**, place within the Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 298; fierce struggle at, and capture of, iv. 270.
- Begam Samrú**, battle near her walled garden at A'gra, iii. 181.
- Bégamábád**, Gújar atrocities at, vi. 128; atrocities avenged by Mr. Dunlop, vi. 128.
- Beganganj**, boats escaping from Faizábád intercepted at, iii. 268; seven land from the boats and run, but only two ultimately escape, iii. 269.
- Behr**, small stream near Réwah, v. 75.
- Belgáon**, its situation, v. *ix*; state of its fort and garrison, v. 18; General Lester commands at, v. 18; Mr. Seton-Karr, Collector and Magistrate at, v. 14; causes of discontent in, before 1857, v. 14.  
Effect of Mirath outbreak on, v. 18; emissaries from the north appear in, v. 19; one emissary arrested in June, v. 19; influence of Náná Sáhib's actions on, v. 19.
- Belgáon**—*cont.*  
A few European troops arrive, v. 22; dangerous Sipáhís sent away, v. 22; fresh conspirator seized and blown from gun (15 Aug), v. 22; Mr. Seton-Karr begins to disarm people, v. 23.  
Col. Le G. Jacob and Mr. Manson given political charge of, v. 165; the Chief of Nárgúnd murders Mr. Manson, v. 170; he is tried and executed at Belgáon, v. 172*n*.
- Bellárfi**, a watershed in Southern Maráthá country, v. *ix*.
- Bell**, Lieut.-Col., captures Machhf Bhawan and Great Imámbaráh, iv. 279.
- Bell**, Major Evans, his statements about the Indúr mutiny and its leaders, traversed, iii. 144*n*; his statements as to murders at Indúr controverted, iii. 145*n*; his statements about Indúr Residency inaccurate, iii. 143*n*; his statements as to withdrawal from Indúr Residency controverted, iii. 150*n*.
- Bellew**, Dr. Henry, Medical Officer to Mission to Kandahar (1857), i. 324.
- Belwá**, entrenched camp of rebels at, iv. 316; detachment from, joins Kúnwar Singh at Atráoliá, iv. 318.
- Beneí Singh**, Ráo Rájah of Alwar, vi. 153; his turbulent spirit, vi. 153; places troops at service of British, and dies, iii. 173.
- Bengal**, its immense importance to the English, vi. 36; resumption policy applied to, i. 123; estates sold for trifling debts, i. 129*n*.
- Bengal Army**, its beginning under Clive, i. 149; treatment of, i. 149; the first mutiny (1764), i. 150; disarmament of regiment, i. 151; mutiny of English officers (1766), i. 152; effect of Burmese War on (1824), i. 193; the re-organisation of 1824 promotes discontent, i. 193; evidence as to deterioration of (1832), i. 200; effect of annexa-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Bengal Army—cont.**

tions on, i. 203; extraordinary allowances, grants, and withdrawals of (1838-43), i. 205*n*; some regiments mutiny at Firúz-púr (1844), i. 204; mutiny of troops in Panjáb (1849), i. 227.

Largely recruited from Oudh, i. 254; its constitution compared with that of Bombay, i. 242; summary of causes of deterioration of, i. 255; systematic attempts to corrupt, i. 258; its dangerous condition pointed out by John Jacob, i. 348; effect of Barrackpúr mutiny on, i. 196, 197*n*; causes which urged it to demoralisation, i. 189; gradual degradation of native officers in, i. 153; its cohesion rested on personal character of English officers, i. 155; unwise changes in officering, i. 156.

Bengal Residency, the six points of danger in, vi. 36; the men who saved it, vi. 37.

Béni Bahádur Singh, joins Fazal Azím in opposing Gen. Franks, iv. 230; defeated by Gen. Franks (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.

Béni Mádhú, an Oudh *tálúkdár*, threatens to attack Lakhnao, v. 186; commands Oudh rebels south of Lakhnao, v. 199; driven from Atráolia (29 Sept), iv. 223; attempt to surround him at Shankarpúr, v. 202; driven from country south of Ghághrá, v. 204; escapes from unclosed side of Shankarpúr, v. 203; completely defeated at Dundiá Khérá by Lord Clyde (24 Nov '58), v. 203.

Bennett, Lieut., commands the troops at Bandah, vi. 79; attempts to disarm Sipáhís at Bandah, vi. 81.

Benson, Col., recommends disbanding troops at Ráwalpindí (1849), i. 228; cuts off Tántiá Topí from Máu (Dec '58), v. 247; overtakes Tántiá Topí at Zirápúr, v. 249.

Bentinek, Lord William, Sipáhís degenerate under administration

**Bentinek, Lord William—cont.**

of, i. 191; threatens to assume the government of Oudh (1831), i. 87; his plan for the government of Oudh, i. 89; favours mild treatment in all emergencies, i. 176; supports Indian Bible Society, i. 348.

Beresford, Mr., and his wife, bravely fight on roof of Dehlí Bank, but are murdered, ii. 62.

Berford, Mr., Magistrate at Muzaffarnagar, provokes rising by his pusillanimity, iii. 201; breaks down in health, vi. 123.

Berkeley, Brig., his great services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252; sent to punish outrage at Suráon (12 July '58), v. 195; captures Daháin (14 July '58), v. 195; captures Tirúl (16 July '58), v. 195; captures Bhairpúr and returns to Allahábád (18 July '58), v. 196; again goes out, and occupies Partábgarh (Aug '58), v. 196; occupies Sultánpúr and restores direct post-line from Allahábád to Lakhnao, v. 196.

Berners, Mr. Henry, a solicitor serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

Best, Mr. J. B., Deputy Collector of Gházípur, vi. 60.

Bétiah, the brave Mr. Bird reaches safely, from Gorákhpúr, vi. 59.

Betúl, district of Ságur and Narbadá territories, v. 60; wild country south of Narbadá, v. 242.

Bethune, Mr., his special interest in Indian Female Education, i. 136.

Bethune Institution, specially favoured by Lady Canning, i. 349.

Betwá, a river of Jaláun, iii. x, v. x; one boundary of Sindhiá territory, iii. 135; head-quarters of Kálpí insurgents established near, iv. 314; defensive line of, abandoned by rebels in panic, v. 103.

Bewar, Capt. Hodson visits, in his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell (30 Dec), iv. 207; place at which

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## BEW-BHO]

## INDEX.

203

Bewar—*cont.*

- Brig. Seaton's and Col. Walpole's forces joined, iv. 201.
- Bhāgalpūr, the capital of Eastern Bihār, iv. *xiii*, 91, vi. 3; Mr. G. Yule, Commissioner at, iv. 92; distribution of Sipāhī regiments in, iv. 92; Sipāhīs at, watch keenly the fate of A'rah, iv. 94; Mr. Yule tries to maintain order without European troops, iv. 92; preserves tranquillity till end of July, iv. 92; a few European soldiers retained as garrison, iv. 93; Native Cavalry desert, and hurry to Bāusī (14 Aug.), iv. 94.
- Bhāgīrathī, river passes through Nadiā, vi. 25.
- Bhāgpat, visited by Mr. Dunlop while on the verge of rebellion, vi. 126.
- Bhagwant Singh, Rānā of Dholpūr, vi. 154; remains loyal, vi. 154; rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 155.
- Bhairpūr, captured by Brig. Berkeley, v. 196.
- Bhairāb, river of Nadiā, vi. 25.
- Bhaliā, point of junction of Ghāghrā and Ganges, iii. 268.
- Bhaluā, district of Chitragāon, iv. *xiv*, vi. 3.
- Bhandārā, garrison of, v. 77.
- Bhānderī, Tāntiā Topī retreats from Jhānsī through, v. 306.
- Bhānsror, Tāntiā Topī's advance on Udaipūr stopped at, v. 248.
- Bhāo Singh, his true copy of the King of Dehli's proclamation, v. 329.
- Bharatkúp, near Kírwi, where Mādha Rāo surrendered to Gen. Whitlock, v. 140.
- Bharat Pāl, his succession to Karaulī Rāj recognised, i. 68; superseded by Madan Pāl before actually appointed (1852), i. 69.
- Bharatpūr, one of the Rājput states, iii. 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 160; description of, iii. *x*, vi. 160; George Hunter wounded at (1880), i. 208. Sir H. Lawrence visits (Feb),

Bharatpūr—*cont.*

- i. 331; State ruled by a Council, vi. 160; Capt. Nixon commands troops at, vi. 89; troops placed at the service of the British, vi. 160; Mr. Colvin invites aid from the Jāts of, iii. 101; they send the supports asked for, iii. 101; the contingent of troops from, mutiny near Kosī (31 May) vi. 83.
- Anticipated attack of Tāntiā Topī on, v. 219; Tāntiā Tópī advances to seize, but is stopped by Brig. Showers (22 June '58), v. 221.
- Bharatpūr, Rājah of, his troops occupy Hódal, iii. 108; mutiny of his troops there (31 May), iii. 109; fidelity of the Rājah relied on, i. 443.
- Bharóch, situation of, iii. *xii*; riot between Parsīs and Muhamma-dans in, v. 6.
- Bhaugāon, attempt to march Main-pūrī Sipāhīs to, iii. 103
- Bhetiā, situation of, iii. *xii*; occupied by Gurkhās, iv. 226.
- Bhijalpūr, Lieut. Sherriff defeats party of rebels there, v. 148*n*.
- Bhils, aborigines drilled by the British, iii. 138; fear to fight at Indūr, iii. 148.
- Bhilwāra, Tāntiā Topī advances on, v. 307; but he is defeated near there (7 Aug '58), v. 224; Tāntiā Topī falls back on (12 Dec '58), v. 309; and enters the dense jungle near, v. 248.
- Bhīm Rāo Bhonslā honours the plunderers of British stations, v. 47.
- Bhīm Rāo, Chief of Kopuldrūg, receives rebel reinforcements from Dhārwar, v. 170; he is killed at Kopuldrūg, v. 170.
- Bhirwān, Man Singh secretly visits, v. 260.
- Bhitur centre of activity at beginning of Mutiny, i. 422.
- Bhognīpūr, a village near Kālpī, iv. 160; occupied by Brig. Carthew, iv. 314.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

**Bhogníwálá**, Col. Coke defeats rebels at (17 Apr '58), iv. 361.

**Bhokár**, most westerly part of Lower Provinces, vi. 2; a tributary Mahall, vi. 4.

**Bholá Khán**, Sipáhhí, his description of the burning of Kánhpúr barrack, ii. 245*n*.

**Bholánáth**, a Brahman, labours to re-establish order in Kánhpúr, vi. 77.

**Bholánáth Chandr**, his description of the meeting of the Ganges and Jamnah, ii. 181*n*; his account of the sack of Alláhábád by mutineers, ii. 194; his description of the defences of Dehlí, ii. 392*n*; his evidence merely hearsay gossip, ii. 203*n*.

**Bhonslá**, royal family declared extinct (1854), i. 60; injured by Lord Dalhousie, i. 424; Lord Dalhousie's treatment of, shakes native belief in British honesty, v. 287.

**Bhopál**, situation of, iii. *x*; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; Col. Durand becomes Political Agent at (1849), iii. 134; conspicuous loyalty of the Begam of, vi. 166.

The Begam gives information of the coming outbreak (Apr), vi. 166; part of Contingent marches to Indúr, iii. 138; Contingent stationed at Sñhor, iii. 136; the Begam expels a native found raising troops (June), vi. 166; she shelters fugitives from Indúr (July), vi. 166.

Mutiny of the Contingent at (July), vi. 166; mutineers from, join others at Gwálíár, iv. 66; rebels from, defeated at Madanpúr (Jan '58), v. 74.

The Begam sends 800 men to strengthen Central India Field Force, v. 95, vi. 166; grain supplied from, to Sir Hugh Rose's force, v. 101; the town covered by Brig. Parke, v. 231; pressure

**Bhopál**—*cont.*

brought upon the Begam to induce her to rebel, vi. 166; rewards conferred on, for loyalty, vi. 167*n*.

**Bhopál**, Begam of, taught the noble principles of her conduct, by Col. Durand, iii. 134; receives Col. Durand and his party of fugitives with honour, iii. 159*n*.

**Bhopál Singh**, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189.

**Bhopáwár**, its situation, v. *ix*; plundered by mercenaries from Dhár and Amjhéra, v. 47.

**Bhowáni Singh**, Hawaldar-Major, the only trooper of the disgraced 2nd Cavalry re-enlisted, ii. 228*n*; Náná Sáhib's letter of commendation to, ii. 500; the faithful Subahdar-Major dies in defence of Kánhpúr, ii. 245.

**Bhudof**, the titular Rájah of, causes annoyance near Mírzápúr, vi. 47; seized and hanged near Mírzápúr, vi. 48.

**Bhúmij**, a people of Chútíá Nágpúr, iii. *xiii*, iv. 95.

**Bhután**, mutinous Sipáhhís from Dhákah, fly to, iv. 293.

**Bíáur**, fugitives from Nasrábád retire to, iii. 168; position held by Sir George Lawrence's field force, iv. 396.

**Bibiápúr**, village on the Gúmí, seized by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 259.

**Bíbiganj**, outside A'rah, attempt to stop Major Eyre's advance at, iii. 65.

**Bíbígarh**, at Kánhpúr, minute description of the, ii. 266*n*; description of the rooms after the massacre, ii. 299 and *n*; account of deaths in, previous to final massacre, ii. 267*n*.

**Bichpúri**, evacuated by Gújars as Mr. Dunlop enters, vi. 130.

**Biddle**, an Englishman who acts as agent for Náná Sáhib, i. 79.

**Biddulph**, Capt., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbagh, iv. 140.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## BID-BIJ]

## INDEX.

205

Biddulph, Col., takes guns through the heart of Lakhnao to support British left, iv. 148; killed at Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 149.

Bihār, Eastern, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; same as Bhāgalpūr, description of, iv. xiii; state of, during November, iv. 297; by securing Bhāgalpūr and Munger, Mr. Yule disarms conspiracy in Eastern division, iv. 93.

Bihār, Western, correct name of the Patná division, vi. 3; prison disturbances at (1845), i. 144; important interests in, threatened, iii. 39.

Mr. W. Tayler's efforts to preserve order in, iii. 29-40; confidence felt in Mr. Tayler, iii. 39; great danger to, by defeat of Capt. Dunbar's troops, iii. 69; saved from Sipáhi marauding by Major Eyre, iii. 67; unpatriotic conduct of some officers in, after driving Mr. W. Tayler from office, iv. 310; troops sent to Patna after Mr. Tayler's recall, iv. 311.

Defeat of rebels at Akbarpūr (7 Oct) iv. 312; defeat of rebels at Danchua (6 Nov), iv. 312; Col. Rowcroft's column organized in, iv. 225, 312.

Threatened by Kúnwar Singh (Mar '58), iv. 317; Brig. Douglas's plan for crushing scattered rebels in, iv. 339; cleared of rebel troops (24 Nov '58), iv. 345; the men who saved the district and the capital of India, vi. 33.

Bihiyá occupied by Sir E. Lugard, iv. 336.

Bijaigarh occupied by Col. Greathed, iv. 65.

Bijapūr, Ajít Singh surprised and defeated at, v. 234.

Bijáwar, district to the west of U'rcháh, v. xii.

Lijérághugarh, captured by Lieut. Osborne, v. 77.

Bijnáur, a district of Rohilkhand,

Bijnáur—cont.

iv. xviii, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 103; Mr. A. Shakespear, Collector and Magistrate of, vi. 103; news of Mirath outbreak reaches, vi. 104; released gaol-birds infest the district, vi. 104.

*Preliminary Disturbances.* — Mutineers from Rurki enter the district, vi. 104; prisoners break out of gaol (21 May), vi. 105; Mr. Shakespear stops egress of prisoners from gaol, vi. 105; some prisoners escape, most of whom are recaptured, vi. 105; Mr. Shakespear secures treasure in a well (21 May), vi. 105; Mahmúd Khán comes to steal treasure too late, vi. 106; help given to English by Chandhárís near, vi. 104; Mahmúd Khán sent to suppress Mewáti marauders, vi. 106; military assistance arrives, vi. 106; Mahmúd Khán returns with armed Patháns (30 May), vi. 106; mutinously disposed troops sent from, vi. 107; much of the treasure removed from, by Lieut. Gough, vi. 107; the town isolated by the general revolt, vi. 107; Mahmúd Khán suddenly returns to (7 June), vi. 107.

*Muhammadan Rule in.*—Bahádur Khán's rule at Baréli makes retention of Bijnáur impossible, vi. 108; Mahmúd Khán persuaded to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; Mr. Shakespear skilfully hands over district to care of Mahmúd Khán (7 June), vi. 108; Mahmúd Khán proclaims himself ruler, under King of Dehli (10 June), vi. 109; Mahmúd Khán appropriates money remaining in well, vi. 109; and begins to persecute Hindús, vi. 110; Umráo Singh driven from district, by Mahmúd Khán, vi. 110; Hindús unite and drive Mahmúd Khán to Najibábád (6 Aug), vi. 110; anarchy in, after the Hindú revolt, vi. 110.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Bijnáur—cont.**

*Civil War.*—Mr. Shakespear authorizes two Muhammadans to take charge of place (16 Aug), vi. 111; Mahmúd Khán declares war on (23 Aug), vi. 111; and captures the town, vi. 111; civil war between Hindús and Muhammadans, vi. 111; decisive defeat of Hindús (18 Sept), vi. 111; flight of younger Chaudhárís to Mirath, vi. 111.

*Muhammadan Rule re-established.*—Muhammadans massacre unoffending Hindús, vi. 111; Mahmúd Khán establishes his rule at, vi. 112; Mahmúd Khán harries neighbouring district, vi. 112; the third raid from, defeated by Capt. H. Boisragon, vi. 112; despondency at, by reason of Capt. Boisragon's victory, vi. 114.

*British Authority restored.*—Brig. Jones's force banishes Muhammadan domination from (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; occupied by Brig. Jones, iv. 364; Mr. Shakespear returns to, and soon restores order, vi. 115.

Bijráon, Capt. Meade makes the final move from (27 Feb '59), v. 258.

Bíkánír, one of the Rájput States, iii. 163*n*, iv. xvii, vi. 150; description of the State, vi. 150; the Rájah's feuds with Jaisalmír (1835), vi. 150; Sirdár Singh becomes Rájah (1852), vi. 150; renders real assistance during Mutiny, vi. 151; the remnants of Tántiá Topi's army surrender to Rájah of, v. 256; remains loyal, and the reasons for its loyalty, vi. 150; the State rewarded for loyalty, vi. 151.

Biláspúr, garrison of, v. 77; Mr. Skinner fortifies himself in his house, vi. 135; Mr. Sapte arrives, and relieves Mr. Skinner, vi. 135. Bilsi, rebels about to attack, iii. 216.

Biná, rapid stream near Ráhatgarh,

**Bíná—cont.**

v. 95; Sir Hugh Rose's passage of fruitlessly disputed by Rájah of Bánpúr, v. 98; defensive line of, abandoned by rebels in panic, v. 103.

Bingham, Lieut., with first column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19.

Bírbhúm, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.

Birch, Capt., has guns brought into Alláhábád Fort, ii. 187; murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Birch, Col. Richard, Military Secretary, immediately investigates cause for greased-cartridge scare, i. 377; early advises a General Proclamation to the Army, i. 447*n*.

Birch, Lieut., distinguished at battle of Chinhat, iii. 377; his great services during defence of Lakhnáo, iii. 387.

Birch, Lieut., attacked by infuriated Kols, in Singhbhúm, iv. 306; severely wounded, iv. 306.

Birch, Lieut., disarms Burhánpúr mutineers, v. 40.

Birch, Lieut.-Col., commands troops at Sitápúr, iii. 252; firmly believes in the loyalty of his men, iii. 253; murdered by his Sipáhís (3 June), iii. 254.

Birch, Maj.-Gen., on caste as affecting discipline, i. 243*n*.

Birch, Mrs., superintends nursing at Lakhnáo, iii. 327.

Bird, Assist. Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnáo, iii. 386.

Bird, Mr., Joint Magistrate of Gorákhpúr, vi. 52; defeats attempt of prisoners to escape from Gorákhpúr gaol (7 June), vi. 55; remains alone at Gorákhpúr after other officials had retreated (13 Aug), vi. 58; maintains his dangerous position for a few days, vi. 59; at last escapes into the jungle, vi. 59; a price set on his head, vi. 59; he reaches Bétiah, in Champáran district, safely, vi. 59.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## BIR-BOL]

## INDEX.

207

- Bird**, Robert Martins, adverse to Tálukdárs, i. 118; charged by Col. Sleeman with habitually insulting native gentry, i. 121.
- Bird**, Mr. Wilberforce, his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 325.
- Birkingyoung**, Mr., a planter, brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138.
- Bitwah**, stormed and won by Brig. Barker, v. 200.
- Bisháratpúr**, loyal and generous conduct of Zamíndár of, vi. 51.
- Bishop**, Capt., murdered at Siálkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473.
- Bisúáh**, near Sitápúr, point at which Firúzsháh crossed the Ganges to join Tántiá Topí, v. 251.
- Bitaulí**, occupied by the Begam of Lakhnao (9 Apr '58), iv. 346; evacuated by Begam of Lakhnao (19 Apr '58), iv. 348.
- Bítáur**, Gen. Napier hurries to, to intercept Firúzsháh, v. 252.
- Bithúr**, Bájí Ráo retires to (1818), i. 72; granted as jaghír to Náná Sáhib, i. 74; Col. Smith's boat-party destroyed near, iii. 232*n*; Náná Sáhib's retreat to, and flight from, ii. 293; plunder and destruction of palace at (19 July), ii. 294; Tántiá Topí leads Sheoráj-púr mutineers there, and is defeated, v. 306; Gen. Neill sends troops towards, merely to create good impression, iii. 343; Gen. Havelock attacks rebels at, iii. 343; desperate fighting at, but defeat of Náná Sáhib (16 Aug), iii. 344; destruction of palace and temple at (11 Dec.), iv. 197.
- Bithúr**, Mahárájah of, *see* Náná Sáhib.
- Black**, Capt., Capt. Conolly's letter to him, with respect to Erinparam mutiny, iv. 410.
- Black Hole**, Lord Clive revenges, i. 148.
- Blair**, Capt., disarms Sipáhís of A'sírgarh, v. 40.
- Blair**, Lieut., his distinguished conduct at battle near Balandshahr, iv. 63.
- Blake**, Brig., discourtesy of Sipáhís to, announces mutiny at Gwáliár, iii. 115; murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.
- Blake**, Mrs., escapes from the murders at Gwáliár, iii. 116*n*.
- Blake**, Mr., murdered at Jaipúr, superstition concerning his death, ii. 409*n*.
- Blane**, Major Seymore, urges Gen. Nicholson to advance cautiously into Dehlí, iv. 31.
- Block**, Mr. C. S., principal civil officer at Sultánpúr, iii. 271; receives notice of intended mutiny, iii. 271; murdered near Sultánpúr (9 June), iii. 272.
- Blunt**, Capt., commands Artillery in Lieut.-Col. Greathed's column, iv. 61; his daring courage in attack on Sikandarbagh, iv. 128; present with his guns at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.
- Bogará**, district of Eastern Bengal, iv. *xiv*.
- Bogle**, Lieut., rescues Miss Jackson and Mrs. Orr from captivity, iv. 281*n*.
- Boileau**, Capt., commands Infantry at Sikrorá, iii. 261; escapes from Sikrorá to Balrámpúr, iii. 263.
- Boileau**, Capt., sent to do duty with Nipálese, iv. 222; leads party of Gurkhás, at action of Mánduri, iv. 223.
- Boileau**, Major, reinforces escaladers at Jhánsí, v. 116.
- Boileau**, Capt. T. T., commands at Sago's Honse, Lakhnao, iii. 297.
- Boisragon**, Capt. H., takes command of force against Bijnaur raiders, vi. 112.
- Boisragon**, Lieut. T., sent from Rúrki against Bijnaur, vi. 112.
- Bokhára**, Persia tries to influence, against England (1856), i. 317.
- Bolan Pass**, suggested route for British Mission to Kandahar (1857) i. 323.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

208

INDEX.

[BOL-BOW

- Boláram**, Colin Mackenzie nearly murdered by his own Sipáhís at, i. 239.
- Bolton**, Lieut., murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 259.
- Bombay**, description of Presidency, v. 1; line of telegraphic communication with Madras, in 1857, iii. 137*n*; general policy of Lord Elphinstone for protection of, v. 37.
- Mr. Forjett, Superintendent of Police at, v. 29; Mr. Forjett enlists European police, v. 29; dangerously inflammable condition of town, ii. 310; Mr. Forjett disobeys orders, and saves the town, v. 34; riot at the Muharram, v. 33; Mr. Forjett quells the mutiny, v. 34; conspirators acknowledge that Mr. Forjett's vigilance defeated them, v. 35.
- Sipáhís conspire to break out at the Duálí festival, v. 35; the conspiracy in Gangá Parshád's house, v. 36; this conspiracy also defeated by Mr. Forjett, v. 36.
- March of a column from, to Indúr, iii. 140; Queen's Proclamation at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.
- Bombay Army**, its constitution, i. 155; its constitution compared with that of Bengal, i. 242.
- Bombay**, Inám Commission of, its nature and operations, i. 127.
- Bonai**, a tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.
- Bondí**, Begam of Oudh and Náná Sáhíb driven through, v. 204.
- Bone**, Mr., Engineer, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Bonham**, Lieut., commands Artillery at Sikrorá, iii. 261; his Sipáhís give him money and a horse, but force him to leave Sikrorá (9 June), iii. 263; his heroic conduct at battle of Chinhat, iii. 286*n*, 377; wounded three times at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Bontein**, Major, reports greased-car-
- Bontein**, Major—*cont.*  
tridge scare at Damdamah (23 Jan), i. 375; suggests disbanding 19th Regt. at Calcutta instead of Barrackpúr, i. 394; pronounces on the greasing substance, i. 377; suggests substitution of tearing for biting, i. 383.
- Bonus**, Lieut., wounded in escalade, at Jhánsí, v. 117.
- Botanical Gardens**, Calcutta, plot to rise against the English there, on 10th March, frustrated, i. 389.
- Boulderson**, Mr., reproved for supporting Tálukdári claims, i. 119*n*.
- Boulton**, Lieut., escapes massacre by his own Sipáhís, but afterwards perishes (July), iii. 249.
- Bourchier**, Major George, commands Horse Battery, in Punjab Movable Column, ii. 476; supports Cavalry with his guns in their heroic stand at Dehlí, iv. 34; his description of appearance of Dehlí after capture, iv. 48; commands Artillery in Lieut.-Col. Greathed's column, iv. 61; takes part in battle of Balandshahr, iv. 63; his description of the surprise at A'gra, iv. 71*n*; his description of the rout of the rebels at A'gra, iv. 72; first to open fire at relief of Lakhnao, iv. 119; his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 140; takes guns through the heart of Lakhnao to support British left, iv. 149; present with his battery at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; by rapid advance secures the capture of Gwáliár camp, iv. 191; his description of chase of Gwáliár contingent from Kánhpúr, iv. 191; blows up house at Itáwah, held by fanatics, iv. 201.
- Bourne**, Mr. Sturges, present at Christ Church when young Canning won the Latin verse prize, i. 269*n*.
- Bouverie**, Capt., accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280.
- Bowling**, Dr., murdered at Sháhjahánpúr (31 May), iii. 214.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## BOW-BRO,

## INDEX.

209

- Bowman, Rev. G. L.**, accompanies Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Bowring, Lewin**, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39.
- Boyd, Assist.-Surgeon**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Boyd, Capt.**, with second column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.
- Boyle, Mr. Vicars**, fortifies his house at A'rah, iii. 52; takes charge of defences of the house, iii. 53*n*; the great service he rendered at A'rah, vi. 33.
- Boyson, Mr.**, killed in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384.
- Bradford, Col.**, suppresses mutiny at Govindgarh (1850), i. 230.
- Bradford, Mr.**, escapes from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 271.
- Bradshaw, Lieut.**, killed in daring capture of a gun, at assault of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 27, 38.
- Bradshaw, Mrs.**, her account of the last moments of Sir Hugh Wheeler, ii. 254*n*.
- Brahmanism, effect of Western science on**, i. 131.
- Brahmans, their influence on Indian society**, i. 132; spread of English education renders them antagonistic to English rule, i. 133; specially alarmed by favour shown to widow-remarriage, i. 138.
- Brahmaputrâ**, its junction with the Manâs, vi. 31.
- Bramley, Lieut.**, killed at Rniyâ (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.
- Brasyer, Lieut.**, disarms Sipâhîs in Fort of Allâhâbâd, ii. 191.
- Brasyer, Capt.**, with his Sikhs forces abandonment of second line of defence in Lakhnao, iv. 252, 273.
- Bridge, Capt.**, commands Madras Horse Artillery, at attack on Lakhnao, iv. 121; his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 140; present with his battery at attack on Tântiâ Topî (6 Dec), iv. 188.
- Brigade Mess**, a post at Lakhnao, *Brigade Mess—cont.*  
iii. 298; mine exploded there, and assault delivered (10 Aug), iii. 306.
- Briggs, Capt.**, organises military train for supply of troops at Dehli, ii. 384*n*.
- Briggs, Major**, Military Secretary at Haidarâbâd, v. 83.
- Bright, Mr. G.**, Magistrate in Bardwân, vi. 6.
- Brijmohan Singh**, the Sipâhî who first used the new cartridges, his house burnt down (Apr), ii. 34.
- Brind, Major James**, commands heavy guns on Dehli Ridge, ii. 448*n*; commands right section No. 1 battery, Dehli, iv. 9; crushes the Morî bastion, iv. 10; captures the Jâmi Masjid (20 Sept), iv. 46; clears Dehli from the ruffianly element, iv. 57; ensures the safety of gateways in Dehli, iv. 57; commands siege-train at attack on Bareli, iv. 367; his death (1888), iv. 9*n*.
- Brind, Brig. Frederick**, commands at Siâlkot, and neglects to disarm Sipâhîs, ii. 471; murdered at Siâlkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473.
- Brindâban**, a town of Mathurâ, vi. 85.
- Brinjâris**, supply pack-cattle for Rûrkî column, iv. 359.
- Broadfoot, George**, his death in the Panjáb (1846), i. 5.
- Broadhurst, Mr. W. H.**, Collector in Bardwân, vi. 6.
- Brockman, Capt.**, leads stormers at Jhânsî, v. 116, 117; gallantly captures guns at attack on Gwâliâr, v. 157; chases Tântiâ Topî for weeks, but fails to catch him, v. 255*n*.
- Brougham, Major**, disarms Sipâhîs on Sawâd frontier, ii. 374; assists at disarming Sipâhîs at Fort Mackeson, ii. 479.
- Brown, Capt.**, severely wounded at Dehli, ii. 412.
- Brown, Capt. G. G.**, accompanies

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

210

INDEX.

[BRO-BUD

**Brown, Capt. G. G.—cont.**Gen. Napier's force to Ránód, v. 251*n*; pursues Garhákótá rebels, v. 100.**Brown, Lieut.**, his daring in attack of the Sikandarbágh, iv. 140.**Brown, Mr.**, Assistant Magistrate of Dinájpúr, resolves to fight for the station, iv. 299.**Brown, Mr.**, Engineer, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.**Brown, Mr. George**, a merchant, serves in Calcutta Cavalry Volunteers, vi. 18.**Browne, Capt. Samuel**, his conspicuous bravery at Kursí, iv. 287; commands Cavalry at Pílbhit, v. 192; sent to assist Lieut. Craigie at Núriah, v. 193; attacks Sirpúrah and captures a gun single-handed, v. 193; desperately wounded, but saved, v. 194; receives Victoria Cross, v. 194*n*.**Browne, Lieut.**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; wounded, iv., 114.**Browne, Mr. Cave**, his story of a general conspiracy among Panjáb Sipáhís, ii. 323*n*; on the importance of Firúzpur Magazine, ii. 332*n*; relates anecdote showing importance of Pesháwar in opinion of natives, ii. 338*n*.**Browne, Mrs.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.**Brownlow, Capt.**, burning of his house at Baréí, signal for mutiny, iii. 207.**Brownlow, Lieut.**, of the Engineers, his coolness and daring at Saháranpur, iii. 200; killed by accidental explosion of powder, at Lakhnao (17 Mar '58), iv. 232.**Brownlow, Lieut. Henry**, shot down in assault of Dehlí (14 Sept), iv. 42*n*.**Brownlow, Midshipman**, his gallantry in Jagdíspúr jungle operations, vi. 171.**Bruce, Capt.**, energetic head of the**Bruce, Capt.—cont.**

police at Kánhpúr, vi. 76; renders great service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

**Bruce, Mr.**, fellow-student with Viscount Canning, i. 268.**Bryce, Lieut.**, wounded at siege of Lakhnao, iii. 300.**Bryce, Mr.**, Carpenter, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.**Brydon, Surgeon**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.**Bryson, Sergeant-Major**, shot at siege of Lakhnao (9 July), iii. 300.**Buch, Dr.**, murdered at Baréí (31 May), iii. 212.**Buckley, Conductor**, escapes from explosion of Dehlí Magazine to Mirath, ii. 68.**Budáun**, a district of Baréí division, iii. x, iv. xviii, vi. 38; causes of ill-feeling there, iii. 215; Mr. Edwards, Collector, the only Englishman there, iii. 215, 216; sends his wife and child to Nainí Tál, iii. 216; Mr. Phillipp's reaches, on his way to Baréí (29 May), iii. 216; Mr. Phillipp's leaves, on failing to get assistance, iii. 216; three Englishmen join Mr. Edwards, iii. 216; mutiny at (1 June), iii. 217; the money-loss small, for Mr. Edwards had previously refused to receive revenue from landowners, iii. 218; the four Englishmen flee, and three at last reach Fathgarh, iii. 217; Mr. Edwards escapes to Dharpúr, iii. 217; ultimately reaches Kánhpúr in safety, iii. 217.**Khán Bahádur Khán** acknowledged ruler of, iii. 217; district becomes the seat of civil war, iii. 217; armed landholders three times try to plunder during Khán Bahádur Khán's sway, iii. 223; Gen. Penny marches on, iv. 351; he is attacked and killed (30 Apr '58), iv. 351.**Budháyan**, important fort covering

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## BUD-BUR]

## INDEX.

211

Budhayan—*cont.*

approach to Sultánpúr, iv. 232; secured by Gen. Franks's generalship, iv. 233.

Bunbury, Capt., his Sipáhís mutiny at Sultánpúr, iii. 272; sheltered, in his flight from Sultánpúr, by Rústan Sáh, iii. 272*n*; his services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252.

Bundélas, Rájput clans of Central India, v. 110*n*; make attacks on Ságur, v. 69.

Bundelkhand, i. 64, 219; annexation of Jaitpúr in (1853), i. 80; formation of Jhánsí territory in, iii. 118; its proximity to Sindhiá territory, iii. 135; disaffection caused by new settlement of the land, v. 291; revolutionary condition of, in June, ii. 309; kept free from rebel power by Lieut. Osborne, v. 77; entered by Gen. Whitlock, v. 135.

Búndí, one of the Rájput States, iii. 163*n*, iv. xvii, vi. 160; description of the State, vi. 160.

The quarrel with Jodhpúr (1830), vi. 161; Rám Singh, Ráo Rájah of, vi. 161; indisposition of ruler of, to help the British, vi. 161; the Maháráo shuts his gates on Tántiá Topí, v. 223, vi. 161; disloyal feeling forgiven (1860), vi. 161.

Burbank, Capt., chases Dhákah mutineers, but they escape into the jungle, iv. 302.

Burbank, Capt. of Marines, his excellent service in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 172.

Burdwán division, description of, vi. 6.

Burgess, Lieut., escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; kills a traitor in the fort, iii. 125; murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.

Burgess, *alias* Grierson, Corporal, one of explosion party at Kashmír Gate, Dehli, iv. 22; shot in attempting to light fuse (14 Sept), iv. 25.

Burhánpúr, its situation and history,

Burhánpúr—*cont.*

v. ix; some A'sírgarh Sipáhís sent away to, v. 40; Sipáhís mutiny there (12 July), v. 40; mutineers from, disarmed by Bháls, v. 40.

Burha Ráptí, tributary of the Ráptí iv. xviii.

Burhat Ghát, occupied by Col. Rowcroft, iv. 226.

Burkinyoung, Mr., joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198*n*.

Burlton, Capt., sent with Gwáliár troops to pacify A'ligarh district, iii. 196; dismissed by his mutinous men, at Háthras (3 July), iii. 197.

Burlton, Mr., disappears in confusion of mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 92; killed at Mathurá (14 June), vi. 97.

Burma, first contest with (1826), i. 47; Lord Dalhousie's war with, i. 96; province of Pegu annexed (1849), i. 48; difficulty in garrisoning with Indian troops, i. 337; general service regiments raised for service in, v. 285; proposal to march Bengal troops to (1856), i. 340.

Burmese War, its effect upon the Sipáhí mind, i. 193.

Burmester, Capt., murdered by his Sipáhís (7 July), iii. 249.

Burn, Col., made military Governor of Dehli, iv. 57.

Burnes, Capt., escapes from Sítápúr to the Mitaulí Rájah, iii. 255.

Burnes, Sir Alex., his 'pin and needle' presents at Kábul (1839), i. 325*n*.

Burney, Col., commands at Bánsí, iv. 94; convinces his Sipáhís of the hopelessness of mutiny, iv. 95.

Burr, Col., his defeat of the Peshwá, in 1817, v. xi.

Burroughs, Capt., enters the Sikan-darbagh, and is wounded, iv. 129.

Burroughs, Major, commands at A'zamgarh, vi. 63; unable to suppress rising of Sipáhís, ii. 160



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

212

INDEX.

[BUR-CAL

- Burrowes, Capt., murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 64.
- Burton, Major, Political Agent at Kotá, iv. 397; returns from short absence to Kotá, iv. 398; attacked and murdered with his two sons there (15 Oct), iv. 399. vi. 162.
- Busher, Sergeant, escapes from Faizábád and reaches Captaininganj in safety, iii. 269.
- Bushir, to be occupied by British troops (1856), i. 306.
- Bushby, Mr., administers Ságar and Narbadá territories with judgment, v. 61; his death (Feb), v. 81.
- Butána, branch of Jamnah canal watering Rohtak, vi. 140.
- Butler, Lieut. Thomas, his daring act at the Láhor Gate, Dehli, iv. 32; struck down in this attack, iv. 33; swims across Gúmtil to inspect rebel works at Lakhnao, iv. 263; gives possession of first line of defence at Lakhnao to Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 263; wins the Victoria Cross (9 Mar '58), iv. 263; takes part in attack on Ruiyá, iv. 356.
- Byng, Capt., mutinous Sipáhís at Jabalpur ask him to command them, i. 214.
- Byng, Lt.-Col., commands Cavalry at Jabalpur, v. 133.
- Byng, Major the Hon. R. B., sent in pursuit of Chitrágáon mutineers, iv. 295; catches the Chitrágáon mutineers at Látú, iv. 295; killed in attack on mutineers there (18 Dec), iv. 295.

## C.

Cafe, Capt., attempts to storm Ruiyá, and is beaten back, iv. 355; wins Victoria Cross (15 Apr '58), iv. 355.

Calcutta, condition of European inhabitants in May, ii. 84; conspiracy before the Mutiny, v. 292; two conspiring Sipáhís arrested by their comrades, vi. 20; important results of postponing fête at Sindhiá's visit (10 Mar), vi. 12.

At the first reports of Mutiny inhabitants take alarm, ii. 85; just cause of alarm, ii. 85; optimistic view of affairs at, iii. 1; the Government forecast of the campaign, iii. 2; reasons for the false security felt by the official world, iii. 7; community distrust Lord Canning's cautious measures, ii. 86; Lord Canning retains his native body-guard in despite of mutiny, ii. 89; native guard at last removed from Government House, vi. 21; dread of massacre on Queen's birthday, ii. 89; dangerous condition on that day, vi. 14.

*Protective measures.* — Troops sent to the North-West Prov. (20 May), iii. 2; Madras Fusileers arrive (24 May), ii. 96; the proximity of Barrackpur, and residence of King of Oudh, sources of danger, ii. 85; means of protecting dangerous posts around, ii. 91; inhabitants offer themselves as Volunteers, ii. 87; contemptuous terms in which volunteer aid was refused, vi. 16; serious consequences resulting from this refusal, iii. 5; citizens organize a Volunteer force in a few days, when permitted, iii. 10; Cavalry Volunteers patrol Barrackpur road two days



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

CAL]

INDEX.

213

## Calcutta—cont.

after enrolment, vi. 19; the devotion and steadiness of the European community in, vi. 24; inhabitants urge the disbandment of Barrackpúr and Dánápúr Sipáhís, ii. 92 and *n*; deputation of merchants urge Lord Canning to order disarmament of Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 41; disastrous results of Lord Canning's refusal to disarm Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 47; the dangerously weak condition of, in June, exposed by Mr. Grant, iii. 9; Highlanders and other regiments arrive in June, ii. 101; arrival of reinforcements, iii. 5; troops hurried to the front from, iii. 6; the "Gagging Act," iii. 13; the storm of unpopularity it evoked, iii. 13, 14; a spy of the King of Oudh detected (13 June), vi. 19.

*Panic Sunday.*—"Panic Sunday" at (14 June), iii. 16; eyewitnesses of "Panic Sunday," vi. 20*n*; pusillanimity of the higher officials, iii. 16; parts of the city completely deserted, iii. 17; Dr. Mouat's testimony, iii. 17*n*; the mercantile and trading community remain steadfast, iii. 17*n*; Highlanders hurried away at night to disarm Barrackpúr Sipáhís, iii. 18.

*Arrest of the King.*—Arrest of the King of Oudh at (15 June), iii. 18; Mr. Edmonstone discreetly effects the arrest, iii. 18; the King submits with dignity, iii. 19; his Prime Minister accompanies him to Fort William, iii. 19.

*Disarmament discussion.*—Knowledge of the progress of the mutiny possessed by Government up to 7 July, iii. 22; arrival of Gen. P. Grant, iii. 19; the merchants press upon Lord Canning the necessity for disarming Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 41; a deputation admitted to His Lordship (20 July), iii. 41 th

## Calcutta—cont.

request curtly refused, iii. 41; the disasters which followed due to this obstinacy, iii. 42; Grand Jury recommend disarmament of natives (13 July), iii. 91; Lord Canning's Bill for disarming, iii. 91; he disarms both Europeans and natives, iii. 91; a licence clause provided, iii. 91; the Act a statesman-like measure, iii. 91; indignation which it calls forth, iii. 91.

*Active Operations begin.*—Reported rising at the T'd, vi. 20; news possessed by Government (1 Aug), iii. 88; arrival of Sir J. Outram, iii. 87; Mr. J. P. Grant sent to Banáras, iii. 88; Muhammadan body-guard disarms itself (4 Aug), vi. 21; Madras Sipáhís volunteer for service and land at (5 Aug), iv. 97; Lord Elgin and Capt. W. Peel arrive (8 Aug), iii. 93; arrival of Capt. Sotheby (11 Aug), iii. 93; formation of the Naval Brigade, iii. 93; the Brigade begins its glorious career (18 Aug), iii. 93; Sir Colin Campbell lands, iii. 94; his great difficulties on landing, iii. 85; he is compelled to force the Government into action, iii. 87; gloomy outlook on arrival of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 84.

Yeomanry Corps raised at, vi. 22; reinforcements freely arrive during Sept. and Oct., iv. 91; troops diverted from China, iv. 89; troops sent to suppress disturbances in Chitrágáon (26 Nov), iv. 294; Mr. J. P. Grant becomes President of the Council (Feb '58), iv. 291.

Panic of 3 Mar. 1858, iv. 291; Sir Orfeur Cavanagh's account of the cause of this panic, iv. 292*n*; the town open to attack by Kúnwar Singh, vi. 35; its many narrow escapes from attack or seizure, vi. 36; the men who saved it from depredation, vi. 33, 37; Queen'

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

214

INDEX.

[CAL-CAM

Calcutta—*cont.*

Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Calcutta Gate, at Dehli, closed against insurgents, ii. 58, 393*n*."Calcutta Review," its description of the desolation on line of march to Kánhpúr, ii. 277*n*.

Cameron, Brig., nearly killed by Gházis, iv. 369.

Cameron, Capt., commands troops at Nausháhrá, ii. 363; conducts mutinous troops from Nausháhrá to Mardán, ii. 364.

Cameron, Mr., works a mortar in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Campbell, Brig., placed in command at Alláhábád (Jan '58), iv. 313; clears district near Alláhábád, iv. 314; sent in wrong direction by Sir Colin Campbell to pursue Lakhnao rebels (14 Mar '58), iv. 278; ordered to stop fugitives from Músábágh on left front (19 Mar '58), iv. 283; deliberately allows the rebels to escape, iv. 284; incalculable mischief caused by his neglect, iv. 285*n*; his failure justified by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 289.

Campbell, Brig., of the Bays, charges on, and captures rebel guns at Jalálábád, iv. 250.

Campbell, Capt. Rose, Maj. Davidson's emissary to Rájah of Shorápúr, v. 86; assumes charge of Shorápúr after flight of the Rájah, v. 88; leaves Shorápúr, v. 87.

Campbell, Col., preserved by faithful troopers at Siálkot mutiny, ii. 473*n*.

Campbell, Col., his former services, iv. 21; commands third column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19; leads his column to the assault of Kashmir Gate, iv. 26; penetrates to the Jámi Masjid, iv. 27; his critical position in the middle of Dehli, iv. 35.

Campbell, Lieut., wounded, but escapes to large fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123.

Campbell, Lieut., sent to do duty with Nipalese, iv. 222.

Campbell, Lieut.-Col., commands division on illness of Brig. Stuart, v. 130*n*.

Campbell, Major, wounded in No. 2 battery (11 Sept), iv. 13.

Campbell, Mr. J., sends Játs from Rohtak to join Meade's Horse, v. 218.

Campbell, Mrs. Lorne, preserved by faithful troopers at Siálkot mutiny, ii. 473*n*.

Campbell, Sir Colin, suppresses the Ráwalpindí mutiny (1849), i. 227; selected by Lord Palmerston for chief command in India, iii. 94; proves himself a great general, iv. 196; responsible for two acts at Lakhnao which place him in the second rank of generalship, iv. 288.

*Organization of an army.*—Arrives at Calcutta (13 Aug), iii. 94, iv. 84, vi. 22; non-existence of an army for operations when he reached Calcutta, iv. 85; forced to stimulate the Indian Government into action, iv. 87; organizes a bullock train from Rániganj, iv. 87; patrols road to Alláhábád, iv. 88; starts for seat of operations (27 Oct), iv. 91; nearly captured by mutineers at Sherghátí, iv. 101; encourages Gen. Havelock to hold on to Kánhpúr, iii. 347; his commendation of Gen. Outram's great act of self-abnegation, iii. 353; reaches Alláhábád (1 Nov), iv. 102; arrives at Kánhpúr (3 Nov), iv. 104.

*Active operations commence.*—He sends a force to clear the district of A'zamgarh, iv. 104; resolves to capture Lakhnao before achieving anything else, iv. 104; disregards Tántiá Topí, iv. 105; clears country north of Banáras with troops marching to Lakhnao, iv. 225; hurries to Lakhnao misled by accounts of shortness of provisions,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

CAM]

INDEX.

215

**Campbell, Sir Colin—cont.**

iv. 114; his instructions to Gen. Windham on leaving him at Kánhpúr, iv. 159; the careful forethought of his instructions, iv. 160.

Reaches Banní, near Lakhnao (9 Nov), iv. 106; is met by Mr. Kavanagh (10 Nov), iv. 117; his plan for relieving Lakhnao, iv. 118; the force with which he approached Lakhnao, iv. 117; acts on Gen. Outram's advice in advancing through Lakhnao, iv. 119n; reaches A'lambágh (12 Nov), iv. 120; leaves his baggage at the A'lambágh, iv. 120.

*The Attack.*—Force with which he made his attack, iv. 121; captures Dilkushá (14 Nov), iv. 122; captures the Martinière, iv. 123; rebels attempt to drive him from the captured positions, but fail, iv. 124; a second and more desperate effort is made, and again fails, iv. 125; the English again advance (15 Nov), iv. 125; and force entrance into Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 127; the advance signalled to Sir J. Outram, iv. 126; heroic capture of the Sikandar Bágh, iv. 129; resolves to carry the Sháh Najaf, iv. 134, 135; his critical position before Sháh Najaf, iv. 135; leads the desperate attack in person, iv. 133; is unable to force an entrance, iv. 135-137; the army saved by Sergeant Paton, iv. 137 who effects the capture of Sháh Najaf, iv. 137; and receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 137n.

*The Relief.*—Plan for final junction with Sir J. Outram, iv. 141; secures his left flank (17 Nov), iv. 141; captures Banks's House, iv. 141; attack and capture of the Mess House, iv. 142; capture of the Motí Mahall, iv. 143; his rage at Capt. Wolesley for exceeding orders, iv. 143n; he reaches the Residency (17 Nov), iv. 146.

**Campbell, Sir Colin—cont.**

Arrangements for withdrawing garrison from Residency (19 Nov), iv. 151; reaches A'lambágh with the relieved garrison (25 Nov), iv. 155.

*The Return March.*—Plans for the return to Kánhpúr, iv. 155; leaves Sir J. Outram in charge of A'lambágh, iv. 155; starts with convoy to Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 156; receives urgent summons from Gen. Windham to hasten to Kánhpúr, iv. 156; reaches Mangalwár, iv. 157; re-enters Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 158; his prompt measures for saving the Kánhpúr bridge, iv. 182.

*The Kánhpúr Battle.*—Before attacking Tántiá Topí sends convoy on to Alláhábád, iv. 185; his plan for driving Tántiá Topí from Kánhpúr, iv. 187; sends his camp to river side before attacking Tántiá Topí, iv. 189; drives Gwáliár Contingent from Kánhpúr (6 Dec), iv. 191; orders Gen. Mansfield to occupy the Subahdar's Tank to force surrender of Tántiá Topí, iv. 192; orders destruction of Bithúr, iv. 197.

*The Doáb.*—Resolves to capture Fathgarh, iv. 199; forced to await return of carriages from Alláhábád in order to move from Kánhpúr, iv. 199; marches westward from Kánhpúr (24 Dec), iv. 210; reaches Míran-kí-Sarai (30 Dec), iv. 210; meets Capt. Hodson at Míran-kí-sarai after his daring ride, iv. 207; his kind reception of Capt. Hodson, iv. 208; saves bridge over Káli Nadí from destruction (1 Jan '58), iv. 211; his troops, without orders, scatter the rebels there, iv. 213; he occupies Fathgarh (3 Jan '58), iv. 214; re-establishes communication with the north-west (4 Jan '58), iv. 215; places Brig. Seaton in command of Fathgarh, iv. 218.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)Campbell, Sir Colin—*cont.*

*Preparations for capture of Lakhnao.*—His desire to subdue Rohilkhand before Lakhnao overruled by Lord Canning, iv. 215; deceives rebels in Rohilkhand as to his intentions, iv. 218; orders siege-train from A'gra, iv. 217; sends Col. Walpole against Allahganj, iv. 218; directs the advance of a small column from Rurki, iv. 219; leaves Fathgarh with the bulk of his troops (1 Feb '58), iv. 220; returns to Kánhpúr (4 Feb '58), iv. 220.

*Final advance on Lakhnao.*—His plan for the capture of Lakhnao, iv. 257; advances against the Dilkushá to the final capture of Lakhnao, iv. 258; seizes Muhammad Bágh (2 Mar '58), iv. 258; returns to the A'lambágh, iv. 253; troops with which he advanced to final capture of Lakhnao, iv. 258, 259.

Throws two bridges across the Gúmtí at Bibiapúr (4 Mar '58), iv. 259; sends Gen. Outram with troops across the Gúmtí, iv. 259; the troops which crossed, iv. 260; his anxiety about the passage of the Gúmtí, iv. 260*n*; repulse of Cavalry attack, and seizure of Chinhat, iv. 261; batteries placed to enfilade first line of rebel defence, iv. 261; capture of the Yellow House, iv. 262; seizure of the Martinière, iv. 264; the rebels abandon their first line of works (9 Mar '58), iv. 263.

Capture of Banks's house (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; erection of batteries to rake the Kaisarabágh defences, iv. 265; seizure of the iron bridge, iv. 266; capture of Hashmat A'li's camp, iv. 266; occupation of the Sikandarabágh, iv. 267; Kadam Rasúl and Sháh Najaf abandoned by the enemy, iv. 268; storm and capture of the Begam Kothí, iv. 270; the sternest struggle during

Campbell, Sir Colin—*cont.*

the siege, iv. 270; the death of Captain Hodson (11 Mar '58), iv. 271; storm of the Imámbarah, iv. 273; abandonment of second line of defensive works, iv. 273.

Advance against the Kaisarabágh, iv. 273; struggle in the Chiní Bazaar, iv. 274; rebels abandon the Tára Kothí and Mess-house, iv. 274; storm of the Kaisarabágh, iv. 275; Dr. Russell's description of the plunder of the place, iv. 275; capture of the third line of defence (14 Mar '58), iv. 276.

Extraordinary order to Gen. Outram, iv. 277; the disastrous consequences of this order, iv. 277; directs Sir J. Outram to recross Gúmtí, and occupy Kaisarabágh, iv. 278; sends Gen. Hope Grant to pursue along Sitápúr road, iv. 278; sends Brig. Campbell on the Sandila road, iv. 278; sends Gen. Outram against the Machchí Bhawan, iv. 279; capture of the Musá Bágh, iv. 283; escape of the enemy through wilful blundering, iv. 284; the Maulaví driven from the city, iv. 286; complete subjugation of Lakhnao (21 Mar '58), iv. 286.

Sends Sir E. Lugard to relieve A'zamgarh, iv. 328.

*Operations in Central India.*—Accepts Sir Robert Hamilton's plan for campaign in Central India, v. 91; seeks to divert Sir Hugh Rose from Jhánsí, v. 107; sends Col. Maxwell, with troops, to Kalpi, iv. 315.

*Rohilkhand Campaign.*—Lord Canning insists on immediate attack on Rohilkhand, iv. 349; Sir Colin Campbell sends three columns into Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv. 349; occupies Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 365; the Maulaví and Náná Sáhíb escape from him (30 Apr '58), iv. 365; occupies Faridpúr, iv. 367.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## CAM-CAN]

## INDEX.

217

Campbell, Sir Colin—*cont.*

drives Khán Bahádúr Khán from Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 367; the rebel force escapes from Baréli, iv. 370; sends Brig. Jones to relieve Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 373; after capture of Baréli, distributes his forces, iv. 376; hurries from Faríd-púr to relieve Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 377; joins Brig. Jones in Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 377; repulses the Maulavi's attack at Panhat (18 May '58), iv. 377; drives the Maulavi into Oudh, iv. 378; returns to Fathgarh, iv. 378.

Seeks to divert Sir Hugh Rose from attack on Jhánsí, v. 107; orders him to relieve Charkhári, v. 107; Sir R. Hamilton authorizes Gen. Rose to disobey that order, v. 108; detaches troops to support attack on Kálpí, v. 125; thinks Central India operations ended with capture of Kálpí, v. 131; directs the break up of Central India Field Force, v. 131; reprimands Sir Hugh Rose for re-assuming command of troops, v. 150; he is allowed a share in Kírwí booty, v. 141.

*Final Operations.*—His plan of operations for finally crushing resistance, v. 200; moves against A'methí and compels submission of Rájah (8 Nov '58), v. 202; completely defeats Béni Mádhú at Dúndiá Khérá (24 Nov '58), v. 203; drives the Begam of Oudh and Náná Sáhíb from Boudí, v. 204; drives rebels from Bondí and Bahráich, v. 204; drives Begam of Oudh and Náná Sáhíb into Nipál, v. 204; finally defeats the rebels at Bánkí, on the Nipál frontier (Jan '59), v. 204; becomes Lord Clyde (Oct '58), v. 200.

Campbell, Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Canning, Mr. George, appointed Governor-General in 1822, but never

Canning, Mr. George—*cont.*

sails, i. 264; becomes Foreign Secretary, i. 266; his opinion of Indian officials, i. 276*n*.

Canning, Lord Hubert, accompanies Viscount Canning to India, i. 280*n*.

## Canning Viscount:—

*Biographical Details.*—His early life, i. 265–268; his school-days, i. 266; goes to Eton, i. 266; enters the University (Dec '28), i. 268; takes his degree, i. 269; his marriage (5 Sept '35), i. 270; becomes Member of Parliament (Aug '36), i. 270; takes his seat in the House of Lords (24 Apr '37), i. 270; becomes Under Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs (1841), i. 271; becomes Chief Commissioner of Woods and Forests (1846), i. 271; declines office under Lord Derby, i. 272; becomes Postmaster-General (1852), i. 273; re-appointed Postmaster-General under Lord Palmerston (1856), i. 273.

Appointed Governor-General (1 Aug '55), i. 264, 274; his appointment received with disapprobation, i. 274; banquet at London Tavern on his appointment, i. 274; his speech on assuming the Governor-Generalship, i. 276.

He lands in India (28 Jan '56), i. 281; his reception at Bombay, i. 281; reaches Calcutta (29 Feb '56), i. 282; immediate pressure of public business, i. 282; his Supreme Council, i. 283.

*Personal Characteristics.*—His conscientiousness, i. 283; the real strength of his character, v. 297; his military prescience, v. 297; at first hampered by bad advisers, ii. 125*n*; led astray on first landing in India, v. 296; his early mistakes due to ignorant official councillors, v. 299, vi. 7; his unfortunate dependence on official advisers, vi. 8; invites confidential commu-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

218

INDEX.

[CAN

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

nications from Agents at Native Courts, i. 283; his real greatness when he shook himself free from official councillors, v. 297.

*General Policy.*—His interest in religious societies alarms the natives (1856), i. 348; his cautious dealing with the Hindu Widows Remarriage question, i. 350; proposes General Enlistment Act, i. 342; issues General Enlistment Order (25 July '56), i. 343.

Consents to conference with Dost Muhammad, i. 313, 317; resolves to subsidize Afghanistan, i. 314; declines to send British Mission to Herat, i. 305; his opinion of the agreement with Afghanistan, i. 326, 328.

Adopts Lord Dalhousie's policy with respect to Dehli Princes, ii. 22; resolves to abolish kingly title of Dehli family, ii. 23; his final instructions as to Dehli succession, ii. 24.

His desire to avoid war with Persia, i. 305; directed from Home to make war on Persia, i. 305; consults Sir John Lawrence as to command of Persian expedition, i. 307; appoints Gen. Stalker to the command, i. 309; sends Outram to supersede Gen. Stalker, i. 312; Persian war ends at moment of Indian outbreak, i. 440; his terms for making peace with Persia, i. 319; his opinion of the war with Persia, i. 304.

Approves the policy of annexing Oudh, i. 279; appoints Mr. Coverley Jackson interim Commissioner of Oudh, i. 292; orders inquiry into alleged indignities in Oudh, i. 297; severely reprimands Mr. Jackson for neglecting to supply information about indignities, i. 298; resolves to depose Jackson, i. 299; wishes Outram to return to Oudh, i. 311.

*The Storm rises.*—Warned by

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

Gen. Outram before outbreak to make Alláhábád secure, ii. 181 and *n*; he is rendered uneasy by the *chapáti* distribution, i. 421; knows of conspiracy to seize Fort William (26 Jan), vi. 11; permits Sipáhís to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; first warned of the great coming danger by the outbreak at Barhám-púr (Feb), i. 387; his slowness in dealing with Barhám-púr mutiny, vi. 7; objects to deferring target practice at Ambáláh (4 Apr), i. 410; realizes the depth of the disaffection at Barrackpúr, i. 403*n*; fears Gen. Harsey's second address to Barrackpúr Sipáhís, i. 390; delay in disarming Barrackpúr Sipáhís, vi. 7; asks for additional English officers (Apr), i. 335.

*The Storm breaks.*—Hears that Sipáhís are apparently contented in early May, i. 427; news of Mí-rath outbreak reaches him (12 May), i. 437; his condemnation of the irritating way of carrying out sentence on Mí-rath troopers, ii. 38*n*; realizes the significance of Mí-rath-Dehli outbreak, i. 438, 453; inclines to prompt severity in early May, i. 436; resolves on calm determination to suppress Mutiny, i. 439; finds his Presidency officers painfully despondent, i. 448; summons China expedition to his help, i. 441; his official and private appeal to Lord Elgin, i. 445; assumes the whole responsibility of diverting China expedition, i. 444; summons English troops from Burmah and Madras, i. 442; demands immediate reinforcements from Court of Directors, i. 445; calls for troops from the Panjáb, i. 442; authorizes the acceptance of help from Pattialá and Jhínd (May), i. 443; his fears for the fidelity of the Panjáb, ii. 314; the question of ceding Pesháwar re-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

CAN]

INDEX.

219

Canning, Viscount—*cont.*

ferred to him, ii. 464; refuses to abandon Peshāwar, ii. 466; authorizes enlistment of Sikhs and Afghans, ii. 355; list of the troops he had summoned in May, ii. 95.

*Tranquillizing Measures.*—Confers increased punitive powers on military officers (16 May), i. 447; confers plenary military power on Sir H. Lawrence (16 May), i. 451; issues tranquillizing proclamation to native army, i. 447; retains his native body-guard in despite of Mutiny, ii. 89; pursues policy of feigning belief in Sipāhīs, i. 334, iii. 8, 15; compliments Sipāhīs at Allāhābād just before they mutiny, iii. 7; his reason for temporising with Sipāhīs, iii. 31.

Distrusts his own countrymen, but trusts the Sipāhīs, iii. 10; Calcutta community distrust his measures, ii. 86, iii. 13; refuses to enrol Calcutta inhabitants as Volunteers, ii. 87, vi. 7; contemptuous terms in which volunteer aid was refused (25 May), vi. 16; taunts the inhabitants of Calcutta with panic, ii. 88; induced by Mr. Grant to accept services of Volunteers at Calcutta, iii. 9; tardily sanctions the enrolment of Volunteers at Calcutta (12 June), iii. 10; his neglect of available resources condemned, ii. 4; receives reassuring telegrams from North-West (10-19 May), ii. 94.

*Reinforcements.*—Conceals first arrivals of reinforcements, ii. 96*n*; his anxiety about line of communication with A'gra, ii. 148; his instant efforts to protect that line, ii. 83; hurries troops up country, but leaves Sipāhīs armed near Calcutta, iii. 6, 7; his perversity in allowing disaffected troops to remain armed, iii. 14; fatal evidence of want of strength in policy, iii. 116; disregards Major

Canning, Viscount—*cont.*

Cavenagh's wise suggestions on the Queen's birthday, vi. 14.

*Active Operations.*—His directions as to military movements in June, iii. 9*n*; resolves to recover Dehlī before everything, ii. 90; his good opinion of Gen. Anson, i. 288; directs European troops on Northern hills to concentrate on Dehlī, ii. 90; urges Gen. Anson to advance immediately on Dehlī (17 May), ii. 113; directs detachment from Dehlī force to overawe Kānhpūr (31 May), ii. 119, iii. 3; urges Dehlī force to send troops southwards (10 June), iii. 8; his verdict on the delay of moving on Dehlī, ii. 125.

His extraordinary misappreciation of the magnitude of the crisis, iii. 4; refuses to send special mail to England for troops, v. 5; his criticized resolution with respect to treatment of mutineers, iii. 89; refuses to restrain the Press, iii. 12; grants exceptional powers to executive and military officers (8 June), ii. 100, 101; effect of Sir H. Barnard's victory of 8 June on him, iii. 21; he passes the Gagging Act (13 June), iii. 13.

Recognizes the strength of the mutiny by June, ii. 99; personally thanks De Kantzow for his devotion at Mainpūrī, iii. 105; disarms Barrackpūr Sipāhīs (14 June), iii. 18; arrests the King of Oudh (15 June), iii. 18; accepts the help of Nipāl in June, iv. 221.

*The Disarming Dispute.*—On the difficulty of disarming Sipāhīs in Bengal, ii. 93; receives deputation from Calcutta merchants, urging disarmament of Dānāpūr Sipāhīs (20 July), iii. 41; curtly refuses to order their disarmament, iii. 41, vi. 8; receives the reinforcements which could have disarmed Dānāpūr Sipāhīs, iii. 39; throws on Gen. Lloyd the respon-



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

220

INDEX.

[CAN

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

sibility of disarming Dánápúr Sípáhís, iii. 40; disastrous result of his refusal to disarm Dánápúr Sípáhís, iii. 47, iv. 85; his famous disarming Act, iii. 91; allows the removal of native guard from Government House (29 July), vi. 21; suggests disarming his Muhammadan body-guard (4 Aug), vi. 21; pleased that his body-guard disarms itself, vi. 22; forms Naval Brigade, at suggestion of Gen. Ashburnham, iii. 93; sanctions formation of Yeomanry Corps (Aug), vi. 22; proposes to raise battery of Eurasian artillery, iv. 71*n*; his instructions to Gen. Franks (Nov), iv. 228; his series of superseding appointments, iii. 345.

Recommends Sir P. Grant for chief command in India, iii. 94; Lord Palmerston selects Sir Colin Campbell for chief command in India, iii. 94; induces Sir Colin Campbell to capture Lakhnao before entering Rohilkhand (Jan '58), iv. 216; goes to Alláhábád (9 Feb '58), iv. 291.

*The Oudh Proclamation.*—His famous proclamation to the people of Oudh (Mar '58), v. 173; it rewards six faithful men, v. 173; confiscates all other landed property in Oudh, v. 174; excludes from mercy all who had murdered Englishmen and women in Oudh, v. 174; his Oudh proclamation reaches Lakhnao (20 Mar '58), iv. 285; his Oudh proclamation boldly condemned by Sir J. Outram, v. 175; his reasons for condemning it, v. 175; his Oudh proclamation universally condemned, iv. 286; Mr. Edmonstone's explanation of the Oudh proclamation, v. 174; His Lordship's defence of the proclamation, v. 176; his second defence, v. 177; refuses to believe that the land-settlement caused

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

the unsettlement, v. 177; enlarges Sir J. Outram's powers of mercy in Oudh, v. 176; his defence of his Oudh proclamation to the Court of Directors, v. 181; the Court supports his Oudh policy, v. 180; Lord Ellenborough condemns the proclamation, v. 178; and sends an insulting despatch to India, v. 179; the Cabinet support this despatch, v. 179; the despatch causes indignation in India, v. 180; the Prime Minister disowns it, v. 180; Lord Ellenborough resigns office, v. 179; Mr. Montgomery appointed Chief Commissioner of Oudh, v. 183.

*Central India.*—Appoints Col. Durand to temporary charge of Central India, iii. 135; takes advice from Sir R. Hamilton, as to campaign in Central India, v. 91; seeks to divert Sir Hugh Rose from Jhánsí, v. 107; despatches Lord Mark Kerr to save A'zamgarh, iv. 321; orders Gen. Whitlock to advance into Bundelkhand, v. 135; orders Gen. Whitlock to march on Kírwí, v. 138; organizes column to move to Suráon, v. 195.

*Official Acts.*—His care in explaining the Queen's Proclamation, v. 276; appoints Col. Durand as Foreign Secretary, v. 298; his general orders on the death of Capt. Peel, iv. 382; his testimony as to Mr. Venables' valuable services, iv. 383*n*; dismisses Capt. Showers from political employ (Feb '60), iii. 174*n*; text of his order, dismissing Major Showers from political employ, iii. 371.

Canning, Viscountess, takes lively interest in female education, i. 348.

Canning, Viscountess, mother of Viscount Canning, dies 15 April 1837, i. 270.

Canning, William Pitt, drowned at Madeira, i. 268.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## CAP-CAR]

## INDEX.

221

- Capper, Mr., stays alone at Maláun till actual outbreak of mutiny, iii. 256; saved from death by the heroism of his companions, iii. 287; wounded in defence of Lakha-nao, iii. 386.
- Captain Bazaar, captured by Capt. Lowe (26 Sept), iv. 108.
- Captainganj two fugitives from Faizábád reach, iii. 269.
- Carew, Lieut., I.N., his excellent service in Jagdíspúr jungles, vi. 171; important service of his battery at Hetampúr, vi. 171; disabled by exposure in the sun, vi. 171.
- Carmalt, Mr., tutor of Viscount Canning, i. 265.
- Carmichael, Brig., clears country south of the Ghághrá, v. 204.
- Carmichael, Sergeant, one of explosion party at Kashmir Gate, Dehli, iv. 22; lights the fuse, and is shot dead (14 Sept), iv. 25.
- Carnac, Mr., joins in attack on mutinous Sipáhis at Dhákah, iv. 293.
- Carnegie, Capt., Magistrate of Lakha-nao, i. 431; reports disaffection of 7th Regt., near Lakha-nao (2 May), i. 431; distinguishes himself in defence of Lakha-nao, iii. 386.
- Carnegy, Lieut., his prudent daring at Kadam Rasúl, iv. 267.
- Carnegy, Mr. Patrick, becomes Deputy Collector of Jaunpúr (8 Sept), vi. 51; acts as a soldier in Jaunpúr, vi. 51; his important services during Gen. Franks's campaign, iv. 238; while at Mohan rebels attempt to capture the place, v. 197.
- Carnell, Lieut., marches to Ajmír with some of Mairwára's battalion, iii. 166.
- Carpenter, Col., commands part of infantry in Whitlock's column, v. 133.
- Carshore, Mr. W. S., escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.
- Carter, Mrs., and child, murdered by order of Náná Sáhib on morning of his flight from Bithúr, ii. 293n.
- Carthew, Brig. M., his character, iv. 98; commands Madras Sipáhis who offer to act against mutineers, iv. 98; reaches Kánhpúr with detachment (14 Nov), iv. 162; commands troops on west of Kánhpúr, iv. 163; reports advance of Tántiá Topí (25 Nov), iv. 165; commands first brigade at battle of Kánhpúr (26 Nov), iv. 165; ordered to fall back on Bithúr road and to protect theatre (27 Nov), iv. 171; fights his way to the Bithúr road, iv. 171; repulses Tántiá Topí on one side of Kánhpúr, iv. 169; successful in all his encounters at battle of Kánhpúr, iv. 172.
- Posted to defend key of position at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173; left unsupported, iv. 175; ordered to advance up Bithúr road, iv. 175; ordered to fall back on bridge in Bithúr road, iv. 174; driven from position at bridge for want of supports, iv. 177; receives small support when actually falling back, iv. 180; his able conduct during the disastrous attack on 28 Nov., iv. 180; erroneously censured by Sir Colin Campbell, but censure withdrawn, iv. 179.
- Sent to command at Fathpúr (Jan '58), iv. 313; his onerous task at Fathpúr, iv. 313; patrols the Kánhpúr road, iv. 315; returns to Fathpúr, iv. 314; advances on Bhognipúr, iv. 314; occupies Bhognipúr, and forces rebels to re-cross the Jamnah, iv. 314; occupies Sikandrá, iv. 314; clears the district of rebels, iv. 314.
- Cartridges, greased, the story of the, i. 359; routine causes disastrous delay in settlement of the grievance, i. 375; as a cause of the Mutiny argued, v. 280; rapidity with which the tale spread, i. 376;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

222

INDEX.

[CAR-CAU]

**Cartridges, greased—cont.**

the fat really used, i. 381; mutton fat used at Miráth before 1857, i. 379; Sipáhís handle cartridges freely at first, i. 380; allowed to grease their own cartridges, i. 378; Sir John Lawrence supports the greased-cartridge theory, v. 280; real bearing of the cartridges on the Mutiny, v. 292; only a pretext for revolt, v. 292; the theory exploded, v. 314.

**Cartwright, Colonel**, tries to prevent Mutiny at Barrackpúr (1824), i. 195.

**Case, Lieut.**, killed at Chinhat (29 June), iii. 326.

**Case, Lieut.-Col.**, engaged at battle of Chinhat, iii. 377; killed at battle of Chinhat (29 June), iii. 285, 377.

**Caste**, its nature and incidents, i. 141; used for disloyal purposes by astute Brahmans, i. 141; Lord Canning charged with attempts to destroy caste, ii. 88; English charged with mixing bone-dust with flour, i. 417; also charged with mixing animal fat with *ghí*, i. 417; report of an intention to defile the mass of the people, i. 417; the Railway and the Electric Telegraph understood as blows at caste, i. 346.

Affected in prison by messing arrangements, i. 142; changes in prison regulations give colour to a charge of tampering with, i. 142; prison outbreaks in consequence, i. 144; prisoners deprived of their *lotahs*, i. 144; religious importance of the *lotah*, i. 144; furious outbreaks in consequence, i. 145.

Its effect in the Bengal army, i. 154; fear of the new cartridges at Ambálah in March, i. 405; general fear of loss of caste pervades the army, i. 406; attempts of Gen. Anson to counteract this fear, i. 407; Lord Canning at first disposed to resist concession to the men's

**Caste—cont.**

fears, i. 410; effect of the bone-dust scare on the Sipáhís at Kánhpúr, i. 418; the mysterious circulation of the *chapátis*, i. 419; agitating effect of their circulation, i. 421; differences of opinion as to its effect on the army, i. 242; Sipáhí view of the supposed wish to destroy, i. 257.

Mixture of caste in the army, i. 243; its danger in Bengal, i. 243; its harmlessness in Madras and Bombay, i. 243; the dread of crossing the "black water," i. 343; its bearing on caste, i. 343; the effect of the General Enlistment Act on caste, i. 344, 346; fears from the increased enlistment of Sikhs, i. 345.

The Muhammadans of Patna fear the forcible conversion of the whole population, i. 347; Mr. Halliday's Proclamation on the subject, i. 347; Lord Canning's subscriptions to religious societies considered proof of antagonism to caste, i. 348; Hindú Widow's Marriage Act causes fresh alarm, i. 349; unwise proselytizing zeal of many officers, i. 352.

**Castle, Mr.**, a planter, brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138; joins in heroic retention of factory near that town, iii. 198*n*.

**Castlereagh, Lord**, his death prevents George Canning's voyage to India, i. 264.

**Catania, Mr.**, leads a party of loyal natives into A'zamgarh, vi. 66.

**Caulfield, Capt.**, struck down in attack on Láhor Gate, Dehli, iv. 33.

**Caulfield, Capt.**, commands Infantry in Rewári expedition, iv. 76; assumes command of the whole expedition, iv. 82; leads Rewári force towards Alwar, iv. 83; reaches Paltáólí and is superseded by Colonel Seaton (23 Nov.), iv. 83.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## CAU-CHA]

## INDEX.

223

Caulfield, Mr., risks his life to save refugees at Banáras Kachahri (4 June), ii. 174*n*.

Cautley, Lieut., murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.

Cave-Brown, Mr., his account of proposed uses of Philúr Fort, ii. 105; his account of the panic at Simlah, ii. 106, 107; his description of sack of Metcalfe House, ii. 409*n*.

Cavenagh, Sir Orfeur, his strength of character and calmness, vi. 23; loses his leg at the battle of Mahárájpúr (1840), vi. 11; accompanies Jang Bahádur during his tour in Europe, vi. 11; hears of general disaffection in India (1856), vi. 11.

Becomes Town Major of Calcutta (Nov '56), vi. 11; Lord Canning's confidence in him, vi. 23; hears of attempt to seize Fort William (26 Jan '57), vi. 11; is informed by a Sipáhi of objection to new cartridges (28 Jan), vi. 12; removes objection to new cartridges, vi. 12; official obstruction revives objection to new cartridges, vi. 12; his unexpected return to Fort disconcerts conspiracy (10 Mar), vi. 12; advised by native officer to blow guilty Sipáhis from guns, vi. 13.

His wise suggestions on the Queen's birthday disregarded, vi. 14; forces on the Government some arrangements troops expected from China, iv. 86; causes the formation of Sikh regiments (4 June), vi. 15; replaces Sipáhi guards by Europeans (8 June), vi. 15; organizes the Volunteer Guards (11 June), vi. 15; his excellent scheme for organizing Volunteers in Calcutta, vi. 16; his testimony as to the value of the Volunteers, vi. 18; detects a spy of the King of Oudh (13 June), vi. 19.

The Fort crowded on "Panic Sunday" (14 June), vi. 20*n*; his description of "Panic Sunday" at

Cavenagh, Sir Orfeur—*cont.*

Calcutta, iii. 17*n*; a Muhammadan asks shelter in the Fort from his co-religionists, vi. 20; procures the removal of native guard from Government House (29 July), vi. 21; prepares to disarm body-guard, vi. 21; body-guard disarm themselves (4 Aug), vi. 21; enlists stray Europeans to protect isolated stations, vi. 23.

Selected to govern the Straits Settlements (1859), vi. 23.

Cawnpore, *see* Káhnúpúr.

Cawood, Mr., resides at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Central India, its description and extent, iii. 135; distribution of native troops in, iii. 136; telegraphic communication with, in 1857, iii. 137*n*; Colonel Durand becomes Agent for Governor-General in, iii. 135; princes and people stand firmly to the British power, v. 240, vi. 165, 167; tranquilized by the surrender of Mán Singh, v. 268.

Central India Field Force, composition of, v. 94; Sir Hugh Rose takes command of, at Mán (17 Dec), v. 94; capture of Jhánsi (5 Apr '58), v. 119; the victory at Kúnch (6 May '58), v. 123; capture of Kalpi (22 May '58), v. 148; capture of Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 158; Sir Hugh Rose's farewell order to, v. 162*n*; the Force broken up and distributed, v. 163.

*See also* Rose, Sir Hugh, and Whitlock, Brig.

Centralisation, its disastrous effects on the Indian army, i. 188; humiliates the officers, i. 189.

Central Provinces, popular feeling in favour of English supremacy, v. 240.

Ceylon, troops sent from, to stop mutiny at Páliamkottá, i. 175.

Chachanpúr, occupied by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 106.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

224

INDEX.

[CHA

- Chaubásá, large town of Chutiá Nág-púr, iv. *xiii*, 95; the capital of Kolhán, iv. *xiii*; mutiny at (5 Aug), iv. 96.
- Chákar Kothi, key to the rebel position at Lakhnao, iv. 261; captured by Sir J. Outram (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.
- Chakarnagar, captured by Lieut. Forbes, v. 215.
- Chalmers, Lieut., carries to Alláhábád news of fall of Kánhpúr, ii. 215*n*.
- Chalmers, Ensign, commands Pioneers at Pílibhít, v. 192.
- Chálons, Attila's speech to his soldiers at, iii. 368*n*.
- Chambal River, situation of, iii. *x*, iv. *xv*; one boundary of Sindhiá territory, iii. 135; Gen. Monson's retreat from, ii. 115; Col. Durand crosses river in face of the enemy (19 Nov), v. 52; efforts to prevent the English from crossing, v. 147; Tántiá Topí escapes from Gen. Roberts across (18 Aug '58), v. 227.
- Chamberlain, Brig. Neville, his character, iv. 39; his description and early services, ii. 343; appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; called to military conference at Pesháwar (12 May), iii. 343. Commands Panjáb Irregular Force in May, ii. 343; goes to Ráwalpindí, ii. 346; arrives at Dehlí camp (24 June), ii. 422; considers success at Dehlí more important than retention of Panjáb, ii. 466*n*. Created Chief of the Staff at Dehlí (July), ii. 385; leads attack on Sabzimandi (9 July), ii. 438; leads counter-attack from Hindu Ráo's House (14 July), ii. 440; his left arm broken by shot at this encounter, ii. 440. His high opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 428; urges Gen. Wilson to persevere in capture of Dehlí, iv. 39.
- Chambers, Mrs., murdered at Míraith, ii. 52, 202*n*.
- Chamier, Capt., fights the rebels' guns at Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 171; his gallantry at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 177; commands Artillery at defence of Bithúr road, iv. 173; his services at the A'lam-bágh, iv. 252.
- Champáran, a district of Patná division, iii. *xii*, 26, vi. 3; abandoned by European officials, iii. 70; raided by Mehndi Husén (Aug), iv. 311.
- Champion, Colonel, defeats last Rohilla chief (1774), iii. 206*n*.
- Chanár, its situation, ii. *xv*, vi. 46.
- Capt. Olpherts and Watson propose retreat to, from Banáras, ii. 152, vi. 41*n*; some missionaries from Banáras fly to (4 June), ii. 172.
- Chandá, its situation, iv. 224*n*; garrison of, v. 77; rebels at, defeated by Gurkhás (30 Oct), iv. 224; defeat of rebels at, by Gen. Franks (19 Feb '58), iv. 231.
- Chandábakhsh, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189.
- Chandah, plundered by Jaunpúr Sipáhís (6 June), iii. 272.
- Chandérfí, district of Sagar and Narbadá territories, v. 60; a town of Gwáliár, v. *ix*; its beauty, importance, and strength, v. 104; approaches to, cleared by Brig. Stuart, v. 105; stormed and captured (17 Mar '58), v. 106; Tántiá Topí marches against (26 Sept '58), v. 235; he attempts, but fails to capture, v. 308; he is repulsed at, and turns to Mangraulí, v. 236.
- Chándípur, capture of fort by Capt. Sotheby (17 Feb '58), iv. 316.
- Chand Kaur, *see* Lahor, Mahárání of, i. 34.
- Channing, Dr., his classification of truly great minds, iii. 61*n*.
- Cháodrí Bhopál Singh, receives Náná Sáhíb and followers after the first defeats at Kánhpúr, v. 306.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

CHA]

INDEX.

225

- Chápairá, occupied by Gen. Michel, v. 229.
- Chapátís, an incitement to revolt, v. 292; their mysterious circulation in Narsinhpúr, North-West Provinces, and Oudh, v. 63; their distribution first noticed in January, i. 420*n*; particulars of their mysterious circulation, i. 418; communication with prisoners by means of, i. 419*n*; their dissemination traced to conspirators of Oudh, v. 63; their moment of circulation, v. 292; their circulation and meaning, v. 340; shaped like ship-biscuits to indicate the English, v. 340, 341; seen by Capt. Ternan at Narsinhpúr, v. 62; he divines their real meaning, v. 63; Major Erskine ridicules this opinion, v. 63; their effect in exciting the agricultural class, v. 280; circulated before the mutiny at Vellur (1806), vi. 87.
- Chapman, Bishop of Colombo, Lord Canning's tutor, i. 281; examines young Canning for Eton, i. 266.
- Chapman, Mr. F. C., an indigo-planter, scours the country around Banáras, vi. 45; captures many dangerous people, vi. 45; appointed second in command of Yeomanry Cavalry, vi. 45; chases, but fails to catch, the murderers of Mr. Moore, vi. 48.
- Chapman, Mr. R. B., Deputy-Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Chaprá, capital of Sáran, near Patná, iii. xi, 26; first execution of mutinous Sipáhis there (1764), i. 150; troops, from Dánápúr, stopped on their way to Banáras, ii. 155; treasure of, brought to Patná, by order of Mr. W. Tayler (15 June), iii. 32; abandoned by European officials, iii. 70; raided by Mehndí Husén (Aug.), iv. 311; the Magistrate of, sends a gun-boat to patrol the Ghághrá river, iv. 311; confusion in, on defeat of Captain Le Grand (23 Apr '58), iv. 335.
- Chaprá, a district of Tonk, vi. 154.
- Chaprá Barod, Tántiá Topí's defeat at (28 Dec '58), v. 309.
- Chárbágh, canal at Lakhnao, along which Gen. Havelock advances, iii. 360; defences at bridge of, iii. 361; Sir J. Outram gives information with respect to, iv. 407.
- Chardah, Rájah of, joins the rebel camp at Belwá (4 Mar '58), iv. 316.
- Charkhári, district to west of U'rchá, v. xii; to the south of Bandah, vi. 78; near Hamírúpúr, vi. 83.
- Charkhári, Rájah of, a disloyal fugitive from Fathgarh, iv. 313; joins Náná Sáhib across the Jamnah, iv. 314.
- Charkhári, Rájah of, establishes his authority near Kálpí, iv. 314; his loyalty, v. 107, 134; he is attacked by Tántiá Topí, v. 135; many chiefs join in the attack on, v. 306; Gen. Whitlock ordered to relieve him, v. 135; but he halts at Panah, v. 135; the loyal Rájah is besieged by Tántiá Topí, v. 107; Sir Hugh Rose ordered to march on, v. 107; Sir R. Hamilton authorizes him to disobey that order, v. 108; the Rájah is compelled to surrender after eleven days' siege (Mar '58), v. 111.
- Charlton, Lieut., shot at siege of Lakhnao (13 July), iii. 300.
- Charlton, Lieut., wounded at Lakhnao (5 Sept), iii. 315; distinguishes himself by special gallantry at defence of that place, iii. 385.
- Chárwah, position occupied by Brig. Parke (10 Nov '58), v. 242.
- Chasru Bágh, first head-quarters of the Maulaví, at Alláhábád (8 June), ii. 196.
- Chatá, place at which Mr. Thornhill hears of mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 91; the villagers swarm round Mr. Thornhill at night, vi. 92; villagers offer to defend Mr. Thorn-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)**Chatá—cont.**

hill, vi. 92; Mr. Thornhill, by circuitous route, reaches Mathurá and A'gra from, vi. 91; Capt. Nixon starts from, for Dehlí, and Mr. Thornhill for Mathurá (31 May), vi. 93.

Chatámu Lake, Thibet, source of the river Tístá, iv. *xix*.

Chatárí, Nawáb of, loyally assists the English in Bulandshahr district, vi. 137.

Chatar Manzil, a palace near Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 364; description of, iv. *xiii*; its meaning, iv. 108*n*; occupied by Gen. Outram (26 Sept), iv. 108.

Chatar Singh, his daughter, wife to Maharajah of Lahor, i. 22; openly rebellious in Hazárah (1848), i. 24.

Chatgáon, base of operations against Burma (1824), i. 194; contemplated road from, to Akyab (1856), i. 340.

Chatgáon *see* Chitrágáon.

Chatrá, a town of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. *xiii*; Col. Fischer tries to find Rámgarh mutineers at (24 Sept), iv. 99; Major English's victory at, stops intended rising at Dharuahe (Nov), vi. 5; battle at (2 Oct.), iv. 100, 304; Dhákah mutineers escape from, into Oudh (19 Jan '58), iv. 304.

Chatrá, place in Nipál, to which Dhákah mutineers had fled, iv. 302.

Chatrúp, occupied by Gen. Whitlock (9 Apr '58), v. 135.

Chatsú, a town of Jaipúr, vi. 158.

Chauka, river west of Bahráich, iii. 261.

Chauká Ghát, near Faizábád, headquarters of Begam of Oudh in July '58, v. 189.

Chauría, occupied by Major Richardson, to stop Dhákah mutineers (19 Jan '58), iv. 303.

Cháuringhi, fashionable quarter of Calcutta, ii. 91, iii. 15; the part

**Cháuringhi—cont.**

in which the miserable panic was witnessed, vi. 20*n*.

Cháwá Ghát, point at which Dhákah mutineers cross the Tístá (26 Dec), iv. 301.

Cheek, Arthur, boy-ensign, his fortitude and death (16 June), ii. 190.

Chéit Singh, the former Rájah of Banáras, respect paid to his poor representative by Hindús in 1851, v. 290*n*.

Chenáb, operations on the banks of, i. 27.

Chesney, Major, urges capture of Dehlí by *coup-de-main*, ii. 397.

Chester, Col., suggests formation of siege-train at Philúr, ii. 105*n*; killed at battle of Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 146.

Chester, Mr. C., Commissioner of Alláhábád, vi. 70; his character, ii. 182.

Chhartarbnj, Ráo Sáhib chased from pass, by Col. Somerset (15 Feb '59), v. 257.

Chhatarpúr, a State to the south of Hamírúp, vi. 83; fugitives from Náogáon reach, by accidentally circuitous route, iii. 128; the Rání of, protects fugitives from Náogáon, iii. 129, vi. 167; first attempt of fugitives to leave, unsuccessful, iii. 129; occupied by Gen. Whitlock (9 Apr '58), v. 135.

Chhatísgarh, district south of Rewah, v. *xi*.

Chhibrámau, Capt. Hodson visits, in his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 207; his perilous adventure on returning through (30 Dec), iv. 208.

Chhotá Kálá Sind, river of Gwáliár, iv. *xv*.

Chhotá Kálí Sind, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Chhotá Udaipúr, entered by Tántiá Topí (29 Nov '58), v. 245; Brig. Farke catches him there, v.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## CHH-CHI]

## INDEX.

227

Chhotá Udaipur—*cont.*  
 245; defeat of Tántiá Topí at (1 Dec. '58), v. 247, 309.

Chichester, Capt., leads a company to relief of Govindgarh, ii. 328.

Chick, Mr., heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.

Chicken, Acting-Master George, his amazing daring at Pirú (4 Sept '58), vi. 172; wins Victoria Cross, vi. 172.

Chiklá, plundered by Tántiá Topí (26 Nov '58), v. 245, 309.

Chilass, Hoti-Mardán mutineers fly to, ii. 371n.

Chiliánwála, battle fought (13 Jan '49), i. 29; Nicholson present at battle of, ii. 339.

Chilká Lake, most southerly point of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

China expedition, its interception first suggested by Gen. Hearsey (15 May), i. 451; then by Sir H. Lawrence (16 May), i. 452; and by Sir P. Grant (17 May), i. 452; Lord Canning resolves to utilize expedition (18 May), i. 452.

Chináb, river of the Panjáb, iv. xvii.

Chinhat, advance of mutineers to, for attack on Lakchnao (29 June), iii. 283; Sir H. Lawrence goes out to meet them, iii. 284; reasons for risking a battle, iii. 376; the enemy attacks both flanks of the English, iii. 285; Col. Case and half his party are killed, iii. 285; traitorous conduct of Oudh artillery at, iii. 285, 377; the English retreat, iii. 285; gallant charge of cavalry at Kukrail bridge, iii. 285; end of the disastrous battle (29 June), ii. 308, iii. 286; victorious enemy stopped at the Gúmtí, iii. 286; results of the defeat, iii. 286; calmness of Sir H. Lawrence during the reverse, iii. 287.

Chíní Bazaar, its capture turns third line of defence in Lakchnao (14 Mar '58), iv. 274.

Chinsurah, near Calcutta, iii. 15; Gen. Hearsey calls for assistance from (29 Mar), i. 397; troops summoned from (13 June), vi. 19.

Chirápúr, Capt. Ternan surprises and destroys party of insurgents at (Dec), v. 74.

Chirkhári, many chiefs join in the attack on, v. 306.  
*See* Charkhári,

Chirkí, town to which Tántiá Topí flies after defeat of Kunch (6 May '58), v. 125, 307; Tántiá Topí hurries from, to join Rání of Jhánsi at Gopálpúr, v. 143.

Chitór, a town of Udaipur, vi. 155; Brig. Parke takes up pursuit of Tántiá Topí near (18 Aug '58), v. 227.

Chitpúr Bazaar, a quarter of Calcutta, ii. 84.

Chitragáon, district of Eastern Bengal, iv. xiv; and a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; its garrison, vi. 31; mutiny at (18 Nov), iv. 292, vi. 31; mutineers plunder treasury, and steal elephants to carry the cash, iv. 292; they march on Sítákund, iv. 292; they seek to escape by Hill Tiparah, iv. 293; the Rájah of Tiparah endeavours to stop mutineers, iv. 294; the Commissioner of, causes Tiparah Zamíndars to close passes to Sipáhs, iv. 294; they are stopped at Sankhula by Rájah of Tiparah (2 Dec), iv. 294; lose the elephants and treasure, iv. 295; endeavour to reach Manipúr, iv. 295; the mutineers attack a British police-station (15 Dec), iv. 295; the Silhat regiment catches them at Látú, iv. 295; Major Byng attacks them and is killed (18 Dec), iv. 296; they are driven out of Látú by Lieut. Sherer, iv. 296; they get assistance in Manipúr, iv. 296; but are again attacked and driven into jungles, by Capt. Stevens (12 Jan '58), iv. 296; in a third attack

15 \*

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

228

INDEX.

[CHI-CLA

**Chitragáo**—*cont*

they are stripped of all their arms and accoutrements (22 Jan '58), iv. 296; they are completely defeated, by Jámádár Jagathír (30 Jan. '58), iv. 297; the remnants of the mutineers perish miserably in the hilly country, iv. 297.

Chittagong, *see* Chitragáo.

Chitty, Lieut., I.N., his dangerous service in landing troops near Karáchí, vi. 172; specially thanked by Lord Elphinstone, vi. 172.

Chitúr, project to murder English at (1822), i. 191.

Christ Church, Oxford, the college at which Viscount Canning was trained, i. 268.

Christian, Mr. George Jackson, Commissioner at Sítápúr, iii. 252; suggests the means of ridding Lakhaon of dangerous Sipáhís, iii. 248; brings the ladies and children of Sítápúr to his house, iii. 254; murdered at Sítápúr (3 June), iii. 255.

Christian, Mrs., murdered at Sítápúr (3 June), iii. 255.

Christianity, forcible conversion to, feared in 1806, i. 164; its spread, one cause of Vellúr mutiny, i. 182; native fear of conversion to, i. 346-349; British officers openly carry on proselytizing work (1856), i. 352.

Christie, Lieut., dangerously wounded in Central India (Nov), v. 59.

Christie, Lieut.-Col., commands column in the Doáb, iv. 315; drives the rebels from Siraulí (Mar '58), iv. 315.

Christie, Mr., murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187*n*.

Chumair, village in centre of Sir Hugh Rose's attack on Kúnch, v. 122.

Chumblá, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv.

Chuní Lal, his evidence as to the murder of the Europeans, at Dehlí, v. 332; his evidence as to appointment of Mirzá Mughul in Dehlí, v. 327.

Chuní, a pedlar, his evidence as to proclamation of the King of Dehlí, v. 327.

Church, Mr., Midshipman, one of Peel's brigade, iv. 90*n*.

Church Garrison, a post at Lakhaon, iii. 298.

Churcher, Mr. David, escaping from Fathgarh, saves Major Robertson from drowning, iii. 231*n*; conducts Major Robertson to Kalhúr, and tends him till he dies, iii. 231*n*; ultimately reaches Kánhpúr in safety, iii. 231*n*.

Churní, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Chute, Col., commands detachment sent to suppress mutiny at Mardán (23 May), ii. 363; reaches Mardán on May 25, and Sipáhís fly on his advance, ii. 364; returns, with his column, to Pesháwar (10 June), ii. 374.

Chutiá, residence of Rájahs of Nágpúr, iv. *xiii*.

Chutiá Nágpúr, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4; its name and situation, iv. 95; description of, iv. *xiii*; Sipáhí garrison of, iv. 95; nature of population, and cause of general disturbance in, vi. 35; Capt. Dalton, Commissioner of, vi. 34; he receives support from the Rájah of Rámgarh, vi. 34; mutiny at Hazáribágh (30 July), iv. 95; mutiny at Ránchí (31 July), iv. 96; mutinies at Parúliá and Chaibásá (5 Aug), iv. 96; Capt. Dalton asks for a European regiment, iv. 97; mutineers from, congregate at Rhotásgarh, iv. 99; charge of operations in, transferred to Major English (26 Sept), iv. 99; cleared of Rámgarh mutineers (2 Oct), iv. 100; nature of operations in, iv. 304; order not restored till end of 1858, iv. 309.

Civil stations, typical examples of their condition during the Mutiny, vi. 4.

Clarendon, Lord, withdraws British

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

CLA-COF]

INDEX.

229

- Clarendon, Lord—*cont.*  
 consuls from Persia, preparatory to war, i. 306.
- Clanrikarde, Marquis of, accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280*n*.
- Clark, Dr. Stewart, brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138.
- Clark, Lieut., driven from parade-ground at Bandah by Sipáhis (14 June), vi. 81; joins in gallant charge at Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 51.
- Clarke, Capt., takes part in action at Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 103; killed by accidental explosion of powder at Lakhnao (17 Mar '58), iv. 282.
- Clarke, Lieut. Longueville, commands cavalry at Bahráich, iii. 264; escapes from Bahráich, but murdered while crossing the Ghághrá (12 June), iii. 265.
- Clarke, Lieut. Melville, bravely seconds his captain, at Mirath outbreak (10 May), ii. 48.
- Clarke, Mr. Stewart, Surgeon, joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198*n*.
- Clerk, Sir George, Lieut.-Governor North-West Prov. (1844), i. 119; objects to the annexation of Sataarah (1849), i. 52; warned of the disunion of English officials, i. 234; opposed to the right of lapse, i. 52; opposed to large increase of English officers in native army (1856), i. 336.
- Clery, Lieut., leads second sortie from Residency, Lakhnao (12 Aug), iii. 309; generally distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Clifford, Mr., Assistant Magistrate, returns to Mathurá with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 98; courageously accompanies Mr. Thornhill into Mathurá to save other officials, vi. 99.
- Clifford, Miss, murdered at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 60.
- Clifton, Capt., greatly distinguishes himself at Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 137.
- Clinton, Lord Arthur, Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Clive, Lord, i. 6, vi. 26; his success at Plassey, ii. 115; founds the native army, i. 146; overcomes mutiny of English officers (1766), i. 152.
- Clyde, Lord, *see* Campbell, Sir Colin.
- Coast Army, *see* Madras Army.
- Coats, Major, hastens to bring succour to Vellúr (1806), i. 167.
- Cockburn, Mr. G. F., Commissioner of Orisá, vi. 5; sends his last troops to Sambalpur (Dec), iv. 308; raises local levies, iv. 308; assumes charge of Sambalpur (19 Dec), iv. 308; his noble deeds in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 35.
- Cockburn, Lieut., leads Gwáliár cavalry to rescue of Europeans at A'ligarh (23 May), iii. 195; a hundred of his troopers mutiny, iii. 196; out-manceuvres and destroys his mutinous detachment, iii. 196; works energetically to create horse soldiers in A'gra (Feb '58), v. 218.
- Cockerell, Mr., joint magistrate of Kírwi, his life saved by Rám Chandra Ráo, v. 303.
- Cockerell, Mr. F. R., Magistrate of Nadiá, vi. 25.
- Cocks, Arthur, Henry Lawrence's intended agent to Multán (1848), i. 28; resigns service in consequence of resumption policy in Panjáb, i. 130*n*.
- Cocks, Mr., Chief Commissioner, procures the capture of Jowahir Singh (22 Dec), iv. 205.
- Cocks, Mr. Arthur, Commissioner at Mainpurí, iii. 103; flies from Mainpurí to A'gra, iii. 104.
- Cocks, Mr. B. C. S., brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138; joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198*n*.
- Coffin, Brig. Isaac, commands Haidarábád subsidiary force, v. 82*n*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

230

INDEX.

[COG-COL]

Coghlan, Sir William, commands at Aden (1856), i. 281.

Coke, Col. John, his character and former services, iv. 358; drives away mutineers from rear of Dehli Ridge (4 July), ii. 425; bravely captures two guns at Dehli, iv. 359*n*; appointed to lead Rurki column (Feb '58), iv. 358; organizes commissariat and transport arrangements, iv. 359; before moving he is superseded by Brig. Jones, iv. 360; notwithstanding supersession, remains practical commander of Rurki column, iv. 360.

Leads the advance into Rohilkhand, iv. 360; defeats rebels at Bhogniwala (17 Apr '58), iv. 361; captures many rebel ringleaders in Muradabad (26 Apr '58), iv. 365; almost tricked into ambush at Barali, iv. 371; forces entrance into Barali to join Sir Colin Campbell (7 May '58), iv. 371.

Ordered to Pilibhit to chase Khan Bahadur Khan (12 May '58), iv. 376; ordered to Shahjahanpur, iv. 378; assists in driving the Maulavi into Oudh, iv. 378; appointed to command of Muradabad (25 May '58), iv. 378.

Colbeck, Lieut., killed at attack on Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 137.

Colbert, M., his method of dealing with French landed proprietors, i. 123*n*.

Collett, Mr. James, a volunteer, displays courage and skill during boat expedition from Itawah, v. 216.

Colomb, Lieut., repairs A'zamgarh bridge under fire, iv. 325.

Colombo, Sipahis said to have been married to church at, i. 170.

Colter, Major, marches from Sasaram, and relieves Major Graham from blockade at Palamau (8 Dec), iv. 305; he is ordered back to Sasaram, iv. 305.

Colvin, Mr. John Russell, Lieut.-

Colvin, Mr. John Russell—*cont.*

Governor of North-West Provinces, iii. 96; his character, iii. 96; fatal evidence of want of strength in character, iii. 116; believed to have counselled Lord Auckland's Afghan war, iii. 97; probable effect of Afghan war on his mind, iii. 97; seeks to make changes in Sagar territory (1855), v. 61; induced by Capt. Ternan to abstain from introducing changes into Sagar territory, v. 61; he degrades the Rajah of Dillheri (1855), v. 64; Capt. Ternan mitigates the severity of the sentence, v. 64; aggravates Rani of Jhansi by deductions from her pension, iii. 121.

*Warned of coming Danger.*—Petition of Muhammad Darwesh to (27 Mar), v. 339; disregards warning as to intrigues of King of Dehli, ii. 28; hears of bone-dust scare (Apr), i. 418*n*; hears of *chapati* mystery (Apr), i. 419*n*; Lord Canning consults with him on Education Grants, in early May, i. 428; he is warned by Sir H. Lawrence to look to safety of forts, i. 436.

*The Outbreak.*—Surprised by Mirath outbreak, iii. 98; telegraphs Mirath outbreak to Calcutta, i. 437; summons council of war at A'gra (11 May), iii. 98; proposes retirement within Fort of A'gra, iii. 98; addresses the troops, and is received equivocally (14 May), iii. 99; is urged by Lord Canning to bring troops down from Panjab, i. 442; he invites aid from Gwaliar and Bharatpur, iii. 101; sends Native Cavalry to protect Europeans at A'ligarh (23 May), iii. 195; sends several detachments to pacify A'ligarh district, iii. 196; issues his strange Proclamation of pardon (25 May), iii. 108; his Proclamation superseded by one from

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

COL-000]

INDEX.

231

**Colvin, Mr. John Russell—cont.**

Supreme Government, iii. 108; effect of the Mathurá mutiny upon him, iii. 109; urges Mirath force to move on Balandshahr, ii. 135; repeatedly urges Mirath commanders to do something, ii. 134; appeals to Col. Wilson to do something, as Gen. Hewitt does not, ii. 134; abandons hope of help from Mirath, ii. 135; disarms Sipáhnís at A'gra (31 May), iii. 110; makes A'gra safe in May, i. 443.

His critical position in June, iii. 111; unhappily trusts native police at A'gra, iii. 175; orders ladies not to go to A'gra until after outbreak of mutiny at Gwáliár, iii. 113; forbids Lieut. Tomkinson's detachment to enter Gwáliár, vi. 174; allows non-combatants to enter A'gra fort, iii. 176; forbids the preservation of property in A'gra fort, iii. 176.

*Sickness and Death.* — The waning condition of his mind, vi. 96; forced by sickness to resign temporarily (3 July), iii. 177; resumes direction of affairs (4 July), iii. 179; disastrous results of his over-confidence, iii. 188; urges Field Force to cling to Delhí, ii. 447; shut up in Fort at A'gra (7 July), ii. 310; dies of over-work (9 Sept), iii. 194; the Governor-General's Notification on his death, iii. 194.

**Colvin, Mr., Assistant Magistrate,** one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Colvin, Mr., Assistant Magistrate,** escapes from mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 91; rides to Chatá, vi. 92; Mr. Thornhill courageously returns to Mathurá to save him, vi. 99.

**Combe, Mr., Collector,** one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Combermere, Lord,** his siege of Bharatpúr (1818), iii. x; Duke of Wellington's letter to him, relative

**Combermere, Lord—cont.**

to the discussion between Lord Dalhousie and Sir C. Napier, ii. 345n.

**Comerford, Mr.,** one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.

**Compensation-money, regulations** as to, i. 231n.

**Congreve, Col.,** protests against suppression, and retires to Simlah (17 July), ii. 442n.

**Conolly, Capt.,** the only officer at Erinpuram, iv. 390; mutiny breaks out (22 Aug), iv. 391; bravely endeavours to stop mutiny, iv. 391; receives the devoted protection of forty-five troopers, iv. 392; offered his life, but refuses to leave his subordinates, iv. 392; mutineers keep him, but allow the sergeants and their wives to depart, iv. 393; he is conducted towards Ajmir, iv. 393; at last he is allowed to depart (25 Aug), iv. 393; his letter to Capt. Black with respect to Erinpuram mutiny, iv. 410; three faithful troopers see him back into Erinpuram, iv. 411.

**Constable, Lieut.,** credits the A'zambarh mutineers with romantic courtesy to their officers, ii. 162n.

**Control, Board of,** allows removal of Royal Family from Delhí (31 Dec 1849), ii. 16.

**Cook, Lieut.,** distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

**Cookes, Lieut. Henry,** commands Artillery at Jhelam mutiny, ii. 469.

**Cookworthy, Capt. Colin,** commands Horse Artillery in Rewári expedition, iv. 76; his extraordinary feat at Narnúl (16 Nov), iv. 81; present, with siege-train, at attack on Barelí (5 May '58), iv. 367.

**Cooper, Ensign Richard,** the first man to enter the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 129; attacks stronghold inside Sikandarbagh, iv. 130; he is wounded in his heroic deed, iv. 130; his splendid conduct at the Sikandarbagh officially unnoticed, iv. 131n.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

232

INDEX.

[COO-COU]

- Cooper, Lieut., his remarkable gallantry at Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 370.
- Cooper, Major, killed in first relief of Lakhnao (27 Sept), iii. 367.
- Cooper, Mr., Deputy Commissioner, urged to secure Govindgarh, ii. 327.
- Cooper, Mr. B. H., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Coopland, Rev. Mr., murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.
- Coopland, Mrs., her keen insight into character, iii. 115; her description of the suspense at Gwáliár before outbreak, iii. 113*n*; her strictures on the folly of keeping officers hampered with women and children, iii. 113*n*; escapes from the murders at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 116*n*; her practical experience of the feigning confidence policy, iii. 114*n*; her description of life in A'gra fort, iii. 187.
- Corbett, Brigadier Stuart, in command at Mián-Mír, his character, ii. 322; successfully disarms Sipáhís there (13 May), ii. 325; he sends troops to secure Amritsar, ii. 327.
- Corfield, Col., marches to Jagdíspúr, iv. 366; his action at Hétampúr (11 May '58), vi. 171; fights his way to Pirú, and joins Sir E. Lugard, iv. 337; defeats Amar Singh's troops at Duvim (12 May '58), iv. 337; his operation in Jagdíspúr jungles (Apr '58), vi. 171.
- Cork, Mr., one the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.
- Cornwall, Capt., takes part in the action at Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 103.
- Cornwallis, Lord, remonstrates with Nawáb of Oudh, i. 83; his unwise policy towards Rájputáná, iv. 403; his death at Gházípur (1805), iv. xiv.
- Coporal punishment, effect of abolition of, on Native army, i. 199.
- Cortlandt, Mr. Van, *see* Van Cortlandt, Mr.
- Cosserat, Capt., killed in action at Kursí (23 Mar '58), iv. 287.
- Cotgrave, Midshipman, his gallantry in Jagdíspúr jungle operations (Apr '58), vi. 171; takes charge of Lieut. Carew's battery (June '58), vi. 171.
- Cotter, Major, attacks Machhí Bhanwan with field artillery (16 Mar '58), iv. 279; sent with his battery in pursuit of Kúnwar Singh (16 Apr '58), iv. 332.
- Cotton, Brig. Sydney, commands at Pesháwar in May, ii. 340; his character and services, ii. 340, 341; his confidence in Edwardes and Nicholson, ii. 341; meets Dost Muhammad at Pesháwar, i. 318; proposed as commander of Persian expedition, i. 307.
- Calls military council at Pesháwar (13 May), ii. 344; proposed as commander of Movable Column, ii. 346; orders Guide Corps to Atak (14 May), ii. 350; judiciously distributes Sipáhís at Pesháwar, ii. 357; awakened at midnight to decide on disarmament, ii. 358; accepts responsibility of disarmament, ii. 359; disarms troops at Pesháwar (22 May), ii. 360; resolves to bayonet disobedient Sipáhís, ii. 362.
- Opposes cession of Pesháwar to Dost Muhammad, ii. 459; sends strong remonstrance to Sir J. Lawrence against cession of Pesháwar, ii. 461.
- Cotton, Colonel, invested with military command at A'gra (8 Aug), iii. 191; places A'gra fort in a state of defence, iii. 191; sends expedition and relieves A'lgarh (24 Aug), iii. 192; clears obstacles for defence of A'gra fort (19 Sept), iv. 67; leads troops into Mathurá to re-establish order (Oct), vi. 102; completely defeats the mutineers at the surprise of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.
- Couper, Mr., acts as aide-de-camp

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## COŪ-CUPJ

## INDEX.

233

- Couper, Mr.—*cont.*  
 at battle of Chinhat, iii. 286; distinguished at that battle, iii. 377; labours earnestly in defence of Residency, iii. 325; visits each post at Lakhnao daily, iii. 312; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387.
- Court, Mr. M. H., Magistrate of Al-láhábád, vi. 70; his character, ii. 182; his kindly feeling for the natives of India, vi. 75; powers of confiscation conferred on him, vi. 73; immediate execution of one of his Sowárs (17 June), ii. 202*n.*
- Courtney, Mr., Private Secretary of Lord Dalhousie, publicly convicts Mr. Halliday of falsehood, iii. 29.
- Cowan, Gen., takes offence at Gen. Nicholson's bold courses, ii. 487*n.*
- Cox, a cashiered officer, precipitates the rising at Kánhpúr, ii. 232*n.*
- Cox, Major, leads detachment against A'mórha, v. 196; drives rebels from A'mórha (9 June '58), v. 196; conveys order for retiring from Ruiyá (18 Apr '58), iv. 356.
- Cox's Bungalow, a place near Calcutta, vi. 19.
- Cracklow, Lieut., commands artillery on left, at battle of Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 63.
- Cradock, Sir John, goes to suppress mutiny at Vellúr (1806), i. 162; recommends punitive measures for Madras mutineers, i. 178.
- Craigie, Capt., handles his troop wisely at Míráth outbreak (10 May), ii. 48.
- Craigie, Mrs., saved from slaughter by her husband's troopers, ii. 52.
- Craigie, Lieut., sent with party to prevent occupation of Núriah by rebels, v. 192; repulses rebel attack there (29 Aug '58), v. 192.
- Craster, Mr. E. C., Magistrate of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Crawford, Brig., commands artillery at attack on Lakhnao (13 Nov), iv. 121.
- Crawford, Lieut., commands Native
- Crawford, Lieut.—*cont.*  
 Infantry at Mainpúrí, iii. 103; flies from Mainpúrí to A'gra, iii. 104.
- Crawford, Mr., and his brother, escape to larger fort at Jhán sí, iii. 123; they are both murdered at Jhán sí (8 June), iii. 126
- Crawford Commission, the exposures of, parallel Native "misgovernment," v. 287*n.*
- Crimean War, its effect on Indian opinion, i. 251; its issue mistaken by Persia, i. 302.
- Crommelin, Capt., organizes mining party at Phillips's Garden, Lakhnao, iv. 113.
- Cross, Lieut., commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.
- Crowe, Lieut., pursues Garhákótá rebels (13 Feb '58), v. 100; attacks left of Tántiá Topí before Jhán sí (1 Apr '58), v. 113.
- Crump, Lieut., directs artillery fire on Sikhs at Banáras (4 June), ii. 168; commands heavy guns at second battle of Bashiratganj (4 Aug), iii. 339; killed at Lakhnao (27 Sept), iii. 366.
- Cubbon, Sir Mark, his prudent counsel at Maisúr, vi. 168.
- Cumberlege, Col., commands troops at Nágpúr, v. 78; disarms local corps at Nágpúr (17 June), v. 78; commands cavalry at Jabalpur (Nov), v. 133; outwitted by Kúnwar Singh (20 Apr '58), iv. 334.
- Cunliffe, Lieut., commands Kumáun levies at Pílíbhít, v. 192.
- Cunliffe, Mr., Deputy Commissioner at Bahráich, iii. 264; escapes from Bahráich, but murdered while crossing the Ghággrá, iii. 265.
- Cuppige, Commandt., out-manœuvres conspirators at Nandidrug (1806), i. 173.
- Cuppige, Mr., Joint Magistrate of Jaunpúr, vi. 50; murdered at Jaunpúr (5 June), ii. 178.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

234

INDEX.

[CUR-DAL

**Creton, Col.**, drives rebels from Najibábád, iv. 361; scatters the rebels at Naghiná with charge of Multánis (21 Apr '58), iv. 362; his second extraordinary charge at Naghiná, iv. 363.

**Currie, Lieut.**, escapes from mutineers at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 189; dies of round-shot wound, at Kánhpúr (20 July), ii. 298n.

**Currie, Mr. Robert**, caught by the mutiny at Bijnaur, vi. 103; bravely brings cash through the worst part of Saháranpúr, vi. 119.

**Currie, Sir Frederick**, his incompetence, i. 34n; appointed Resident at Lahor (1847), i. 11; resolves to send a force to Multán (1848), i. 23; returns to the Supreme Council of India (1849), i. 36n; dis-sents from annexation of Karaulí, i. 67; his opinion as to removal of Royal Family from Dehlí, ii. 19.

**Curtis, Capt.**, commands advance-guard at ambuscade of Kakralá (30 Apr '58), iv. 351.

**Curzon, Capt.**, sent after Dhákah mutineers, but fails to find them, iv. 302; joins Mr. Yule, with troops from Darjiling, vi. 34.

**Cust, Mr. R. N.**, his description of Alláhábád during the revolt, vi. 70; his description of the reckless executions in Alláhábád, vi. 72; his description of the money scramble at Alláhábád during the mutiny, vi. 73; on some disadvantages of peasant proprietorship, vi. 71n.

**Custance, Col.**, clears Carabineers from charge of inactivity on 10 May, ii. 49n.

**Cuttack**, *see* Katak.

**Cuyler, Lieut.**, leads storming party at Thaná Bhawan (16 Sept), vi. 124.

## D.

**Dáblá, Gen. Roberts** marches from, to defeat Tántiá Topí, v. 224.

**Dacca**, *see* Dhákah.

**Dachau Kalan**, anarchical condition of (Aug), v. 325.

**Dacosta, Capt.**, leads assault, and is killed, at Imábárah (14 Mar '58), iv. 273.

**Dacosta, Mr.**, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Dádá Sáhíb**, one ruler of Dewás, v. x.

**Dádri**, destroyed by Col. Greathed (26 Sept), iv. 62.

**Dagshai, Gen. Anson** orders troops from, to Ambálah (13 May), ii. 104.

**Daháin**, captured by Brig. Berkeley (14 July '58), v. 195.

**Dájí Krishna Pandit**, his honest administration of Kolhápúr (1842), v. 24.

**Dakhan**, collapse of the only attempt to disorganize (Feb '58), v. 88.

**Dalghanjan Singh, Jámadar**, made Colonel in Náná Sáhíb's army, ii. 238; he is captured and hanged (Nov), v. 74.

**Dalhaura**, village near Dehlí, vi. 129.

**Dalhousie, Lord**, created Governor-General of India (1848), i. 12; his character, i. 259; his administration, i. 1; his defect as an Indian Governor, i. 261.

*General Policy.*—Appoints Col. Birch to Military Secretaryship, i. 377; his extension of civilizing influences a cause of disaffection, i.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## DALJ

## INDEX.

235

Dalhousie, Lord—*cont.*

135; resolves to extend railways in India, before going there, i. 139; his interest in the Bethune Institution, i. 349; interferes with Hindú rights of succession to property, i. 137; ignorant of the general disaffection he caused in India, v. 296; not responsible for general dissatisfaction of India, caused by Revenue and Judicial systems, i. 130.

His dislike of Col. Durand, iii. 134; favours patient dealing with discontent at Ráwalpindí (1849), i. 228; his contest with Sir C. Napier (1850), i. 232; injurious effects of his dissension with Sir C. Napier, ii. 345*n*; condemns Lieut. Hodson's conduct when in command of the Guides, ii. 498; his trust in the Sipáhi Army, i. 147; the European troops in India in his time, i. 250.

*Annexations.*—His attitude towards right of adoption, v. 16; effect of his refusal to acknowledge right of adoption, v. 289; incorporates Satárah by "right of lapse" (1849), i. 51; declares lapse of Jhánsí Ráj (1854), iii. 120; disastrous effects of his treatment of the Rání of Jhánsí, v. 155; decides to annex Jhánsí (1853), i. 66; gives reasons for Bhonslá's non-adoption of a son, i. 61*n*; decides on annexing Nágpúr (1854), i. 56; Court of Directors refuse to sanction annexation of Karaulí, i. 68; annexes Sambhalpúr (1849), i. 70; rejects Náná Sáhí's claim, i. 74; abolishes titles and pensions of rulers of Karnátik and Tanjúr, i. 80; annexes Pargannahs of Udaipur and Jaitpúr (1853), i. 80; on the policy of annexation, i. 52, 53.

*Dehli and the Panjáb.*—Urges the danger of the royal residence in Dehli, ii. 12; willing to abolish kingly title of Dehli pensioners,

Dalhousie, Lord—*cont.*

ii. 11; seeks to remove Royal Family from Dehli to Kutb, ii. 13; opinions of his Council on removal of Royal Family from Dehli, ii. 19; declines to remove Royal Family from Dehli, although authorised to do so, ii. 18; his policy with respect to Dehli Princes adopted by Lord Canning, ii. 22.

Resolves on the second Sikh war, i. 25; his war with the Panjáb, i. 96; annexes the Panjáb (29 Mar '49), i. 33; settles administration of that province, i. 34; appoints his best men to govern the Panjáb, i. 38; list of the able men he had placed in the Panjáb, ii. 317; abolishes the Board of Administration in that province (1853), i. 43.

Concludes engagement of amity with Afghanistan (1855), i. 314.

*Annexation of Oudh and Burmah.*—Selects Outram for Resident at Lakhnao (1854), i. 101; his method of dealing with Oudh, i. 105; his famous Minute on Oudh annexation (18 June '55), i. 104.

His war with Burmah, i. 96; annexes Pegu (1849), i. 48; accedes to demand of 38th Bengal Regt. not to be sent to Burmah, i. 339; failure of his attempt to force Sipáhis to Burmah (1852), v. 286; visits Pegu (1853), i. 55.

Resigns power (28 Feb '56), i. 259; desires one more month of stay in India to complete his work, i. 279; inefficiency of the Supreme Council he bequeaths to Lord Canning, ii. 125*n*.

Condemns the Government for throwing responsibility on Gen. Lloyd, vi. 8*n*.

Dalilpúr, scene of crushing defeat of Amar Singh (27 May '58), iv. 337

Dallas, Major, escorts prisoners from Seringapatam (1784), i. 155*n*.

Dalpat Singh, made Regent of Dun-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

236

INDEX.

[DAL-DAN]

- Dalpat Singh—*cont.*  
 gapūr (1825), vi. 157; deprived of his Regency (1852), vi. 157; loyal to the English during Mutiny, vi. 158.
- Dalrymple, Mr. Francis Anstruther Elphinstone, Collector of Dināj-pūr, prepares to fight mutineers in defence of treasure (Dec), iv. 298; his previous brilliant services in China, iv. 298*n*.
- Dalton, Capt., Acting Commissioner of Chutiā Nāgpūr, iv. 95; his character, vi. 35; his elephants stolen by mutineers at Rānchī, iv. 96; compelled to leave Rānchī, iv. 96; endeavours to preserve order in Hazāribāgh, iv. 96; asks for a European regiment for that purpose, iv. 97; military help promised, iv. 97; forced to leave Hazāribāgh (13 Aug), iv. 98; goes to Bagodā (13 Aug), iv. 98; returns with Sikhs to Hazāribāgh (14 Aug), iv. 98.  
 His persevering and successful services in Chutiā Nāgpūr, vi. 35; unable to send troops to Sambal-pūr, iv. 307; operates energetically in Chutiā Nāgpūr, iv. 304; completely defeats rebels, near Pālāman (21 Jan. '58), iv. 308.
- Dalwārá, famous Jain temple at, vi. 163*n*.
- Daly, Capt., commands Guide Corps at Peshāwar in May, ii. 336, 349; brings Guide Corps to Naushāhrā (13 May), ii. 350; ordered with Guide Corps to Atak (14 May), ii. 350; ordered to march upon Dehlī (18 May), ii. 350; leads his Guide Corps into Rāwalpindī, ii. 350; details of his famous march to Dehlī, ii. 351*n*; delayed at Karnāl, while marching on Dehlī, ii. 351; attacks Dehlī mutineers (9 June), ii. 352; heroically charges, and is wounded, at attack on Dehlī Ridge (18 June), ii. 415.
- Daly, Capt., commands Cavalry at Sikrorā, iii. 261.
- Daly, Maj.-Gen. Sir Henry, Agent for Governor-General, at Indūr, describes Saadat Khān, iii. 144*n*; his report on number murdered at Indūr, iii. 145*n*.
- Dalyell, Lieut.-Col., leads force against Rājah of Bānpūr, v. 72; fails in his attempt, and is killed (15 Sept), v. 72.
- Damāula Nadī, stream on which Sahāranpūr is built, iii. 198.
- Damdamah, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, ii. xv, vi. 25; retainers of Sindh Amīrs, a danger to, iii. 9; manufacture of the famous greased cartridges at, v. 292; Lieut. Wright reports greased-cartridge scare (22 Jan), i. 375; origin of the greased-cartridge story there (Jan), i. 359; troops allowed to grease their own cartridges, i. 377; Gen. Hearsey calls for assistance from (29 Mar), i. 397; Sipāhīs apparently contented in early May, i. 427.
- Damdamah, a spacious building at Mīrath, ii. 129.
- Dames, Col., takes command of troops at A'zamgarh, iv. 320; attacks Kūnwar Singh, and is repulsed (27 Mar '58), iv. 321.
- Damoh, district of Sāgar and Narbadā territories, v. 60; Madras troops summoned from, to Jabal-pūr (21 Sept), v. 71; plundered by Sipāhīs from Jabal-pūr, v. 73; recovered by Gen. Whitlock (4 Mar '58), v. 134.
- Dampier, Mr., reports on the Patnā sedition of 1845, i. 143*n*.
- Dānāpūr, its garrison, iii. 26; extent of military command at, iii. 26; descriptions of positions of European and Native troops at, iii. 43; attempt to corrupt regiments at (1845), i. 143, 222.  
 Sipāhī regiments stationed there, iii. 26; urgency for disarming those regiments, iii. 27; Lieut.-Gen. Lloyd's blind confidence in Sipāhīs at, iii. 30; only one Euro-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## DANJ

## INDEX.

237

Dánápúr—*cont.*

pean regiment there in Mar. i. 387; the only European regiment between Calcutta and Lakhnao, iii. 27; and only one European regiment between Dánápúr and Mí-rath, iii. 4.

*The Disarmament Muddle.*—Europeans from A'rah take refuge in (June), iii. 32; Mr. W. Tayler presses Gen. Lloyd to disarm his Sipáhis, iii. 33; the disbandment of these Sipáhis urged by Calcutta inhabitants, ii. 92 and *n*; a deputation of the merchants urge Lord Canning to order disarmament of the Sipáhis, iii. 41; there was no difficulty in disarming them, iii. 40; Lord Canning curtly refuses to order the disarmament, iii. 41; responsibility of disarming Sipáhis thrown on Gen. Lloyd, iii. 40; Gen. Lloyd hesitates and vacillates in disarming Sipáhis, iii. 42; Gen. Lloyd inadvertently incites Sipáhis to mutiny (24 July), iii. 43; percussion-caps removed from magazine, iii. 43; Gen. Lloyd orders percussion-caps to be taken from persons of Sipáhis, iii. 44; outbreak of mutiny in consequence (25 July), iii. 45; the Government of India, and Gen. Lloyd, solely responsible for this outbreak, iii. 46.

On outbreak of mutiny, Gen. Lloyd goes on board river-steamer, iii. 44; his absence on the river-steamer prevents arrest of mutiny, iii. 45; Gen. Lloyd's lame excuse for retiring to the steamer, iii. 46*n*; European troops burn Sipáhi's huts, and then await orders, iii. 46; escape of the mutineers, iii. 46; they start for A'rah, iii. 46; Gen. Lloyd refuses to pursue mutineers until they are out of danger, iii. 49.

*Attempts to retrieve initial blundering.*—Gen. Lloyd's proposal to intrench (26 July), iii. 49; Mr.

Dánápúr—*cont.*

Tayler begs Gen. Lloyd to pursue mutineers, iii. 50; Mr. Tayler sends small party to intercept mutineers, iii. 48; Gen. Lloyd at last persuaded to send some riflemen in steamer to intercept mutineers, iii. 49; they return unsuccessful, iii. 49; another party of troops sent in steamer to relieve A'rah (27 July), iii. 51; this small party stranded in river and withdrawn, iii. 51; yet another small party sent to A'rah (29 July), iii. 51.

*The Relief of A'rah.*—Mutineers reach the Són on morning of the 26th, iii. 52; they are assisted across Són, and sent against A'rah by Kúnwar Singh, iii. 52; small expedition sent under command of Capt. Dunbar, iii. 51; the troops land and march by night, iii. 55; and fall into an ambuscade, iii. 56; disastrous retreat of the troops, iii. 58; return of remnants of Capt. Dunbar's expedition to Dánápúr, iii. 58.

Major Eyre hears of Capt. Dunbar's disaster, iii. 62; offers his services to Gen. Lloyd, iii. 62; is asked for guns to protect Dánápúr, iii. 62; Major Eyre lands three guns for temporary defence, iii. 62; Major Eyre re-embarks his guns, and resolves to relieve A'rah, iii. 62; Gen. Lloyd invited to assist Major Eyre, but discourages him instead, iii. 63*n*; he is informed that no help can be sent to him, iii. 69*n*; after Major Eyre's victory at A'rah, Gen. Lloyd sends him a few troops for further operations (8 Aug), iii. 84; military division placed under Gen. Outram (1 Aug), iii. 88.

Effect of Sipáhi action at, on Patná, iii. 33; mutiny at, causes abandonment of Azamgarh, vi. 67; disastrous effect of not disarming Sipáhis on Káhpúr and

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

238

INDEX.

[DAN-DAY

Dánápúr—*cont.*

Lakhnao, iii. 338; the outbreak of 1857 threatened there in 1845, i. 226*n*.

Gen. Lloyd ordered to be tried by court-martial, iii. 76; his unfair treatment by Government, iii. 345.

Danchua, scene of a contest between Capt. Rattray and rebels (6 Nov), iv. 312.

Daniell, Mr., Assistant Magistrate at Itáwáh, iii. 106; goes with Mr. Hume to arrest troopers in a Hindú temple, iii. 107; is wounded in attempting to effect the arrest (19 May), iii. 107.

Daniel, E., Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.

Daniel, M., Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.

Dáolat Bágh, residence of Col. G. Lawrence, near Ajmír, iii. 170*n*.

Dáolat Ráo, the famous ancestor of Sindhiá, v. 144.

Dáolat Singh, joins in attack on Chirkhári, v. 306.

Dará Bakht, Prince, the last Dehlí Prince born independent, ii. 11; he dies (1849), ii. 10.

Darapúr, fort of the noble-hearted Rájah Hanmant Singh, iii. 273.

Darbanghá, town of Tírúh, iv. *xiv*.

Darby, Assist.-Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386; wounded at Lakhnao, iv. 114.

Darby, Capt., leads stormers at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 116.

Darjiling, a district of Koch Bihár, vi. 3; description of, iv. *xiv*; communication with, threatened (July), iii. 91; troops from, sent to Jal-páiguri (Dec), iv. 300.

Daryábád, its situation and garrison, iii. 273; Capt. W. H. Hawes commands at, iii. 273; the disorder at, prevents ladies, &c., escaping from Faizábád (May), iii. 267; garrisoned only by local corps (Apr), iii. 239; money in treasury at, special inducement to mutiny,

Daryábád—*cont.*

iii. 274; Capt. Hawes attempts to move treasure, but fails, iii. 274; he tries again, and produces mutiny, iii. 274; mutiny breaks out (9 June), iii. 274; all the officers escape to Lakhnao, iii. 274.

Daryábád, a Pathán village near Alláhábád, cleared of insurgents by Col. Neill (18 June), ii. 201; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Daryá-ganj, European quarter of Dehlí, ii. 74.

Daryáganj, a suburb of Alláhábád, bridge of boats near, ii. 186.

Dashwood, Capt., loses both legs at Lakhnao (4 Nov), iv. 115.

Dashwood, Lieut., dies of cholera at Lakhnao (9 July), iii. 300.

Dashwood, Mr., Assistant Magistrate, escapes from mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 91; rides to Chatá, vi. 92; Mr. Thornhill courageously returns to Mathurá to save him (July), vi. 99.

Daurará, small fort which repels Gen. Franks's attack, iv. 237.

Davidson, Capt., collects supplies at Alláhábád for advance of troops, ii. 205.

Davidson, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehlí (14 Sept), iv. 38.

Davidson, Major Cuthbert, appointed Resident with the Nizám (16 Apr), v. 81; his skill and energy, v. 89; Lord Canning consults with him as to successor of Nizam, i. 428; renders Residency defensible, v. 83.

He is attacked in Residency by insurgents (17 July), v. 82; he beats off the assailants, iii. 83; the Nizám's troops come to his assistance, iii. 83.

On hearing of Sholápúr disaffection, hems in that place, v. 86; sends Capt. Campbell to persuade Rájah of Sholápúr to reason, v. 86; sends a brigade of Haidarábád troops to Central India, v. 85;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## DAY-DEH]

## INDEX.

239

- Davidson, Major Cuthbert—*cont.*  
complete success of his policy, v. 85.
- Davidson, Mr. C. T., Commissioner of Dhákah, vi. 28; informed of intended rising in Dhákah (23 Oct), vi. 29.
- Davidson, Major, represses incipient rising by parades of troops (13 June), v. 81.
- Davies, Capt., aids Capt. Dalton in restoring order in Hazáribágh, iv. 96; operates energetically in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 35.
- Davies, Lieut., defends Nansháhrá from threatened attack of mutineers (22 May), ii. 363.
- Davies, Lieut., his gallant conduct in the Abor hills (Feb '59), vi. 170.
- Davies, Major, Commandant of Calcutta Infantry Volunteers, vi. 17.
- Davies, Mr., Magistrate of A'zamgarh, discovers Kúnwar Singh's camp at Atráolía, iv. 319.
- Davis, Col., promptly stops mutiny at Nandidrúg (1806), i. 174.
- Davis, Mr. S. F., Magistrate of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.
- Davis, Private, wins the Victoria Cross at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.
- Dawes, Major, commands Horse Artillery in Panjáb Movable Column, ii. 476.
- Dawson, Capt., his wife and children protected by Mán Singh, iii. 268; protected by Mán Singh at Sháhganj, iii. 270.
- Dawson, Capt., of the Military Train, killed near Duvim (20 May '58), iv. 337.
- Dawson, Capt., joins Mr. Kavanagh in the capture of Sandéla (30 July '58), v. 198; attacked in Sandéla by Harichand (3 Oct '58), v. 199.
- Deacon, Lieut.-Col., with reserve column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 20.
- Débé Singh, proposes to expel the English from Mathurá, vi. 98; attacked and captured by Mr. Thornhill (July), vi. 98.
- De Burgh, Lord Hubert, accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280.
- Debi Bakkas Rái, seized by Lieut. Graham, at Paláman (8 Dec), iv. 305.
- Débidín Misr, Háwaldár, his conspicuous gallantry at Lakhaná, iv. 111*n*.
- Dehlí, a division of N. W. Prov., vi. 38; situation and description, ii. *xvi*; the city and its defences, ii. 392; the British position at, ii. 386; the Ridge, ii. 388; the suburbs, iii. 390.
- Historical Details.*—Akbar Sháh becomes King of (Dec 1806), ii. 5; Lord Wellesley's object in protecting King of, ii. 3; the Company's treatment of successors to former rulers, i. 76; great deference shown to Royal Family of, ii. 5; resolution to reduce the influence of (1816), ii. 7; profligacy of degraded Royalty at (1820-30), ii. 7; Lord Ellenborough forbids tributary offerings to Emperors of (1840), ii. 9; revenue of titular Emperors of, ii. 9*n*.
- Story of the Royal succession, ii. 10; proposal to abolish Royal title (1844), ii. 10; military discontent at (1849), i. 228; danger of Royal residence being there, ii. 12; opinions of Supreme Council as to removal of Royal Family from, ii. 19; sudden death of Fakir-ud-din (1856), ii. 20; Lord Canning resolves to remove Royal Family from, on death of Bahádur Sháh, ii. 22; Lord Canning's final instructions as to succession, ii. 24.
- Conspiracy.*—The King corresponds with Persia and Russia, ii. 30; proclamation of King of Persia published there (Mar), ii. 30; Náná Sáhib visits, i. 422; conspiracy before the Mutiny, v. 292; excited condition of, during April, ii. 31; announced intended seizure of the Kashmir Gate (13 Apr), v. 344.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

240

INDEX.

[DEH]

Dehlf—*cont.*

Dangerous condition of magazine, ii. 13*n*; absence of European troops (1856), ii. 13; Sipáhís of Mirath communicate with, before outbreak, v. 313.

*Outbreak of Revolt.*—Revolted Sipáhís seize possession of (11 May), ii. 57; mutineers seize the Palace, ii. 61; murder of Commissioner Fraser, ii. 60; and of Capt. Douglas, Hutchinson, and Mr. and Miss Jennings, ii. 60; attack and massacre at the Bank, ii. 61; murder of Mr. Beresford and his wife, ii. 61; massacre at Gazette Office, ii. 62; sack of the Church, ii. 62.

Disaffection of troops at Cantonment, ii. 63; last telegrams sent at outbreak, ii. 103*n*; troops from the Ridge fraternize with mutineers, ii. 64; Major Paterson secures the Main Guard and Kashmir Gate, ii. 65.

*Defence of the Magazine.*—In charge of Lieut. Willoughby and eight European assistants, ii. 66; the Imperial Palace commands the Magazine, ii. 12; preparations for its defence, ii. 67; the attack begins, iii. 67; explosion of the Magazine, iii. 68; four of the nine heroes escape, iii. 68; hundreds of the enemy blown up and destroyed, iii. 68; enthusiasm aroused by Lieut. Willoughby's noble deed, iii. 69; Capt. Forrest's evidence as to the seizure of the Magazine, v. 320.

*A King proclaimed.*—Bahádúr Sháh proclaimed King of (11 May), ii. 2; his influential name, ii. 1; the Royal Family openly sides with the mutineers (11 May), ii. 70.

Massacre at the Main Guard, ii. 71; escape of fugitives from Main Guard, ii. 72; defection of Sipáhís and escape of Europeans from the Cantonment, ii. 72; massacre of 50 European prisoners (16 May), ii. 75; Mrs. Aldwell's de-

Dehlf—*cont.*

scription of her imprisonment in, v. 330.

*Fortifications.*—Military description of its defences, iv. 5; position of the gates, ii. 393; description of wall and defences, ii. 392; situation of Palace or Fort, ii. 393; description of Selimgarh at, ii. 393; Kusia Bāgh, palace near, ii. 391; position of Ludlow Castle, ii. 391; strength of Native garrison in June, ii. 394; force and matériel at disposal of mutineers in, iv. 2*n*; effect of divided military command in, v. 327; disunion of rebels within the walls, ii. 456; its position in rebel operations, iii. 113.

*The Ridge.*—Description of Ridge, ii. 387; position of the Field Force, ii. 386; the Observatory on the Ridge, ii. 390; description of Hindú Ráo's House, ii. 389; description of Flag-staff Tower, ii. 389; position of Metcalfe House near Ridge, ii. 390; the Mosque on the Ridge, ii. 389.

Abundant water supply during siege, ii. 387*n*; buoyant cheerfulness of troops on Ridge, ii. 419; cheerfulness of troops on Ridge through all difficulties, ii. 450; sports in camp during the siege, ii. 451; faithfulness of Native servants on the Ridge, ii. 413; unkind treatment of Native servants on the Ridge, during siege, ii. 414.

*Preliminary Operations.*—The political consequences of successful seizure of Dehlf, ii. 81; Lord Canning instantly resolves to recover, ii. 90; Sir J. Lawrence's resolution to assist in recovery, ii. 349.

Gen. Anson selects Karnál as base of operations against, ii. 106; Gen. Anson thinks speedy advance against, impossible, ii. 110; Lord Canning deprecates any delay in its recapture, ii. 113; Gen. Anson moves against (23 May), ii. 118;



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## DEH]

## INDEX.

241

## Dehli—cont.

the force with which Gen. Anson moved on, ii. 118; the force starts from Ambálah (27 May), ii. 127; death of Gen. Anson at Karnál (27 May), ii. 123.

Sir H. Barnard takes command of force, ii. 123; relieving forces from Ambálah and Míráth meet at A'lipúr (5 June), ii. 141; the siege-train joins the relieving force (6 June), ii. 141; Sir H. Barnard fights and wins the battle of Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; British force establishes itself on the Ridge, ii. 145; communication with Field Force cut off from Calcutta, iii. 8.

*First Attacks of Rebels.*—Strength of English attacking force in June, ii. 394; first estimate of the ease of retaking, ii. 395; the Field Force on Ridge itself besieged, instead of besieging, ii. 408; English attack confined to the gateways and ramparts, ii. 412*n*; mutineers attack Flagstaff Tower (12 June), ii. 409; attack on Hindú Ráo's House (12 June), ii. 410; desertion of Native Cavalry from the Ridge, ii. 411.

*Projects of capture by coup-de-main.*—Gen. Barnard's project to carry by *coup-de-main* (9 June), ii. 395; plan of Engineer officers to capture by *coup-de-main* (12 June), ii. 396; projected *coup-de-main* postponed by mistake of Brig. Graves, ii. 397; explanation of abandonment of attempt to surprise, ii. 398*n*.

Second plan for a *coup-de-main* (14 June), ii. 399; council of war held (14 June), ii. 399; second council of war (16 June), ii. 401; abandonment of second project for a *coup-de-main*, ii. 405.

*Centenary of Plassey.*—Defeat of sortie (17 June), ii. 405*n*; English take the offensive on 17 June, ii. 411; attack on English rear (18

## Dehli—cont.

June), ii. 414; Sipáhís retire from rear of Ridge (19 June), ii. 416; desperate attack at the Centenary of Plassey and its defeat (23 June), ii. 417; offensive strength of troops on Ridge at end of June, ii. 421.

Strength of Field Force on Ridge in July, ii. 424*n*; third proposed assault abandoned (3 July), ii. 424; attack by the enemy on A'lipúr at the rear of Ridge (4 July), ii. 425; this attack causes better protection of rear of Ridge, ii. 426; death of Sir H. Barnard (7 July), ii. 427.

*Gen. Reed's command.*—Gen. Reed takes command of force, ii. 428; daring attack on the "Mound" (9 July), ii. 432; flight of British cavalry, ii. 434; the rebels penetrate the British camp, iii. 434; the heroism of Lient. Hills, ii. 434; and of Major Tombs, ii. 436; Native cavalry sent on duty away from Ridge (11 July), ii. 434*n*; twentieth attack on Hindú Ráo's House, delivered and repulsed (14 July), ii. 439; hope of speedy assault generally abandoned, ii. 441; Gen. Reed resigns command of Field Force (17 July), ii. 441.

*Gen. Wilson takes command.*—Brig. Wilson succeeds to command of Field Force, ii. 441; state of Field Force when Brig. Wilson took command, ii. 442; siege matériel with Field Force in July, ii. 430; the question of abandoning the siege discussed, ii. 443; Col. Baird Smith strongly opposed to retirement from Dehli, ii. 444; Col. Baird Smith convinces Brig. Wilson of necessity for siege-train (17 July), ii. 445; Sipáhís make their last attack from Sabzimandi (18 July), ii. 446; mutineers attack Ludlow Castle (23 July), ii. 446; pursuit of defeated Sipáhís

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)Dehlí—*cont.*

forbidden, ii. 446; mutineers re-establish bridge over Najafgarh Canal, for renewed attack on Ridge (2 Aug), ii. 485; capture of Ludlow Castle battery by Brig. Showers (12 Aug), ii. 489.

*Last succours from the Panjáb.*

—Gen. Nicholson reaches Ridge (7 Aug), ii. 486; his presence looked on as the promise of deliverance, ii. 487; immediately visits the posts on the Ridge, ii. 488; arrival of the Movable Column in camp (14 Aug), ii. 490; the battle of Najafgarh (25 Aug), ii. 491.

*The Siege.*—Arrival of siege-train at (6 Sept), iv. 7; effective strength on Ridge (6 Sept), iv. 7; Brig. Wilson doubts success of siege, iv. 1; his desponding letter to Major Baird Smith, iv. 2*n*; the Major's brave and well-reasoned answer, iv. 4; Brig. Wilson defers to the Major's judgment, iv. 4; he throws on him the responsibility of pressing the siege, iv. 5; Major Baird Smith prepares his plan of attack, iv. 5.

No. 1 battery traced at Hindú Ráo's House (7 Sept), iv. 8; attack by Sipáhis on No. 1 battery (8 Sept), iv. 10; No. 1 battery crushes the Morí bastion, iv. 10; left section of No. 1 battery catches fire (10 Sept), iv. 11; No. 2 battery traced at Ludlow Castle (8 Sept), iv. 12; No. 3 battery traced (9 Sept), iv. 13; No. 4 battery traced (10 Sept), iv. 14; No. 3 battery unmasked and Water bastion destroyed, iv. 16; capture of Water bastion, iv. 24; breach made at Kashmír bastion (10 Sept), iv. 15; capture of the Kashmír bastion, iv. 24.

*The Assault.*—The assault delivered (14 Sept), iv. 23; officers commanding four assaulting columns, iv. 19; success of first column at assault, iv. 23;

Dehlí—*cont.*

success of second column, iv. 24; marvellous success of third column at assault, iv. 27; failure of fourth column, iv. 30; effect of the failure of fourth column on position of stormers, iv. 31; fall of Gen. Nicholson at attack on Láhor Gate, iv. 33; result of first day of assault (14 Sept), iv. 37.

After first lodgment, position inside strengthened, iv. 40; Brig. Wilson at first disposed to retire from city, iv. 38; he fears his ability to hold what has been gained, iv. 38; Gen. Chamberlain urges him to hold on and push forward, iv. 39; Major Baird Smith proves that the city must be held, iv. 40; Capt. Edwin Johnson helps the hesitating Brigadier to firmness, iv. 40*n*; plundering and drunkenness stopped, iv. 41; evacuation of Kishanganj by mutineers (16 Sept), iv. 41; capture of the magazine (16 Sept), iv. 41; advance by sap through houses (17, 18 Sept), iv. 43; capture of the palace (20 Sept), iv. 47; the mutineers abandon their camp at I'dgar, iv. 47.

Appearance of the city after capture, iv. 48; cleared of ruffians by Major Brind (21 Sept), iv. 57.

*The Capture of the Princes.*—

The King and his family retire to Humáyun's tomb, iv. 52; Iláhi Bakhsh negotiates the surrender of his master, iv. 52; Captain Hodson promises to spare the King's life, iv. 53; he then surrenders, iv. 54; and is brought back a prisoner to his palace, iv. 54.

The Princes hide near Humáyun's tomb, iv. 54; Capt. Hodson sent to hunt for them, iv. 54; and finds the three, iv. 55; they implore a promise of life, iv. 55; this is refused, iv. 55; the Princes surrender and are conveyed towards Dehlí, iv. 55; the crowd press

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## DEHJ]

## INDEX.

243

Dehli—*cont.*

around the troopers, and the Princes are shot to prevent rescue, iv. 56; discussion of this action, iv. 56.

*Losses suffered.*—The determined spirit which animated the English troops before, iv. 59; twenty-six attacks on Ridge, repulsed by Major Reid, iv. 21; the losses sustained in the siege, iv. 58, 60*n*; list of the heroes, iv. 60; reasons for mis-appreciation of nature of siege, iv. 405.

*Moral results.*—Its capture stimulates Havelock's force at Lakhnao, iii. 360; Sindhia's joy at the capture of, causes his troops to mutiny, iv. 105; effect of reported fall of, on Indúr, iii. 141; the effect of progress of the siege on the Panjáb, v. 211; Sikhs believe themselves destined to plunder, ii. 355.

Trial of the King of (27 Jan '58), v. 270; the King convicted and transported to Pegu, v. 271; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Dehli, King of, the circumstances which made him a pensioner of the English, v. 323; position and allowance of, as settled by Lord Wellesley (1804), ii. 4; his name removed from coinage (1835), ii. 7; palace intrigues of (1850), ii. 18; warnings of his intrigues against English, before outbreak, ii. 28; wishes to become a Sháh (1857), ii. 29; his importance to sedition, i. 354.

*His Surrender.*—His depression at the storm of the city, iv. 49; his zenána, sons, &c., leave Dehli, for Humáyun's tomb, iv. 51; his indecision at the moment of surrender, iv. 53; surrenders on promise of sparing his life (21 Sept), iv. 53; placed in Begam's palace on surrender, iv. 54.

*The Trial.*—Trial lasts from 27

Dehli, King of—*cont.*

Jan to 9 Mar '58, v. 351; evidence given at his trial, ii. 59*n*; his name used in the Patná plot of 1845, i. 224; his name used in Dánápúr plot of 1845, i. 225, his letter to the ruler of Kach, v. 333; his letter to the ruler of Jammú, v. 334; his letter to the Chief of Jaisalmér, v. 334; asks aid of the Sháh of Persia (1855), v. 338; establishes superstitious relations with the Sipáhís (1855), v. 346.

*His Complicity in the Rebellion.*—Conclusive testimony as to his complicity in the murders, v. 333; takes no steps to discover or punish the murderers of Europeans, v. 319; directs personally the imprisonment of Europeans in his palace, v. 330; accepts the allegiance of the mutineers (11 May), v. 322; fully joins the rebels (12 May), i. 438; his personal orders to the leader of the rebel forces, v. 323; evidence as to his proclamation, v. 327.

*Sentence.*—Judge Advocate-General's speech at the trial of, v. 311; the substance of his defence, v. 324; Sir J. Lawrence suggests his transportation, v. 361; sentence of the Governor-General, v. 350.

Attempt to unravel *chapáti* mystery at his trial, i. 419*n*.

Dehrá Dún, a district of Mírath division, ii. xvi, vi. 38; description of district, its extent, and garrison, vi. 116; its main road passes through Saháranpúr, iii. 199; Mr. Keene chief civil officer at, vi. 116; Major Reid commands Gurkhás at, vi. 116.

Mr. Keene hurries to, on hearing of mutiny, and raises recruits, vi. 117; Gen. Anson orders Gurkhás from, to Mírath (13 May), ii. 104; Major Reid marches to Mírath (19 May), vi. 117; Rájah Lal

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)**Dehrá Dún—cont.**

Singh gives help to Mr. Keene, vi. 117; Mr. Keene arranges refuge for Europeans (June), vi. 117; the station patrolled at night by Europeans, vi. 117.

Jálandhar mutineers march upon (15 June), vi. 118; treasure sent up to Masúri, vi. 118; Mr. Keene marches against Jálandhar mutineers, who fly away (16 June), vi. 118.

Scarcity of food, and influx of fugitives, vi. 119; supplies are sent in from the Panjáb, vi. 119; Mr. Keene's difficulty in cashing orders, vi. 119; he issues paper money on his own responsibility, vi. 119; passes safely through the crisis, vi. 120.

**Dehrí, Capt. Rattray** intrenched at (24 Sept), iv. 99.

**De Kantzow, Lieut.**, his heroic conduct during mutinous tumult at Mainpúri (22 May), iii. 104; carried by rush of mutineers to gates of Mainpúri treasury, iii. 105; appeals to, and gains the support of, the civil guard of treasury, iii. 105; checks the torrent of mutiny, iii. 105; forbids the civil guard to fire, iii. 105; for three hours keeps the mutineers at bay by his earnest entreaties, iii. 105; Ráo Bhowání Singh gives him his support, iii. 105; and leads the mutineers away, iii. 105; the mutineers then leave the station, iii. 105.

Receives autograph letter of thanks from Lord Canning, iii. 105; he is appointed to command of Police, iii. 106; scatters native Cavalry by gallant charge at A'fígarh (24 Aug), iii. 192; goes to Mathurá to support Mr. Thornhill (Oct), vi. 102; greatly distinguishes himself at attack of Kankar (7 Apr '58), iv. 351; left to protect Sháhjahánpúr (2 May '58), iv. 366; wishes to charge the army of the Maulavi (3 May '58),

**De Kantzow, Lieut.—cont.**

iv. 373; relieves Powáin from threatened attack (Aug '58), v. 192.

**Delafosse, Subaltern**, his heroism at Kánhpúr, ii. 241, 249*n*; lands from escaping boat to drive away pursuers, ii. 261; ultimately escapes from general massacre, ii. 262.

**Delamain, Capt. J. W.**, killed at battle of Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 146*n*.

**Delpelson, Mr.**, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.

**Demomet, Mr.**, risks his life to save refugees at Banáras kachahri, ii. 174*n*.

**Dempsey, Private Dennis**, his heroic devotion during retreat from A'rah, iii. 58*n*.

**Dennis, Mr.**, murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187*n*.

**Dennis, Mrs.**, murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187*n*.

**Dennys, Capt.**, called, with his Kotá contingent, to A'gra (July), vi. 98; goes to Mathurá with his contingent, vi. 98.

**Deogarh, mutiny** at (Aug), iv. 99; second mutiny at (9 Oct), iv. 312.

**Déogarh Báriá, Tántiá Topi** reaches, almost destitute of troops (8 Dec '53), v. 248; he retreats on, from Chotá Udaipúr, v. 309.

**Déo Háns, minister** of Dholpúr, vi. 155; plunders British villages, vi. 155; tries to supplant ruler of Dholpúr, vi. 155; deported to Banáras as State prisoner, vi. 155.

**Déolah, Sáh Mall's** attempt to attack (July), vi. 129.

**Deonaráin Singh, Ráo**, renders great assistance to Government, vi. 44; earnestly assists English, at Banáras, ii. 174.

**Derá Ishmál Khán**, situation of, iii. xii; Malwái Sikhs at, plan a rising, v. 212; they wish to seize the magazine and re-arm some of

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## DER-DHA]

## INDEX.

245

- Derá Ishmáíl Khán—cont.**  
 their disarmed comrades, v. 212; plot discovered and the ringleaders seized, v. 213; projected rising at, suppressed (July '58), v. 212.
- Deráját**, its situation, ii. *xvi*; recommended by Edwardes as source of trustworthy recruits, ii. 342; its tranquillity essential to Multán, ii. 459.
- Derby, Lord**, becomes Prime Minister (1852), i. 272; offers seals of Foreign Office to Viscount Canning, i. 272; apologises for Lord Ellenborough's despatch, and supports Lord Canning, v. 180; prepares Proclamation for transferring India to the Crown, v. 272; recasts the great Proclamation, v. 273.
- Desái of Jambotí**, reduced to penury by the Inám Commission, v. 19; rendered desperate by his misfortunes, v. 20; has power to sever British communication with the sea, v. 20.
- Desái of Kittúr**, the discontented chief of the whole Lingáyat population, v. 20.
- Desái of Nipání**, loses large portion of his estate through the Inám Commission, v. 19; has power to cut the English communication with Bombay, v. 19.
- Desái of Wantmúrí**, a discontented Maráthá, v. 20; dragged into revolt by his associates, v. 20.
- De Rothesay, Lord Stuart**, father-in-law of Viscount Canning, i. 270.
- Derridon, Mr.**, murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187*n*.
- Desmazes, Mr.**, an indigo planter, defeats attempt of prisoners to escape from Gorákhpúr gaol (7 June), vi. 55.
- De Souza, Mr.**, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.
- Despat, Dewán**, joins in attack on Chirkhári (Mar '58), v. 306.
- De Tabley, Lord**, the most intimate friend of young Canning, i. 268.
- Dewás**, its description, v. *x*; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; loyalty of Rájah, vi. 165.
- Dewásá, Tántiá Topí, Ráo Sáhib**, and Firúzsháh, almost captured there (16 Jan '59), v. 256.
- Dhákah**, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; 38th Bengal Regt. posted there, after refusing to go to Burmah, i. 339; party of sailors stationed at (Aug), vi. 28; important consequences of their victory at, vi. 170; threatened rising at, disclosed (23 Oct), vi. 29; attempt to disarm Sipáhís merely drives them from the station, vi. 29; Midshipman Mayo charges and captures a gun in the hands of the mutineers, iv. 293; Lieut. Lewis disperses mutinous Sipáhís (20 Nov), iv. 293; they march on Jalpáiguri, but have to retire, iv. 293, 297, 300; mutineers then fly to Bhután, iv. 293; they seize Cháwá Ghát, on the Tístá, iv. 301; mutineers from, slip away from Mr. Yule (26 Dec), iv. 301; they cross the Tístá to advance on Darjiling, iv. 301.
- Some of these Sipáhís escape to Oudh, but are there destroyed, vi. 29; some of them again fly from Mr. Yule and escape into the jungle (27 Dec), iv. 302; and from thence escape westwards from Nipál (19 Jan '58), iv. 303.
- Dháná**, place from which rebels crossed into the Doáb (Mar '58), iv. 315.
- Dhár**, under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; its description, v. *x*; governed by A'nand Rao Púár, a mere lad, v. 46; his Minister antagonistic to the English, v. 46; mercenary troops raised in (June), v. 47; these mercenaries plunder adjoining stations (July), v. 47; the fort placed in keeping of the mercenaries (31 Aug), v. 47; the authorities at, re-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

246

INDEX.

[DHA-DID]

**Dhár—cont.**

ceive courteously emissaries from Mandesar rebels (Oct), v. 47.

Col. Durand marches against, v. 46; the rebels march out boldly to meet the British (22 Oct), v. 47; rebels driven into the fort with great loss, v. 48; investment of fort by the British, v. 48; the fort resists the siege for six days, v. 49; the rebels skilfully evacuate the place (31 Oct), v. 49; fort destroyed by order of Col. Durand, v. 49.

Rebels in retreat attack Mahádpúr (8 Nov), v. 50; the Royal Family charged with instigating the Rebellion, v. 47; the young Rájah restored to his position, v. 50.

**Dharma Sobha** of Calcutta, a centre of agitation, i. 362.

**Dharpúr**, Hardeo Bakhsh, shelters fugitives in, iii. 217; fugitives from Fathgarh sheltered at, iii. 225.

**Dharmtálá**, a quarter of Calcutta, ii. 84.

**Dharnahs**, apprehended outbreak from, in Orisá (Nov), vi. 5.

**Dhárwár**, collectorate in Maráthá country, v. 14; its situation, v. x; insurrection breaks out (26 May '58), v. 168; rebels from, join Bhím Ráo, chief of Kopuldurg (27 May '58), v. 170; they are attacked and cut to pieces by Col. Hughes, v. 170

Mutinous state of troops at (July), v. 21; detachment of European troops secures tranquillity (Aug), v. 22.

**Dhasán**, a river to the west of Hamírúpúr, vi. 83.

**Dhálána**, a Rájput village of Mírath, vi. 132; people rebel, and seize loyal official, vi. 133; defeated by Solána people, and stripped of their land, vi. 133.

**Dhauráhrá Rájah**, shelters English fugitives, iii. 256.

**Dholpúr**, one of the Rájput states, iii. 163*n*, iv. xvii, vi. 154; description of the State, iii. xi, vi. 154; on line of communication between Bombay and A'gra, iii. 137.

Hereditary enmity with House of Sindhiá, vi. 154; mutineers from Gwálfar march on (Sept), iv. 66; Sindhiá flies from Gwálfar to (1 June '58), v. 219; Sindhiá marches from, to join Sir Hugh Rose (17 June '58), v. 219.

**Dholpúr Bhagwant Singh Ráná** of, vi. 154; generously assists fugitives from Gwálfar, vi. 154; he remains loyal, vi. 154; he is rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 155.

His minister plunders British villages, vi. 155; minister deported to Banáras as state prisoner, vi. 155.

**Dhulip Singh**, Mahárájah, Panjáb at first restored to him, i. 2; the Sikh attempt to seize him frustrated (1848), i. 25; allowance granted him on annexation of Panjáb, i. 33; character of his mother, i. 2; her intrigues against the English, i. 10; she is removed from the Panjáb, i. 21; and banished to Shekhopúr, i. 10.

His just cause for discontent, i. 34*n*.

**Dhuraira**, Rájah of, shelters fugitives from Málápúr until his own troops rebel, iii. 265; also shelters fugitives from Sítápúr and Sháhjahánpúr, iii. 256.

**Diamond Harbour**, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

**Dick**, Gen. Sir Robert, his counsel as to the crisis at Firúzúpúr (1844), i. 204, 205; removed from command of troops at Firúzúpúr, i. 206.

**Dick**, Lieut., first man to gain the wall at Jhánsí, v. 117; killed on wall at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 117.

**Didargarh**, occupied by Sir E. Lugard (11 Apr '58), iv. 330.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## DIG-DIS]

## INDEX.

247

Díg, a town of Bharatpúr, vi. 160.  
 Digbijái, Singh, Rájah of Balrámpúr, offers to protect English at Sikrorá, iii. 262.  
 Dihilí, *see* Dehlí.  
 Diláwar, village occupied by Kúnwar Singh in advance of Jagádís-púr, iii. 85; captured by Major Eyre (12 Aug), iii, 86.  
 Diláwar Khán, faithfully leads Mr. Thornhill to A'gra vi. 101; notwithstanding his proved loyalty, not allowed to enter A'gra fort with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 101.  
 Dilhéri, Rájah of, injured and disgraced by British Government (1855), v. 64, 291; Capt. Ternan urges the Government to restore the Rájah's honours, v. 64; Capt. Ternan's remonstrance disregarded, but he saves the Rájah from utter ruin, v. 64; the chief serves and protects Capt. Ternan in gratitude for his kindness, v. 65.  
 Dilkushá, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 246; meaning of name, iv. *xiv*; attack and capture of (14 Nov), iv. 122; converted into temporary depôt (15 Nov), iv. 125; attacked by rebels during Sir Colin Campbell's advance into Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140; re-organization of British force at (23 Nov), iv. 152; retirement from (24 Nov), iv. 152; its re-capture by Sir Colin Campbell (2 Mar '58), iv. 258.  
 Dillí, *see* Dehlí.  
 Dinájpúr, a district of Rájsháhí, iii. *xii*, vi. 3, 26.  
 Dinájpúr, Mr. F. A. Elphinstone-Dalrymple, Collector of, iv. 298; Indian Naval Brigade, sent from Calcutta to operate near (26 Nov), iv. 294; Jalpaíguri mutineers hurry to (Dec), iv. 298; the Collector and a few civilians resolve to fight for the station, iv. 298; mutineers, on approaching, change their route to Púrníá, iv. 299.  
 Dinkar Ráo, Prime Minister of

Dinkar Ráo—*cont.*  
 Gwáliár, iii. 112; he has no love for the English, v. 145, 294; doubts fidelity of Contingent, iii. 112; unconnected with rebellious plot of 10 March, i. 388; his happy influence over Sindhiá, v. 145; pledges himself to restrain revolting Sipáhís, iii. 116; gives his interest in favour of the British, v. 294.  
 Dinning, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.  
 Díplú, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.  
 Directors, Court of, their wise hospitality, i. 274; expose the true causes of mutinies of Madras Army, i. 183; assume imperial functions (1816), ii. 6; remove Emperor's name from coinage (1835), ii. 7; decline to abolish royal title at Dehlí (1844), ii. 10; refuse to raise Dehlí Emperor's stipend, without conditions (1846), ii. 9n; refuse to allow Royal Family to be removed from Dehlí (1849), ii. 14; the conflict with Board of Control about this removal, ii. 15; objections over-ridden by Board of Control, ii. 16; forbid annexation of Karaulí, i. 68; reject Náná Sáhib's claim, i. 78; their opinion of Oudh affairs, i. 89; quash Lord Auckland's proposed treaty with Oudh (1837), i. 92; order annexation of Oudh (19 Nov 1855), i. 106; contemplate changing terms of enlistment for Native troops (1856), i. 339; disown any intention of annexing Rájputáná (1856), i. 355; not more responsible for the Mutiny than the English Government, v. 271; the Court abolished (2 Aug '58), v. 272; made the scapegoat of the Ministry, v. 271.  
 Dísa, situation of, iii. *x*; nearest station of English troops to Rájputáná, iii. 165; English troops summoned from, by Col. G. Lawrence (19 May), iii. 166; troops at, ordered to move on Ajmír, v.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)*Dísá—cont.*

4; column of troops at, placed at service of Gen. G. Lawrence (June), v. 13; *Tántiá Topí* approaches from the north (Aug '58), v. 225.

Disbandment of troops, its policy discussed, i. 218.

Disraeli, Mr., his aphorism on Suspense, iii. 113.

*Díwání A'm*, in A'gra fort, converted into female apartments, iii. 188.

*Díwání Kháss*, in A'gra fort, converted into civilian residences, iii. 188.

*Diwás*, *Tántiá Topí* marches on (16 Jan. '89), v. 309.

Dixon, Col., Commissioner of Ajmír, iii. 166; calls 100 men of *Mair-wará* battalion to Ajmír, iii. 166; secures the arsenal and fort by their means, iii. 166.

Dobandí, ferry near Pesháwar, ii. 363.

Dodd, Mr., leads Major Byng to discover mutineers at *Látú* (18 Dec), iv. 295.

Dodgson, Capt., gives intelligence of plunder of A'zamgarh treasure, ii. 164*n*; two attempts to murder him (4 June), ii. 168.

Dodgson, Mr., crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 144; supports the exhausted Gen. Have-lock while passing under fire (17 Nov), iv. 144; his great services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252.

Dodsworth, Mr., Uncovenanted officer of A'zamgarh, vi. 63.

Dokal Singh, his grief at the danger of Capt. Conolly, iv. 411.

Donald, Mr., reaches Budáun (1 June), iii. 216.

Dongarpúr, one of the Rájput states, iii. 163*n*, iv. xvii.

Dorandá, *Sipáhís* sent from, to disarm others at *Hazáribágh*, iv. 95; these *Sipáhís* themselves mutiny (31 July), iv. 96; the place is occupied by mutineers, iv. 96; Major English sent to, with troops, iv. 99.

Dorin, Mr., Member of the Supreme Council, his character and uselessness, i. 284; recommends severity against disaffected regiments, i. 436; admits that the Council was deluded into condemning Mr. Tayler of Patná, iii. 80.

Dorin, Mrs., shot at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300, 379.

Dost Muhammad, of Kábul, assists the Sikhs (1849), i. 31; seeks to strengthen Afghanistan on the west (1855), i. 303; annexes Kandahar (1855), i. 303; invited to protect Herat (1856), i. 304; his cautious answer to appeal for aid against the English, ii. 373*n*; seeks an English alliance, i. 313; suspected to be of doubtful fidelity, i. 314; magnifies difficulties of march on Herat, i. 315; his distrust of English good faith, i. 316.

Attends conference at Pesháwar (1 Jan. 1857), i. 318; his humble presents at the conference, i. 325*n*; his plans for the recovery of Herat (1857), i. 319; charges Russia with instigating the seizure of Herat, i. 328*n*; his suggestion as to subsidy, i. 321; agrees to receive British officers at Kábul, but urges their personal danger, i. 322; Articles of Agreement with (26 Jan '57), i. 324; returns from the conference (28 Jan '57), i. 325.

Effect of the conference with, on Persia, i. 327; the Shah of Persia's proposed expedition against (Jan '57), v. 341; charged with trickery by Persia, i. 354.

Extravagant rumours as to his treachery, ii. 27; his fidelity to the English alliance, i. 325.

His desire to possess the Pesháwar valley, ii. 337; proposal to cede Pesháwar to him, ii. 458.

Douglas, Brig., his operations in Gházípur district (Mar '58), vi. 62; sent to assist in pursuit of Kúnwar Singh (16 Apr '58), iv. 332; attacks Kúnwar Singh, but

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## DOU-DUA]

## INDEX.

249

**Douglas, Brig.—cont.**

is beaten off, iv. 332; again catches Kúnwar Singh at Manohar, and defeats him (28 April '58), iv. 333; ultimately loses Kúnwar Singh across the Ganges, iv. 334; crosses the Ganges to attack Kúnwar Singh (25 Apr '58), iv. 336.

Pursues defeated rebels to Bak-sar (June '58), iv. 338; appointed to succeed Sir E. Lugard (15 June '58), iv. 339.

His force greatly augmented (Aug '58), iv. 339; his plan for crushing scattered rebels in Bihár, iv. 339; directs seven columns to converge on Jagdíspúr (13 Oct '58), iv. 340; defeats Amar Singh at Kárisát (14 Oct '58), iv. 341; encircles Amar Singh, iv. 341; but Amar Singh escapes from him (18 Oct '58), iv. 341; part of rebel force driven into Nonádí, iv. 343; three hundred of them destroyed there (20 Oct '58), iv. 343; allows the main body of Amar Singh's force to escape, by a mistake (21 Oct '58), iv. 343; surprises and utterly routs the main body at Salía Dahár (24 Nov '58), iv. 345; drives Amar Singh from Bihár, iv. 345.

**Douglas, Capt.,** Commandant of the Emperor of Dehlí's Palace Guard, ii. 58; leaves Palace to persuade Sipáhi guard to be loyal (11 May ii. 59; driven back to Royal Palace, ii. 59; endeavours to induce revolted Sipáhis to depart from Dehlí Palace, ii. 58; murdered in Dehlí Palace (11 May), ii. 60; evidence given as to the circumstances of his murder, ii. 496; evidence of Ahsan Ulla Khán as to his murder, v. 318; Mondoh, the King's bearer, gives him the final blow, v. 319.

**Douglas, Lieut.,** killed at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.

**Douglas, Private,** wins the Victoria

**Douglas, Private—cont.**

Cross at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.

**Dowell, Lieut.,** takes part in attack on mutinous Sipáhis at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.

**Dowling, Private William,** bravely saves a wounded sergeant at Lakhnao (27 Sept), iv. 110; receives Victoria Cross, iv. 110n.

**Down, Capt.,** defeats rebel right-centre attack on A'lambágh (12 Jan '58), iv. 243.

**Doyle, Capt.,** killed in attempt to stop Firúzsháh at Harchandpúr (8 Dec '58), v. 251.

**D'Oyley, Capt.,** assists at disarmament of Sipáhis at A'gra (31 May), iii. 110.

**D'Oyly, Capt.,** commands Artillery at battle of Sassiáh, iii. 181; his heroic conduct and death (5 July), iii. 183.

**D'Oyly, Capt. Charles,** second in command of Míráth Volunteers, vi. 127.

**Doyne, Mr.,** a barrister, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Drummond, Capt. H.,** joins in attack against Bijnaur raiders (2 Jan. '58), vi. 112.

**Drummond, Mr.,** magistrate, protests against retirement to A'gra Fort (11 May), iii. 98; his opinion changed by outbreak at Mathurá, iii. 109; escapes from Mathurá mutiny, and urges Mr. Colvin to retire to A'gra Fort (31 May), iii. 109; unhappily trusts native police at A'gra (June), iii. 175; re-asserts British authority in A'gra (7 July), iii. 186.

**Drummond, Mr.,** Magistrate of Dinájpúr, resolves to fight for the station (Dec), iv. 299.

**Drury, Capt.,** his account of the retreat at Kánhpur (27 Nov), iv. 170n.

**Duáb,** between Ganges and Jumnah, general revolt there (June), ii. 195, vi. 71; cleared by Gen.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

250

INDEX.

[DUA-DUN

**Dúáb—cont.**

Outram from mutineer raids, iii. 351; Lieut.-Col. Greathed sent with column to scour, iv. 62; patrolled by Col. Christie's column (Mar '58), iv. 315; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Dúúhná, river in Mysor, iii. x.

Duff, Dr., his Free Church Mission supported by Lord Canning, i. 348.

Duffy, Private, his daring and ingenuity in recovering a gun (27 Sept), iii. 366; wins the Victoria Cross, iii. 366*n*.

Duflá, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Dujána, to the east of Rohtak, vi. 140.

Dulá, attempt to murder Capt. Conolly at (Aug), iv. 411.

Dumdum, *see* Damdamah.

Dumráo Rájah, lends elephants for Major Eyre's expedition to A'rah, iii. 64; falsely reported to have joined the rebels, iii. 70.

Dumráun, indigo factory destroyed near (30 May '58), iv. 338.

Dunbar, Capt., takes command of small party, to relieve A'rah (29 July), iii. 51; lands with 415 men on the bank of the Son river, iii. 55; refuses to bivouac and attack by daylight, iii. 55; led into ambushade in the night, iii. 56; shot dead in night attack by Sipáhís (29 July), iii. 56; effect of his defeat on Gorákhpur, vi. 58.

Dundas, Mr., President of Board of Control (1807), i. 183.

Dúndiá Khéra, defeat of Béni Mádhú at, by Brig. Eveleigh (10 Nov. '58), v. 203; Béni Mádhú completely defeated at, by Lord Clyde (24 Nov '58), v. 203.

Dúndú Pant, *see* Náná Sáhíb.

Dungapur, a State of Rájputáná, vi. 156; description of the State, vi. 156; history of the succession to, vi. 157; Udái Singh becomes ruler in 1852, vi. 157; remains undisturbed and loyal, vi. 157.

Dunley, Sergt., heroically enters the Sikandarbagh by a hole in the wall (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Dunlop, Capt., commands Sipáhís at Jhánsí, iii. 121; deceived by Rání, iii. 122; murdered at Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123.

Dunlop, Capt., effect of his despatch on men at Náogáon, iii. 127.

Dunlop, Mr. Lt. H. Wallace, Magistrate and Collector of Míráth, vi. 125; hears of mutiny while in Himalaya mountains, at Nagar (31 May), vi. 125; hurries to Karnál (10 June), vi. 126; called to Dehlí camp, vi. 126; sent to resume work at Míráth (12 June), vi. 126; rides alone from Dehlí to Bhághpat, vi. 126; reaches Míráth in safety, vi. 126.

Organizes volunteers at Míráth (15 June), vi. 127; receives the help of nine Sikh troopers, vi. 127; his description of the men of the Kháki Risála, vi. 133.

Drives Gújars from Míráth, and begins to collect revenue, vi. 128; attacks and destroys Síkrí, vi. 129; advances against Sáh Mall, vi. 129; reaches Dalhaura, near Dehlí, with his small force, vi. 129; burns Basáud, vi. 130; his bold attempt to collect revenue, vi. 130; his curious combat with the rebel Bagdá, at Barká, vi. 131; defeats Sáh Mall at Barot, and kills that leader, vi. 131; storms and captures Akal-púra, vi. 132; defeats rebels at Galáuti (21 July), vi. 133; gives Dháulána land to Solána people, vi. 133; moves, with his force, to Hápur, vi. 133; his approach to Marwána scares rebels from (18 Sept), vi. 133; drives rebels from Tháná Bhawan (20 Sept), vi. 133. Important services rendered by Mr. Dunlop's little force, vi. 133.

Dunn, Mr., indigo-planter of A'zambarh, vi. 63; Driven from A'zam-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## DUN-DUR]

## INDEX.

251

Dunn, Mr.—*cont.*

garh by mutiny (3 June), vi. 64; returns to A'zamgarh to rescue hidden Europeans, vi. 64; his excellent service, vi. 68.

Dunsford, Lient.-Col., with reserve column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.

Dupleix, M., his treatment compared with that of Mr W. Tayler, iii. 81.

Dupuis, Gen., ordered to fall back on intrenchment at Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 170; placed in command of left brigade at Kánhpúr after its repulse by Tántiá Topí, iv. 170; commands artillery at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Durand, Col. Henry Marion, Officiating Agent to the Governor-General at Indúr, iii. 132; his great capacity, iii. 132, v. 57.

*Former Services.*—Appointed to Board of Revenue (1838), iii. 133; volunteers for service in Afghanistan, iii. 134; blows in gates of Ghazní, iii. 134; comes to England, but returns with Lord Ellenborough (1841), iii. 134; becomes Private Secretary to Lord Ellenborough, iii. 134; becomes Commissioner of Tenasserim Provinces, iii. 134; disliked by Lord Dalhousie, iii. 134; rejoins the Engineers (1849), iii. 134; becomes political Agent at Bhopál (1849), iii. 134.

*Precautionary measures.*—Receives temporary political charge of Central India, iii. 135; Lord Canning discusses with him financial arrangements of Indúr, i. 428; his plan of action, on outbreak of Mírath mutiny, iii. 138; summons Bhil troops to Indúr (14 May), iii. 138; calls part of Bhopál contingent to (20 May), iii. 138; receives troops from Holkar to guard Residency, iii. 139; uncertainty of his position in June, iii. 139; not deceived by loyal

Durand, Col. Henry Marion—*cont.*

protestations, iii. 140; said to have ordered treasure to Máu, but denied, iii. 144 and *n*; his chance of safety lies in approach of Bombay column of troops, iii. 140; that column diverted to Aurangábád, iii. 141; and there halted, iii. 141.

*The Mutiny.*—The anticipated outbreak occurs at Indúr (1 July), iii. 142; he is assailed by Holkar's troops, iii. 144; attack headed by Saadat Khán, iii. 144; the Residency guard join in the attack, iii. 145; position of troops defending, iii. 143; Col. Travers charges and temporarily captures rebel guns, iii. 146; Capt. Hungerford summoned to Indúr, iii. 146; cowardice of Bhopál contingent, iii. 147; imbecility of the Bhils, iii. 148; effective garrison reduced to thirty-one people, iii. 148; desperate position at Residency, iii. 149; Col. Durand driven to retreat from Indúr, iii. 150.

*His Opinion of Holkar.*—Until outbreak, he believed in Holkar's loyalty (July), iii. 151; replenishes Holkar's magazine a few days before outbreak, iii. 151*n*; his opinion of Holkar's loyalty, v. 42; justified in suspecting Holkar, iii. 155; Holkar sends to him for advice (31 July), v. 42; offers to ride into Indúr in Holkar's interests, v. 42; applies to Lord Canning for orders with respect to Holkar, v. 43.

*His Retreat.*—Line of retreat from Residency forced on him, iii. 157; endeavours to reach Gen. Woodburn's troops at Aurangábád, iii. 158; sends messengers to stop Capt. Hungerford's advance on Indúr, iii. 159; desires to retreat by the Simról pass, iii. 159; his Cavalry refuse to go anywhere else than to Sihor, iii. 159; compelled to retire on Sihor, iii. 159; he is

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

252

INDEX.

[DUR EDE

Durand, Col. Henry Marion—*cont.*  
received with honour in Bhopál territory (3 July), iii. 159*n*; conducts his party safely to Sihor (4 July), iii. 160; his retreat from Indúr justified, and commended, iii. 160.

*His triumphant Return.*—Hurries from Sihor to Hoshangábád (5 July), iii. 161; causes Bombay column to advance from Aurangábád (12 July), iii. 161, v. 12*n*; his actions with respect to Gen. Woodburn's column, v. 41; Lord Elphinstone's letter to him (27 July), v. 12*n*; joins Bombay column at A'sírgarh, iii. 161; brings Bombay column to Máu, and saves the line of the Narbadá (2 Aug), iii. 162; his reasons for occupying Máu, v. 42.

*His Campaign.*—Occupies Gújri (12 Oct), v. 46; protects Mandlé-sar, v. 46.

Dismisses Dhár agent, and marches against the place, v. 47; the rebels of Dhár march out to meet him, v. 47; drives rebels back into fort with great loss (22 Oct), v. 48; invests fort of Dhár, v. 48; bombards Dhár fort for six days, v. 49; the rebels skilfully evacuate fort at Dhár (31 Oct), v. 49; demolishes the fort of Dhár, v. 49.

Marches against Mandesar, v. 50; allowed to cross the Chambal unopposed (19 Nov), v. 52; encamps before Mandesar (20 Nov), v. 53; the Mandesar rebels march out to meet him, v. 53; drives rebels into Mandesar, and interposes between that place and Nímach (24 Nov), v. 54; captures Gorariá and scatters Nímach rebels (25 Nov), v. 54; crushes rebellion in Málwá, and isolates Indúr mutineers (25 Nov), v. 55.

Marches against Indúr, v. 56; reaches Indúr (14 Dec), v. 56; disarms Indúr cavalry, v. 56; visits

Durand, Col. Henry Marion—*cont.*  
Holkar (14 Dec), v. 56; relieved by Sir Robert Hamilton (15 Dec), v. 57; the immense importance of his brilliant campaign, v. 58.

Durang, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 31.

Durnford, Col., defeats Amar Singh at Kámpságar (16 Oct '58), iv. 341.

Duval, Lieut., his good service at Dánápúr, vi. 172.

Duvin, scene of Amar Singh's third defeat (12 May '58), iv. 337.

Dwyer, Capt., leads Jammú troops at assault of Dehli, and is defeated, iv. 30.

Dyce, Colonel, boldly dissipates danger at Páliamkottá (1806), i. 175.

## E.

Earle, Lieut., brings Sikhs to Bagoda to support Capt. Dalton (13 Aug), iv. 98; his excellent service in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 35.

East India Company, made the scape-goat of the Ministry, v. 271; abolished (2 Aug '58), v. 272.

Eastwick, Mr. Edward, his description of the house at A'rah, defended by Mr. Bogle, iii. 67*n*.

Eckford, Lieut., one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 203*n*.

Eden, Capt., discovers the position of Tántiá Topí (27 June '58), v. 222.

Eden, Major William, Political Agent at Jaipúr, vi. 159; his cha-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## EDE-EDW]

## INDEX.

253

**Eden, Major William—cont.**  
racter, iii. 171; marches Jaipur troops, and does useful work with them, vi. 159.

**Edgell, Capt.,** distinguished at battle of Chinhat (29 June), iii. 377; distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

**Edmonstone, Lieut.,** wounded at Lakhnao, iv. 114; holds the iron bridge over the Gúmtí (29 June), iii. 286, 385.

**Edmonstone, Mr.,** assists in settling position of King of Dehlí (1804), ii. 4; urges punishment of Madras mutineers (1806), i. 178.

**Edmonstone, Mr. George,** appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 38; his method of dealing with Tálukdárs, i. 117; opposed to Tálukdárs, i. 118.

**Edmonstone, Mr. G. F.,** Foreign Secretary, arrests the King of Oudh (15 June), iii. 18; his explanation of Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 174; his second explanation of Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 176; despatch sent to him, about sentence on King of Dehlí, v. 350; created Lieut.-Gov. of N.W. Provinces, v. 298.

**Education, a cause of disaffection to** English rule, i. 134.

**Edwardes, Sir Herbert,** his early training and character, i. 19; disapproves of resumption policy in Panjáb, i. 130*n*; settles the Banú district, i. 19; marches to Jamú with recently conquered Sikh soldiery (1845), i. 19; marches upon Multán (1848), i. 19; directs the chief of Baháwalpúr to march against Multán, i. 20; crushes insurrection at Multán (1849), ii. 375.

Becomes Commissioner of Pesháwar, i. 316, ii. 338; suggests conference with Dost Muhammad, i. 317; confers with Dost Muhammad at Pesháwar (1 Jan), i. 318;

**Edwardes, Sir Herbert—cont.**  
signs Articles of Agreement with Dost Muhammad (26 Jan), i. 324; Lord Canning's letter of thanks to, i. 326*n*; good results of his treaty with Dost Muhammad, ii. 316; recommended as political adviser in Persian expedition, i. 308.

His confidence in the safety of Pesháwar (12 May), ii. 341; recommends instant formation of Movable Column, ii. 342; offers to raise recruits out of the Deráját, ii. 342; calls Neville Chamberlain to military conference, ii. 343; he is summoned to Ráwalpindí (16 May), ii. 346; his cheerfulness and pleasant manner on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 347; suggests witty telegram to Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 347*n*; his view of the nature of the Mutiny, ii. 348; informs commander of the Guide Corps of outbreak of mutiny, ii. 349; returns to Pesháwar (21 May), ii. 357; resolves to disarm Sipáhís there, ii. 358; silences opposition of Sipáhí commandants to disarmament, ii. 360; assists at the disarmament (22 May), ii. 360; present at execution of Sipáhís for desertion (28 May), ii. 362; despatches small force to suppress mutiny at Mardán, ii. 363; asks help in holding Pesháwar (27 May), ii. 457; his proposals with respect to certain doubtful regiments (June), ii. 374; his description of enlistment at Pesháwar, ii. 504.

Opposes cession of Pesháwar to Dost Muhammad, ii. 459; gives unanswerable reasons for retaining Pesháwar, ii. 462.

Publishes a violent letter, affecting his promotion, v. 298; subsequently tries, and sends to the Andamans, one of the Patná conspirators, iii. 79*n*; his great Mutiny Report, ii. 504.

**Edwards, Brig.,** in command at Máu (Nov '58), v. 242; sends troops

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

254

INDEX.

[EDW-ELL

- Edwards, Brig.—*cont.*  
 from Máu to watch fords at Akbarpúr, v. 242.
- Edwards, Capt., murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 64.
- Edwards, Mr. R. M., takes charge of Muzaffarnagar district (May), vi. 123; marches from Shámli and captures Burháná (14 Sept), vi. 124; hurries to punish massacre at Shámli (16 Sept), vi. 124.
- Edwards, Mr. William, Magistrate and Collector of Budáun, his character, iii. 215; alone at Budáun, iii. 216; sends his wife and child to Nainí Tál (15 May), iii. 216; sends to Bareli for troops to save Bilsí from attack (29 May), iii. 216; compelled to flee from Budáun, reaches Fathgarh (28 June), iii. 217; by happy prevision, leaves Budáun treasury nearly empty, iii. 218; leaves Fathgarh for Dharm-púr, iii. 217; reaches Dharm-púr, and is there concealed for weeks, iii. 217; sheltered by Hardéo Baksh, iii. 225; reaches Kánhpúr in safety, 1 Sept., after three months' wandering, iii. 217, 348.
- Edwards, Mr. William, Judge of Banáras, his warnings relative to treatment of Tálukdárs, i. 120.
- Edwards, Sergeant, murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.
- Egerton, Mr., summoned to council of emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321.
- Eld, Major, marches from Alígar fort with Brig. Seaton, to relieve Col. Farquhar, iv. 201; escorts captured guns to A'ligarh (22 Dec), iv. 206.
- Eldábád, station of, part of Haidar-ábád Contingent, v. 50.
- Igin, Lord, diverted from China by Lord Canning, i. 441; arrives at Calcutta (8 Aug), iii. 93; Lord Canning's official and private appeals to him for help, i. 445; Governor-General of India (1862), i. 268*n*.
- Elit, Hon. John, Secretary of Board of Control (1849), ii. 14*n*.
- Ellenborough, Lord, Governor-General, wants Viscount Canning for Private Secretary, i. 271; forbids tributary offerings to Dehli Emperors (1840), ii. 9; his method of dealing with Sipáhis, i. 220; disallows extras promised to Madras Sipáhis, and provokes mutiny, i. 215; confronted by the mutiny at Firúzpur (1842), i. 204; his war with Sindh, i. 94; his displacement of the Amirs of Sindh, v. 142; his Maráthá war (1843), i. 94; restores order in Sagar and Narbadá territories (1843), v. 60; George Hunter's letter to him (1844), i. 212*n*; increases compensation of Sipáhis (1844), i. 231*n*; his policy towards Gwáliár, iii. 100; his wise treatment of Sindh-ia, in 1844, secures his loyalty during mutiny, v. 294; employs Vincent Eyre to raise an artillery company, iii. 61; his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 325; wisely conceals English dissensions, i. 235; his brilliant career, and recall, iii. 134.
- Becomes President of Board of Control (15 Mar '58), v. 177; writes a severe despatch to Lord Canning and resigns office, v. 179; his insulting despatch, v. 298; condemns Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 178; the dangerous character of his insulting despatch, v. 298.
- Ellice, Col., leads troops to disarm Jhelam mutineers, ii. 469; dangerously wounded at Jhelam mutiny, ii. 470.
- Elliot, Lieut. Minto, leads his guns into Dehli after stormers (14 Sept), iv. 36; wounded at storming of Dehli, iv. 36.
- Elliot, Mr., escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; murdered there (8 June), iii. 126.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## ELL-ERI]

## INDEX.

255

**Elliott, Mr. A. J.**, Magistrate in Bardwán, vi. 6.

**Elliott, Mr. C. A.**, a young civilian, who does good service in Mirzápúr, vi. 49.

**Elliot, Mr. Henry**, assists Lord Dalhousie in settling Panjáb (1849), i. 34.

**Elliott, Mr. W. H.**, Commissioner of Bardwán, vi. 6.

**Ellis, Sir Henry**, entertains idea of subsidising Afghanistan, i. 315.

**Elphinstone-Dalrymple, Mr. F. A.**, see Dalrymple, Mr. Francis Anstruther Elphinstone.

**Elphinstone, Lord**, Governor of Madras (1837-42), v. 2; his early reputation, i. 309; present in first Sikh war (1845-6), v. 2; his travels in Kashmir (1846), v. 2.

Becomes Governor of Bombay (1853), v. 2; the grandeur of his character, v. 38; ordered to embark troops for Persia (1856), i. 306; Lord Canning consults with him as to treaty with Persia, i. 428; his clear conception of the Mutiny from the first moment, v. 299; his powerful influence in checking and subduing the Mutiny, v. 300; on Miráth outbreak urges Lord Ashburnham to carry China expedition to Calcutta, v. 2; sends troops from Sindh to Panjáb (May), v. 3; sends immediate succours to Calcutta, i. 449; sends Madras Artillery to Calcutta, v. 4; calls troops from Mauritius and the Cape, v. 4; suggests special mail to England for troops, v. 5.

Promptly suppresses riot in Bharoch (May), v. 6; orders formation of moving column, v. 6; his column starts from Púná (8 June), v. 7; urges Gen. Woodburn to hurry from Aurangábád to Mán, v. 9; forced by Sir H. Somerset to consent to delay of Bombay column, v. 11; pressure put upon him to delay Bombay column, v. 12*n*; at length per-

Elphinstone, Lord—*cont.*  
 suades Sir H. Somerset to allow Bombay column to advance (12 July), v. 12; sends troops from Málígáon to strengthen Col. Stuart, v. 13.

Believes in Holkar's loyalty, v. 42; sends column to save Indúr, iii. 141; sends second column to protect Indúr, iii. 141; informed of Indúr outbreak by Holkar, iii. 154.

Appoints Col. Le Grand Jacob to take command at Kolhápúr (1 Aug), v. 26; confers plenary powers on Col. Le Grand Jacob, v. 27*n*.

His general policy for the protection of Bombay, v. 37; wisely trusts Mr. Forjett, v. 32.

His eagerness for the fall of Jhánsí, v. 106; promptly helps Major Davidson with troops (Jan '58), v. 86; appoints Col. Le Grand Jacob as Commissioner in Belgáon (Apr '58), v. 165; his alarm at the presence of Tántiá Topí in Nágpúr (Oct '58), v. 239.

Elphinstone, Hon. Mountstuart, opposed to annexation policy, i. 57*n*; favours liberality to deposed princes, i. 72.

English, Lieut., murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.

English, Major, ordered to assume charge of operations in Chátiá Nágpúr (26 Sept), iv. 99; sent with troops to Dorandá, iv. 99; marches on Chatrá and defeats Rángarh mutineers (2 Oct), iv. 100.

Erinpuram, its situation, iv. 388*n*; Capt. Conolly commands at, iv. 388; mutiny at (22 Aug), iv. 391; the subordinates and their wives allowed to depart (24 Aug), iv. 393; forty-five troopers stand by Capt. Conolly, iv. 392; mutineers from, join the Thákúr of A'wah (29 Aug), iv. 395; they separate from the Thákúr (25 Sept), iv.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

256

INDEX.

[ERI-EYR

**Erinpuram—cont.**

397; they are defeated and cut up at Nárnúl (16 Nov), iv. 397.

**Ernsthausen Von**, a German gentleman, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Erskine**, Ensign, mortally wounded in retreat from A'rah, iii. 58*n*.

**Erskine**, Major, appointed Commissioner of Jabalpur (1855), v. 61; receives report of mysterious *chapátis* at Narsinhpur, v. 63; reports *chapátí* transmission to Government in January, i. 420*n*; ridicules Capt. Ternan's opinion of the importance of the *chapátis*, v. 63.

The dangerous character of his advice in some respects, v. 58; he represses disturbances round Jabalpur (Aug), v. 70; receives offer from mutineers to exchange their prisoner Lieut. MacGregor, v. 71; offers 8,000 rupees for Lieut. MacGregor instead of exchange, v. 71*n*; tries ineffectually to get Gen. Whitlock to drive rebels from fort in Jabalpur district (Feb '58), v. 134.

**Eteson**, Assistant-Surgeon, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.

**European troops**, their paucity in Bengal (1856-7), i. 387; only two regiments between Calcutta and Mirath, iii. 4, 27; their number and constitution in India at the time of the Mutiny, i. 250; their paucity in India considered by natives as provocative of disaster, i. 252; their paucity in Oudh provokes disturbance, i. 253; massed in Panjáb at time of Mutiny, i. 253.

**Evans**, Capt., maintains his position at Púrwa, till Gen. Wheeler's surrender at Kánhpúr, iii. 274; distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

**Eveleigh**, Col., C.B., hurries from Nawárganj to secure Mohan, on

**Eveleigh, Col.—cont.**

the Sáí (7 Aug '58), v. 197; marches on Húsénganj, and compels rebels to retreat from Mohan, v. 197; defeats rebels at Miánganj (5 Oct '58), v. 200; advances against Shankarpúr, v. 202; defeats rebels at Moramáu (8 Nov '58), v. 202; captures fort of Simrí (9 Nov '58), v. 203; fails to reach Shankarpúr, but defeats escaping rebels (10 Nov '58), v. 203; joins Col. Troup in Western Oudh (Dec '58), v. 204.

**Evereth**, Lieut., captures Nawáb Alí Nakí Khán's house (19 Mar '58), iv. 288.

**Everett**, Mr., Mujúd's warning to him, at Dehlí, v. 345.

**Ewart**, Col., implores his Sipáhís at Kánhpúr not to mutiny (4 June), ii. 232; murdered at massacre after the capitulation (27 June), ii. 247, 255.

**Ewart**, Mrs., murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 255.

**Ewart**, Lieut., dies of sunstroke while escaping from Náogóan (20 June), iii. 130.

**Ewart**, Lieut.-Col., commands rear-guard at Lakhnao (15 Nov), iv. 125; defends right of British advance into Lakhnao, iv. 148; leads Highlanders to attack of Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 128; the second man to enter the Sikandarbágh, iv. 129; desperate fight with rebels there, iv. 131; captures a standard at the Sikandarbágh, iv. 132*n*; his splendid conduct on that occasion officially unnoticed, iv. 131*n*; occupies Barracks at Lakhnao with his Highlanders, iv. 138.

Loses his left arm at Kánhpúr (1 Dec), iv. 185.

**Eyre**, Major Vincent, his character, and antecedents, iii. 61; his heroic devotion in Afghanistan, iii. 61*n*.

Ordered, with his battery, to Alláhábád (10 July), iii. 62;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

EYR-FAI]

INDEX.

257

Ey e, Major Vincent—*cont.*  
reaches Baksar (21 July), iii. 62; assumes responsibility of diverting troops to relieve A'rah, iii. 63; lands two guns to protect Ghází-púr, iii. 62; returns to Baksar with 25 Highlanders, iii. 62; sends his few Highlanders back to protect Gházípúr, iii. 64; lands three guns for temporary defence of Dánápúr (25 July), iii. 62.

*His Relief of A'rah.*—Strength of his impoverished expeditionary force, iii. 63; asks assistance from Gen. Lloyd, but receives discouragement, iii. 63*n*; he is informed that he will receive no help from Dánápúr, iii. 63*n*.

Starts on his bold expedition to A'rah (30 July), iii. 63; hurries there by forced marches, iii. 64; hears of defeat of Capt. Dunbar, but perseveres in his own attempt, iii. 64; first attempt of Sipáhís to check his advance on A'rah (2 Aug), iii. 64; drives Sipáhís from wood on road to A'rah, iii. 65; the mutineers destroy the bridge at Bífiganj, iii. 65; the Major's ingenious attempt to turn position of Sipáhís, iii. 66; critical position of his force, iii. 66; his famous bayonet-charge opens the way to A'rah, iii. 66; enters A'rah in triumph (3 Aug), iii. 67.

He saves Bihár from Sipáhi marauders by relief of A'rah, iii. 67; important consequences of his relief of A'rah, vi. 33.

*His Operations against Kúnwar Singh.*—Wins the confidence of his troops, iii. 84; disarms the townspeople, iii. 84; punishes the traitorous, iii. 84; organises Volunteer Cavalry at A'rah, iii. 84; resolves to crush Kúnwar Singh, iii. 83; asks reinforcements to be sent to A'rah, iii. 84; force with which he attacked Jagadispúr, iii. 84; starts against Jagadispúr (11 Aug), iii. 84; drives Kúnwar Singh from

Eyre, Major Vincent—*cont.*

Tolá Nárainpúr and Diláwar (12 Aug), iii. 85.

Effect of his brilliant achievements on officialdom at Calcutta, iii. 76; Mr. Tayler falsely charged with restraining his actions, iii. 7*n*.

*His subsequent Achievements.*—

He is ordered to Alláhábád (14 Aug), iii. 86; sends force to Jataurá (14 Aug), iii. 86; leaves A'rah for Alláhábád (20 Aug), iii. 87; sent with his battery to Kánhpúr (5 Sept), iii. 350; attacks and annihilates mutineers at Kúndapati (11 Sept), iii. 351; crosses with heavy guns into 'Judh (20 Sept), iii. 356; commands Artillery issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145; his great services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252; drives rebels from front of that position (16 Mar '58), iv. 281.

## E.

Faddy, Capt., attacks and disperses party of Míráth mutineers on bank of Gorgan rivulet (18 May), iii. 218; saves native treasurer from Murádábád mutineers (2 June), iii. 222.

Fagan, Capt., murdered at Máu (1 July), iii. 156.

Fagan, Capt., his gallantry at Dehlí Ridge, ii. 438*n*; killed in No. 3 battery Dehlí (12 Sept), iv. 16.

Faizábád, its situation, ii. xvi, iii. xi; garrison of, iii. 265; Col. Goldney, Commissioner at, iii. 265; wholesale confiscation in, after annexation of Oudh, iii. 235; Tá-lukdárs hardly dealt with, i. 424; they are hostile to British rule, iii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Faizābād—cont.**

266; the Maulavi, a resident of, the prime mover in conspiracy before Mutiny, v. 292.

Garrisoned only by local corps, iii. 239; reliance placed on pensioned Sipāhīs, iii. 266; and on help from the Tālukdārs, iii. 266; Capt. Thurburn's house fortified at (May), iii. 266; the project of defending Capt. Thurburn's house abandoned, iii. 267; A'zamgarh mutineers march towards (3 June), ii. 162; the district is too disturbed to send away the ladies and children iii. 267; Col. Goldney warned of coming mutiny by Tālukdārs, iii. 267; Mān Singh offers to protect Capt. Orr's wife and children in return for personal kindness, iii. 267; Mān Singh ultimately induced to shelter all the ladies and children, iii. 267.

The mutiny breaks out (7 June), iii. 268; mutineers give their officers money, place them in boats, and send them away, iii. 268; but invite other mutineers to slay them, iii. 268; fugitive officers pass down the Ghāghrā, iii. 208; two boats intercepted at Begamganj, iii. 268; Col. Goldney and his party massacred, iii. 269; some few land and run for their lives, but only three escape, iii. 269; the officers in three boats out of four destroyed, iii. 269; the fourth boat reaches Dānāpūr safely by the help of faithful boatmen, iii. 269; the civil officers, ladies, &c., succeed in reaching Gopālpūr, iii. 271.

The town becomes the stronghold of the Begam of Oudh (July '58), v. 189; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 200.

**Fakirābād**, derisive name for Allāhābād, ii. 181.

**Fakir-ud-dīn**, Prince, born a pensioner, ii. 11; becomes Heir Apparent to the Dehlī Emperors

**Fakir-ud-dīn, Prince—cont.**

(1849), ii. 11; his succession objected to by Bahādur Shāh, ii. 18; resolution of Indian Government to acknowledge his succession, ii. 19; agrees to demands of Indian Government (1850), ii. 20; his sudden and suspicious death (10 July '56), ii. 20; terms offered to him not to be renewed to his successor, ii. 24.

**Fancourt**, Col., shot in mutiny at Vellūr (1806), i. 166.

**Fane**, Mr., Chief Civil Officer at Jaunpūr, ii. 178; compelled to fly for his life, ii. 179.

**Fane**, Mr. H., Magistrate of Jaunpūr, vi. 50; escapes from Jaunpūr with other fugitives (5 June), ii. 179.

**Fanning**, Lieut., takes part in action at Kajwā (1 Nov), iv. 103.

**Farah**, Afghans fear that Persia will occupy (1857), i. 321.

**Farhat Bakhsh Palace**, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247; description and history of, iv. *xiv*; occupied by Gen. Outram (26 Sept), iv. 108.

**Farīdpūr**, occupied by Sir Colin Campbell (4 May '58), iv. 366; Sir Colin Campbell advances from, on Shāhjahānpūr (15 May '58), iv. 376.

**Farīdpūr**, Rājah of, directed to protect Fīrūzpūr, ii. 121*n*.

**Farīdpūr**, a district of Dhākah, vi. 3, 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.

**Farquhar**, Col., operates in Bulandshahr district with Balūch troops, vi. 137; holds Alīgarh with a small force (6 Dec), iv. 201.

**Farquhar**, Dr., organizes hospital accommodation at A'gra, iii. 190.

**Farquhar**, Lieut.-Col., with reserve column at assault of Dehlī, iv. 20.

**Farquharson**, Mr., Judge of Patnā, hurries to, but afterwards leaves, shelter of an opium go-down (21 June), iii. 35.

**Farrukhābād**, situation, and description, ii. *xvi*; its meaning, and

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## FAR-FAT]

## INDEX.

259

Farrukhábád—*cont.*

situation, ii. 266; residence of a Pathán Nawáb, iii. 224; application of resumption policy to, i. 126; effect of the mutiny at, on Patná, iii. 36; Hakím of, killed by Capt. Hodson at Patialí (17 Dec), iv. 205.

Farrukhábád, Tafúzal Husén Khán, Nawáb of, invited to head the Fathgarh mutineers, iii. 226; throws himself heartily into the revolt, iii. 227; supplies the mutineers with arms and advice, iii. 227; drives the officers from his district, iii. 230; slaughters some forty Europeans, iii. 232; murders the prisoners from Major Robertson's boat, iii. 232; he collects 30,000 men against the English (17 Aug), iii. 347; he appears in Rohilkhand with a small following (Aug '58), v. 191; he is captured, but his life improperly spared by unauthorized action of an official, iii. 232.

Farrukhnagar, a town of Gurgáon, v. 139.

Fast, Gen., brings the 64th Regiment to allegiance (1844), i. 206.

Fathábád, occupied by Gwáliár rebels (11 Sept), iv. 67.

Fathábád, in Afghanistan, Wigram Battye killed there, ii. 353*n*.

Fathganj, last Rohilla chief slain there (1774), iii. 206*n*.

Fathgarh, its situation, ii. *xvi*; garrison of, iii. 224; its great strategic importance, iv. 217; Col. Smith commands troops at, iii. 224

*Preparatory Measures.*—Sipáhis refuse to allow treasure to be moved (4 June), iii. 225; non-combatants sent to Kánhpúr, iii. 225; fugitives from Budáun reach, but again compelled to fly (8 June), iii. 217; attempted escape of English from the town, ii. 266; fugitives divide, some go to Dharm-púr and are saved, iii. 225; some go on to Kánhpúr, and are mur-

Fathgarh—*cont.*

dered, iii. 225; three fugitives from, murdered at Kánhpúr (15 July), ii. 280*n*; some fugitives return, iii. 225; Sipáhis give up treasonable letter to Col. Smith, and protest loyalty (16 June), iii. 225; Sipáhis obediently destroy boat bridge (17 June), iii. 225.

*The Outbreak.*—Mutiny breaks out (18 June), iii. 226; Col. Smith retires to, and makes fort defensible, iii. 226; Sipáhis place themselves under Pathán Nawáb, iii. 227; Sitápúr mutineers join Sipáhis in (19 June), iii. 226; mutineers fall out over plunder, and fight among themselves, iii. 227; greater part of garrison secure the plunder, and disperse to their homes, iii. 227.

By delay of mutineers Col. Smith provisions fort (19-24 June), iii. 227; mutineers begin attack on fort (25 June), iii. 227; determined, but ineffectual, attacks of mutineers, iii. 228; defenders of fort attempt to escape by boats (3 July), iii. 229; terrible adventures of escaping boats, iii. 230; boats reach Singhirámpúr, but there attacked by villagers, iii. 230; prisoners from one of the boats carried back to Pathán Nawáb, iii. 231; the Nawáb at, murders prisoners from Major Robertson's boat, iii. 232; Col. Smith and his party destroyed near Kánhpúr, iii. 232; only two from fort ultimately saved, iii. 231.

*Defeat of Rebels.*—Rebels try to secure themselves in (31 Dec), iv. 210; rebels from, fly into Rohilkhand (2 Jan '58), iv. 213; Sir Colin Campbell occupies unopposed (3 Jan '58), iv. 214; the town left under command of Brig. Seaton, iv. 218; Sir Colin Campbell leaves, with the bulk of his troops (1 Feb '58), iv. 220; junction of Brig. Seaton's and Col.

17 \*

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

260

INDEX.

[FAT-FIR

**Fathgarh—cont.**

Walpole's forces near (3 Feb '58), iv. 201; Brig. Seaton left alone to defend (23 Feb '58), iv. 220; column from, defeats rebels at Kankar (7 Apr '53), iv. 351; Col. McCausland takes command of (25 May '58), iv. 378.

Fath Khán, chief to whom Akhúnd writes about intended outbreak in India (1856), ii. 373*n*.

Fathpúr, a district of Alláhábád, ii. *xvi*, vi. 38; description of the district, vi. 75; meaning of the word, vi. 73*n*.

Mr. R. T. Tucker, Chief Civil officer at, ii. 274; his active efforts to make converts, ii. 274; rebellion breaks out (9 June), ii. 275; European refugees flee to Bandah and are saved, ii. 275; Nawáb of Bandah saves other fugitives from, iii. 131.

Mr. Tucker, the Judge, remains alone when other Europeans depart, ii. 275; the rioters attack him, ii. 276; after a desperate fight, he is killed on the top of his house, ii. 276; rioters slay two Hindús who exclaim against his slaughter, ii. 276; effect of mutiny at, on Patná, iii. 36.

Directed to be attacked (30 June), ii. 207; site of Havelock's first victory over mutineers, ii. 271; the town sacked and burnt (13 July), ii. 278.

Col. Powell arrives there with detachment (31 Oct), iv. 102; village near, destroyed by Col. Barker (11 Dec), iv. 313; Brig. Carthew sent to command (Jan '58), iv. 313; the Brigadier's onerous task at, iv. 313; Brig. Carthew marches from, to patrol district, iv. 314.

Fathpúr, in Oudh, Náná Sáhíb and his followers go to Cháodrí Bhopál Singh in, v. 306.

Fathpúr-Síkri, situation of, iii. *xi*; mutineers advancing against A'gra

**Fathpúr-Síkri—cont.**

reach (2 July), iii. 177; battle with mutineers advancing from (5 July), iii. 181; occupied by Gwá-liár rebels (11 Sept) iv. 67.

Fawcett, Lieut., killed at Bijápúr (3 Sept. '58), v. 234.

Fayrer, Assist.-Surg., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Fayrer's House, a battery at the Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 297.

Fazal Azím, rebel commander, holds ground close to Alláhábád (Dec), iv. 229; advances to Nasratpúr, against Gen. Franks, iv. 230; driven from Nasratpúr (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.

Feigning Confidence, made a principle of policy, iii. 14; its grave impolicy, iii. 15; its disastrous consequences, iii. 15; "Panic Sunday," one result at Calcutta, iii. 16; provokes a conspiracy at Barrackpúr, iii. 17; it causes the massacre at Kánhpúr, iii. 5.

Female education, a cause of disaffection, i. 136.

Fenwick, Lieut.-Col., stands ready to attack Dánápúr mutineers, but receives no orders, iii. 45; too high in rank to command small A'rah relieving force, iii. 51.

Ferguson, Mr. Hamilton, Magistrate of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

Ffrench, Lieut., wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikan-darbagh (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Field, Mr., opium agent, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.

Financial Garrison, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; mutineers make a sudden rush on (10 Aug), iii. 307.

Finnes, Col., leaves Alláhábád, end of March, ii. 182.

Finnis, Col., murdered at Míraith (10 May), ii. 44.

Firúzábád, Brig. Hope Grant overtakes, and assumes command of Col. Greathed's column at, iv. 74.

Firúzpúr, situation and description,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## FIR-FIT]

## INDEX.

261

Firūzpur—*cont.*

ii. *xvi*; mutiny at (1844), i. 203; the mutiny increases, i. 205; Lord Ellenborough counsels immediate disbandment of mutinous troops, i. 218; army assembles there for second Sikh war, i. 25; Lord Dalhousie there (1849), i. 29.

Garrison, and temper of, on outbreak of mutiny, ii. 329; gunners sent from to man Delhi siege-train, ii. 142; Sipáhís at, accused of joining in general conspiracy, ii. 323*n*; council of emergency called at (12 May), ii. 330; inefficient attempt at disarmament of Sipáhís leads to outbreak (13 May), ii. 330; regimental magazines at, blown up, as precautionary measure, ii. 331; the Magazine saved, but the Cantonment sacrificed (13 May), ii. 331; Native Cavalry pursue mutineers, and scatter them, ii. 332; Gen. Anson secures protection of, ii. 104.

Firūzsháh, leader of Mandesar insurrection (Aug), v. 45; leads party of mutineers from Delhi to join Gwáliár rebels (14 Sept), iv. 67; advances his troops from Amjhéra to threaten Bombay road (Oct), v. 46; driven from Mandesar, enters Rohilkhand (Nov), v. 250; driven from Rohilkhand, enters Oudh (Apr '58), v. 250; fails in attempt to force money from people of Murádábád, iv. 364; he escapes from Murádábád (26 Apr '58), iv. 365; joins the Maulavi attack on Sháhjahánpur (13 May '58), iv. 375; he attempts to capture Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197.

Becomes leader of Oudh rebels north of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199; evacuates Mandesar, and retreats to Nángarh (25 Nov), v. 55; crosses the Ganges to join Tántiá Topí (7 Dec '58), v. 251; marches to Itáwah, v. 251; succeeds in crossing the Jumnah (9 Dec '58),

Firūzsháh—*cont.*

v. 251; tries to join Tántiá Topí at Bhillwára, v. 248; reaches Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 251; attempts to plunder Ránód, v. 253; his army scattered by Gen. Napier there (17 Dec '58), v. 253; flies from Ránód to Chándéri, v. 253; hurries to the jungles of A'roní, v. 254; he captures a convoy near Rámpur (20 Dec '58), v. 254; but is driven from Sarpúr by Capt. Rice (22 Dec '58), v. 254; flies from Sarpúr to Rájgarh, v. 254; joins Tántiá Topí at Indragarh (15 Jan '59), v. 254; almost captured at Dewásá, v. 256; separates from Tántiá Topí (21 Jan '59), v. 256; hides in Sironj jungle (Apr '59), v. 263, 310; escapes to Kurbehla and may still be living there, v. 258.

Fischer, Col., commands Madras Sipáhís marching from Katak, iv. 98; ordered to march on Hazáribágh (13 Sept), iv. 99; leads his troops on Jalpá (24 Sept), iv. 99; tries to find Rámgarh mutineers at Chatrá, iv. 99; his plans disarranged by contradictory telegrams, iv. 99; ordered to protect trunk road only (26 Sept), iv. 99; enters Bihár with his brigade (Oct), iv. 312.

Fisher, Capt. John, second in command of Sirmúr Battalion at Delhi, iv. 12*n*.

Fisher, Col. S., commands Cavalry at Sultánpur, iii. 271; is informed of intended rising at Sultánpur, and sends ladies, &c., to Allahábád, iii. 272; murdered at Sultánpur (9 June), iii. 272.

Fisher, Mr., Chaplain, defeats an attempt to storm Fathgarh fort (1 July), iii. 228; attacked in one boat escaping from Fathgarh, is picked up by another, iii. 231.

Fitchett, John, drummer, his account of massacre of women at Kánpur, ii. 280*n*.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

262

INDEX.

[FIT-FOS]

- Fitzgerald, Brig-Gen., takes command of troops along Goa frontier, v. 172; drives Sáwant rebels to surrender to the Portuguese (20 Nov '58), v. 172.
- FitzGerald, Lieut. M. M., leads his guns into Dehli after stormers, iv. 36; killed at storming of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 24n, 38.
- Fitzgerald, Mr., a clerk, protected by Mán Singh at Sháhganj, iii. 270.
- Flagstaff Tower, on Ridge outside Dehli, ii. 70; description of, ii. 389.
- Flanagan, Dr., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.
- Fleming, Mr., escapes to larger fort at Jhánsi, iii. 123; he is murdered there (8 June), iii. 126.
- Fleming, Mrs., her evidence as to premeditation of outbreak, ii. 25n.
- Fletcher, Col., assists Clive to suppress mutiny (1766), i. 152.
- Florida Gardens, Kensington, Viscount Canning's birthplace, i. 265.
- Follett, Major, succeeds Gen. Woodburn in command of Bombay column (29 June), v. 11; thinks it unsafe for Bombay column to advance, v. 11; afterwards changes his opinion (7 July), v. 12.
- Forbes, Capt., conveys ladies from Sikrorá to Lakhnao (9 June), iii. 262.
- Forbes, Lieut. Lachlan, leads force to eject Rúp Singh from Barhí, v. 215; captures Barhí (Aug '58), v. 215; captures Chakarnagar (Aug '58), v. 215; his personal gallantry during expedition from Itáwáh, v. 216; marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ránód, v. 251n; tries to stop Firúzsháh at Harchandpúr (8 Dec '58), v. 251.
- Ford, Lieut., his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 140.
- Ford, Mr., Collector of Gúrgaon, first reports *chapáti* mystery, i. 419n; captures runaway mutineers at Gúrgaon (11 May), v. 357.
- Forjett, Mr. O., Superintendent of Bombay Police, v. 29; his character, v. 30, 31; discovers for himself the character of the Bombay Police (1855), v. 30.
- Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; obtains permission to enlist European police (May), v. 29; his distrust of the Sipáhís, v. 32; disobeys orders for distribution of Police at Muharram (Sept), v. 32; on Sipáhí outbreak rides alone to the lines, v. 33; alone he defies the raging Sipáhís, v. 33; on arrival of his Police crows the mutineers, v. 33; discovers and defeats conspiracy in Gangá Parshád's house (Oct), v. 36; receives the thanks of Government, and substantial rewards from private people, v. 35n.
- Forrest, Lieut., heroically aids in the defence of Dehli Magazine, ii. 66; escapes from explosion of the Magazine, ii. 68; his evidence as to the seizure of the Magazine at Dehli, v. 320.
- Forrest, Mr. R., accompanies expedition in chase of Jálándhar mutineers (17 June), vi. 118.
- Forster, Col., marches to the relief of Páláman (27 Nov), iv. 305; operates energetically in Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. 304; his excellent service with Shekawátí battalion, vi. 35; restores order in Singhbhúm (Jan '58), iv. 308.
- Forsyth, Mr. Douglas, Deputy Commissioner of Cis-Satlaj States, hastily gathers supplies for Dehli Army, ii. 120; secures the active assistance of Patíálá, ii. 121; his account of the participation of the Akhúnd of Sawád in the Mutiny, iii. 372n.
- Fort William, its protection at Calcutta, ii. 91; native guards handle greased cartridges without complaint (1853), i. 380.
- Foster, Lieut., distinguishes himself in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## FOU-FRE]

## INDEX.

263

- Foulis, Col.**, promptly stops disaffection at Arkát, i. 192.
- Fowle, Mr. F. C.**, Collector of Jessor, vi. 26.
- Fox, Lieut.**, wounded in escalade at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 117.
- Foy, Gen.**, his opinion of the British soldier, iii. 308.
- France, King of**, supposed to be prepared to help Indians against English, ii. 27.
- Francis, Capt.**, abandons and blows up Machehí Bhawan by order (29 June), iii. 288; wounded at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300; killed at Lakhnao (Aug), iii. 326, 384.
- Francis, Major**, commands two batteries at attack on Barélí (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Franklyn, Brig.**, repulses rebel attack on A'lambágh (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.
- Franks, Brig.-Gen., C.B.**, sent to command at Jaunpúr (Nov), iv. 225; appointed to command at A'zamgarh and Jaunpúr (29 Nov), iv. 228; his force at Jaunpúr, iv. 228; instructions under which he acted, iv. 228.  
His disposition of his forces (Dec), iv. 229; creates Cavalry out of Police and Infantry, iv. 229; marches to Sikandrá (21 Jan '58), iv. 230; joined by Cavalry at Sikandrá, iv. 230; drives rebels from Nasratpúr (23 Jan '58), iv. 230; occupies Saráun, iv. 231; proceeds from Saráun to Badlapúr, iv. 231; moves from Badlapúr to Singramáun, iv. 231; advances into Oudh from Singramáun, iv. 231; defeats rebels at Chandá (19 Feb '58), iv. 231; occupies Rámpurá, iv. 231; defeats Mehndi Husen at Hamírpur (19 Feb '58), iv. 232; secures possession of Budháyan (21 Feb '58), iv. 232; wins the battle of Bádshághanj (23 Feb '58), iv. 234; occupies Améthi (4 Mar '58), iv.
- Franks, Brig.-Gen., C.B.—cont.**  
236; defied and repulsed by rebels at Daurará, iv. 237; effect of repulse at Daurará on his future career.  
Reaches Lakhnao with his troops (5 Mar '58), iv. 259; secures the Chiní Bazaar daringly captured by Capt. Havelock, iv. 274; pushes advantage gained by Capt. Havelock, iv. 275.
- Fraser, Col. Hugh**, Chief Engineer at A'gra, warns Mr. Colvin of the gravity of the crisis, iii. 99; created Chief Commissioner for A'gra and its dependencies (30 Sept), iv. 67; his energy and devotion at A'gra, v. 217; his office of Chief Commissioner abolished (9 Feb. '58), iv. 291.
- Fraser, Mr. Simon**, Commissioner, tries to secure loyalty of Sipáhí guard at Dehlí, ii. 59; shoots a mutineer from Constabulary guard-room, Dehlí, ii. 497; compelled to escape to Royal Palace, ii. 59; murdered in Dehlí Palace (11 May), ii. 60; evidence given as to circumstances of his murder, ii. 496; evidence of Ahsan Ulla Khán as to his murder, v. 318; superstition as to cause of his death, ii. 409n.
- Fraser, Lieut.**, accompanies Capt. Mackenzie to recover guns at Barélí (31 May), iii. 210n.
- Fraser, Lieut.**, driven from parade-ground at Bandah by Sipáhís (14 June), vi. 81.
- Fraser, Major**, starts from Rúrkí with 500 Sappers for Míráth, ii. 131; murdered at Míráth (15 May), ii. 134.
- Fraser, Mr., C.B.**, Agent in Ságar and Narbadá territories (1843), v. 60.
- Fraser-Tytler, Lt.-Col.**, communicates to Lakhnao garrison the advance of Havelock, iii. 305; see also Tytler, Lieut.-Col. Fraser.
- Frederick the Great**, his respect for Marshal Loudon, iv. 154n.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

264

INDEX.

[FRE-GAM

- French, Capt., defeat part of Amar Singh's men (20 Sept. '58), iv. 340; killed at surprise of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 71.
- Frere, Mr. Bartle, Commissioner of Sindh, vi. 142; his active rule in Sindh, vi. 143; Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; mutiny breaks out just as he lands at Karáchí, vi. 145; ordered to send troops from Sindh to Panjáb, v. 3; sends a regiment to Multán (12 May), vi. 146; sends further troops into the Panjáb, vi. 147; suppresses all local disturbances during Mutiny, vi. 147.
- "Friend of India," newspaper, describes excited state of Calcutta in May, ii. 85n.
- Fulton, Capt., his character and services at Lakhnao. iii. 324; demolishes under fire houses outside Residency defences, iii. 316; killed at Lakhnao (14 Sept), iii. 324, 384.
- Futtehgurh, *see* Fathgarh.
- Futtehpore, *see* Fathpúr.
- G.**
- Gabbett, Col., killed at Najafgarh (25 Aug), ii. 492n.
- Gadhairí, rivur near Sagar, v. 73.
- Gaffúr Beg, Mirzá, *see* Mirzá Gaffúr Beg.
- Gagging Act, the, passed by Legislative Council (13 June), iii. 13; the Act passed the day before "Panic Sunday," iii. 15; the Act a mistake, iii. 14; unpopularity of Lord Canning on account of it, iii. 14.
- Gagha, Mr. Wynyard and Gurkhás attacked at (20 Aug), vi. 59.
- Gaikwár, his financial condition discussed in early May, i. 428.
- Gailí, village near A'lambágh occupied by rebels, iv. 241; rebels driven from, with great loss (22 Dec), iv. 241.
- Gaiskill, Major, commands heavy guns before Dehlí, ii. 448n.
- Gaj Singh, Maháráwal, assists the English in first Afghan war, vi. 151.
- Gajrájganj, Major Eyre bivouacs there (1 Aug), iii. 65.
- Galáuti, Mr. Sapte's brush with the rebels at (28 May), vi. 136; Mr. Dunlop defeats rebels at (21 July), vi. 133.
- Galiakót, a town of Dungapúr, vi. 156.
- Gall, Major, his conspicuous bravery and prudence in Central India, v. 59; attacks the left of rebel position at Dhár (22 Oct), v. 48; leads false attack at storm of Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115; sent to watch rebels at Kótá (22 Apr '58), v. 120; joins Sir Hugh Rose at Púch, near Kunch (1 May '58), v. 120; captures Lohári fort (5 May '58), v. 121.
- Gall, Mrs., superintends nursing at Lakhnao, iii. 327.
- Galloway, Col., assists at disarming troops at Pesháwar (22 May), ii. 360; presides at court-martial on disarmed Sipáhi deserters, ii. 362.
- Galloway, Sir Archibald, Chairman of East India Company (1849), ii. 14n.
- Galway, Capt., bravely assists in saving a wounded sergeant at Lakhnao (27 Sept), iv. 110.
- Galway, Col., gallantly leads attack on Sultánpúr (27 Aug '58), v. 190.
- Gambhír Singh, Lieut., a gallant Gurkhá, his conspicuous bravery at Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224.
- Gambier, Lieut., last to leave Dehlí Cantonment (11 May), ii. 73.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## GAN-GAU]

## INDEX.

265

- Gandak, the three rivers so called, iv. *xiv*; description of the three, iv. 225*n*.
- Gandak, the Great, from the Nipál hills to Patná, iv. *xiv*.
- Gandak, the Less, from Sárún to the Bâghmatí river, iv. *xiv*.
- Gandak, the Lesser, from the Nipál hills to the Ghâghrá river, iv. *xiv*.
- Gangadarh Banerji & Co., supply grease and tallow for the fatal cartridges, i. 381*n*.
- Gangádhár Ráo, chosen to rule in Jhánsí, i. 65.
- Gangadhár Ráo, Bájí Ráo's youngest son, i. 73*n*.
- Gangá Dín, Subahdar, made Colonel in Náná Sáhib's army, ii. 238.
- Gangá Parshád, his house the meeting-place of Bombay conspirators, v. 36.
- Ganga Parshád, Munshí, witnesses Tántiá Topí's legal deposition, v. 311.
- Gangá Rám, intrigues against the English at Lahor (1848), i. 21.
- Gangá Singh, Thákur, joins Tántiá Topí (28 Jan '59), v. 310.
- Gangarí, encamping ground of Col. Farquhar, near Alígarh, iv. 202; battle near (Dec), iv. 202.
- Ganges, river-steamers employed to protect banks of (July '58), v. 198; rebel boats constantly destroyed on, v. 199; many raids committed along banks of (July—Sept '58), v. 198.
- Gangpúr, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.
- Ganjan Singh, killed by Capt. Ternan, and his followers dispersed (Nov), v. 73.
- Ganpat Ráo, sent to Máu by Holkar to call for support, iii. 154.
- Garáulí, district to west of U'rcháh, v. *xii*; accidental turning towards, saves fugitives from Náogáo, iii. 128.
- Garbett, Col., commands heavy guns on Dehli Ridge, ii. 448*n*; dies of Garbett, Col.—*cont.*  
a slight graze degenerating into virulent sore, ii. 448*n*.
- Gardon Reach, Calcutta. its situation and occupants, iii. 18; danger from King of Oudh's followers at, iii. 9.
- Gardiner, Capt., leads Sipáhís from Murádábád, who bring back released convicts (19 May), iii. 219.
- Gardiner, Major, arrests conspirator, and suppresses projected rising at Derá Ishmáíl Khán (20 July '58), v. 213.
- Gardner, Colour-Sergeant, saves the life of Brig. Cameron at Barélí (5 May '58), iv. 369.
- Garhákótá, description of, v. 99; its great strength, v. 99; its garrison, v. 99; Jabalpúr mutineers establish themselves there (Oct), v. 73; Sir Hugh Rose invests (11 Feb '58), v. 99; rebels abandon, after one day's bombardment, v. 100; fugitive rebels from, pursued and cut up on the Biás river (13 Feb '58), v. 100; Sir Hugh Rose destroys western face of (14 Feb '58), v. 100.
- Garhá Kúdúr, Rúp Singh attacks expeditionary boats at, but is defeated (Aug '58), v. 215.
- Gárlá, Mán Singh secretly visits (Mar '59), v. 260.
- Gáro Hills, a district of A'sám, iv. *xiv*, vi. 3, 32.
- Garrett, Mr., opium agent at Patná, leaves opium go-down (21 June), iii. 35.
- Garvey, Mr., Midshipman, one of Peel's brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Gauhatti, a district of A'sám, vi. 3; chief station of Kámrup, vi. 31.
- Gaurá, its seizure and pacification by Mr. St. G. Tucker, vi. 47.
- Gauríhar, a State to the west of Bandah, vi. 78.
- Gausson, Major, leads detachment from Ságár to Málthon (13 June), v. 67; sends to Ságár for reinforcements (16 June), v. 67; receives

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

266

INDEX.

[GAU-GHA

**Gaussen, Major—cont.**

the desired reinforcement (23 June), v. 67; storms and captures Balábet fort (23 June), v. 67; his Sipáhís demand the release of his prisoners (25 June), v. 67; his detachment openly transfers itself to the Rájah of Bám-púr's service (25 June), v. 67.

Gayá, a district of Patná Division, iii. xi, 26, vi. 3; small garrison of, at end of July, iii. 70; Mr. A. Money, Magistrate and Chief Civil Officer at, iii. 72; Sipáhís bribed at (1846), i. 225; plot discovered and disclosed by a Brahman, Moti Misr, i. 224*n*.

Mr. Tayler directs officials at, to retire on Patná (31 July), iii. 70; Mr. A. Money's view of the danger at, iii. 72; he calls a council of emergency, iii. 72; and leaves the station in a panic, iii. 72; Mr. Money is directed to bring money to Patná, iii. 72; he resolves to abandon the Government treasure, iii. 72; he hurries away unthreatened, leading 145 soldiers, iii. 72; abandonment of treasure indefensible, iii. 73.

Mr. Hollings, ashamed of the cowardly proceeding, induces Mr. Money to return for the treasure, iii. 73; Mr. Money returns with Mr. Hollings, and irritates the populace by openly burning Government paper, iii. 74; a company of European troops called from a neighbouring town (2 Aug.), iii. 74; treasure packed on carts, and sent away with detachment, iii. 74; Mr. Money returns again to his own house, iii. 74; the prisoners are released from gaol, and a riot breaks out, iii. 74; Mr. Money escapes, and leads the troops and treasure to Calcutta, not Patná, iii. 75; his reprehensible vacillation, iii. 75; he is made a hero by the unthinking and the designing at Calcutta, iii.

**Gayá—cont.**

76; created C.B. for disobedience, iii. 76*n*.

Mutineers from Cavalry advance against, after Mr. Money's return, iv. 312; Mr. Money persuades Capt. Rattray to march his Sikhs out to meet them, iv. 312; the Cavalry sweep round, and partly sack the town, through injudicious advice of Mr. Money (8 Sept.), iv. 312; Cavalry at last repulsed through the bravery of Mr. Skipwith Tayler, iv. 312; prisoners released from gaol by Amar Singh (17 June '58), iv. 339; they join the Police, and drive English into their intrenchment, iv. 339; Brig. Douglas repairs the outrage, iv. 339.

General Enlistment Act contemplated (1856), i. 342; its effect on the Sipáhís' minds, i. 344.

Gentus, early name for southern Indians, i. 146.

Geoffroi, Monsieur, heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.

Germon, Capt., commands at the Judicial post, Lakhnao, iii. 298.

Gerrard, Col., confidently tells his Sipáhís at Jhelam that they are to be disarmed, ii. 469; leads unsuccessful attack on Jhelam mutineers (7 July), ii. 470.

Gerrard, Col., commands expedition to Rewári district (10 Nov), iv. 76; occupies Rewári (13 Nov), iv. 76; occupies Kanáund (15 Nov), iv. 77; delays in advancing on Nárnúl give him an easy victory, iv. 78; destroys the Erinpuram mutineers at Nárnúl (16 Nov), iv. 397; he is killed in pursuit of mutineers from Nárnúl, iv. 82; Capt. Caulfield assumes command of the column, iv. 82; Col. Seaton appointed to command his column, iv. 83.

Ghaggar, a river of Hisár, vi. 139.

Ghághrá, river south of Bahráich, iii. xi, 261; description of course

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## GHA-GIL]

## INDEX.

267

Ghāghrā—*cont.*

of river, *iv. xiv, 227n*; Bahráich officials murdered on banks of (12 June), *iii. 164*; Kúnwar Singh crosses successfully (18 Apr '58), *iv. 333*.

Ghandak River, situation of, *iii. xii*.

Ghasíta, Shékh, agent of the traitorous Lútf A'li Khán, hanged at Patná (5 July), *iii. 37*.

Ghátampúr, village plundered and burnt by rebels (26 Mar '58), *iv. 315*.

Gháus Muhammad, of Jáurá, his steady loyalty, *vi. 166*.

Ghází, Málík Saiyid Masúd, founder of Gházípur, *iv. xiv*.

Gházíábád, a town of Miráth district, *vi. 125*.

Gházis, their fanaticism useless at A'lígarh (24 Aug), *iii. 192*; desperate conflict with, at Kakrálá (30 Apr '58), *iv. 352*; they make a tremendous onslaught on Highlanders at Baréll (5 May '58), *iv. 368*.

Ghází n'd Dín, builds part of Motí Mahall, Lakhnao, *iv. xvii*.

Ghází-ud-Dín Haidar, Nawáb, encouraged to assume title of king, *i. 86n*; King of Oudh, dies in 1827, *i. 94n*; builds the Sháh Najaf, Lakhnao, *iv. xviii*.

Ghází-ud-din Nagar, its description, *ii. 137n*; a town on Hindan, where first battle with mutineers was fought (30 May), *ii. 137*; victory gained by Miráth garrison at (31 May), *iii. 7*; Col. Greathead's force marches through (24 Sept), *iv. 62*.

Gházípur, a district of Banáras division, *vi. 38*; its situation and garrison, *iii. 62, iv. xiv*; frank declaration of Sipáhis as to loyalty (June), *vi. 61*; Europeans from A'zamgarh, escape to (3 June), *ii. 162*; uprising of the entire district (6 June), *vi. 60*; Mr. Bax marches from, and punishes a vil-

Gházípur—*cont.*

lage (7 July), *vi. 61*; effect of Gen. Neill's actions on, *vi. 61*; effect of passing troops in river steamers on, *vi. 61*; Mr. Ross ships treasure to Banáras (10 June), *vi. 61*; martial law proclaimed in, *vi. 61*; effect of Dánápur mutiny on (14 July), *vi. 61*; effect of Maj. V. Eyre's victory at A'rah on, *vi. 62*; Sipáhis quietly disarmed at (Aug), *vi. 62*; its tranquillity secured by Mr. Ross (Aug '57-Mar '58), *vi. 62*.

Eastern part demoralized by incursion of Kúnwar Singh (Mar '58), *vi. 62*; Brig. Douglas's operations in, *vi. 62*; Kúnwar Singh's incursion into, *vi. 62*; completely tranquillized (Oct '58), *vi. 62*.

Ghilzis, discountenance disloyalty of Sipáhis on frontier, *ii. 373*.

Ghulám Abbás, testifies to the King of Dehli accepting the allegiance of the mutineers, *v. 322*; hears the King of Dehli informed of the murders in his palace, *v. 318*.

Ghulám Husén, rebel leader, defeated at Tigra (10 Apr '58), *v. 329*.

Ghúnglé, jungle where Gújádár Singh was defeated by Col. Walker (Apr '59), *v. 206*.

Gibbins, Capt., murdered at Sultánpur (9 June), *iii. 272*.

Gibbins, Lieut., dies fighting bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), *iv. 177*.

Gibbon, Lieut., escapes wounded from mutiny at Mathurá, *vi. 91*.

Gibson, Mr., reaches Budáun (1 June), *iii. 216*.

Gidári, stream near Garhákótá fort, *v. 99*.

Gilbert, Sir Walter, pursues the Sikhs from Gujráat (1849), *i. 32*.

Gilgit, a valley of Kashmír, *v. 2*.

Giljit, Hoti-Mardán mutineers try to reach (June), *ii. 371n*.

Gillespie, Col., crushes the mutiny at Vellúr by promptitude (1806), *i. 167*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

268

INDEX.

[GIL-GOP]

- Gillespie, Capt., commands heavy artillery in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76.
- Glanville, Lieut., his brave defence of No. 2 barrack at Kánhpúr, ii. 248.
- Glone, Mr., a clerk, bravely remains in Mainpúri during mutiny, iii. 104.
- Gloucester, Duchess of, i. 265.
- Glover, Mr. F. A. B., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Goa, the Sáwant rebels surrender to Portuguese in (20 Nov '58), v. 172; the Portuguese Viceroy places the whole of his troops under the command of Gen. Jacob, v. 172.
- Goalpára, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 31.
- Gobind, a groom who accompanied Tántiá Topí in his flight from the army (Feb '59), v. 310.
- Godby, Lieut., wounded by an assassin at Mardán (1853), ii. 498.
- Godby, Capt., commands infantry in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76; leads Sikh Cavalry against Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197; pursues and cuts up rebels retreating from Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197.
- Godfrey, Mr., one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.
- Gogra, *see* Ghághrá, iv. *xiv*.
- Gogranwála, fugitive officers from Siálkot, reach (10 July), ii. 473.
- Gogúndah, a town of Udaipúr, scene of Mán Singh's victory in 1576, vi. 155.
- Gohad, false report that Firúzsháh would pass (12 Dec '58), v. 252.
- Gohána, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141.
- Gokal Chand, Pandit, his valuable help at Banáras, ii. 173, vi. 45.
- Gokal Singh, Subahdár, the brave Sikh leader, at attack on Sikan-darbagh (16 Nov), iv. 129.
- Gokul, a town of Mathurá, iv. 85.
- Goldney, Col. Philip. attacks a mutinous Sipáhi at Firúzpúr (1844), i. 205; appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39..
- Goldney, Col. Philip—*cont.*  
Becomes Commissioner of Faizábád, iii. 265; he realizes from the first the gravity of the crisis, iii. 266; attempts to improvise a stronghold, iii. 266; he is prevented from sending ladies, &c., to Lakhnao, iii. 267; at last he is forced to leave Faizábád by boat, iii. 269; murdered at Begamganj (8 June), iii. 269.
- Goldie, Col., commands one boat escaping from Fathgarh, iii. 230; his boat abandoned and occupants transferred to other boats (3 July), iii. 230.
- Gond, disloyal Rájah of, and his sons, blown from guns at Jabal-púr (18 Sept.), v. 70.
- Gondah, station of Bahráich, iii. *xi*, 261; Mr. Wingfield escapes from Sikrorá mutiny to (9 June), iii. 263; mutiny at (10 June), iii. 264; Europeans at, escape to Balrámpúr, and ultimately reach Gorákh-púr, iii. 264; the Rájah of, joins the rebel camp at Belwá (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; Ondh insurgents collect at (July '58), v. 189; defeat and pursuit of Rájah of, by Gen. Hope Grant (27 Nov '58), v. 203; fort captured (9 Dec '58), v. 203.
- Gonds, a tribe of people near Narsinhpúr, v. 63; the Rájah of Dil-héri, the lord of all the clans, v. 63; he is injured and disgraced by the British Government, v. 64; but he nobly protects Capt. Ternan during Mutiny, v. 65.
- Gonne, Mr., Deputy Commissioner at Málápúr, forced to leave by outbreak, iii. 265.
- Goodall, Provost, admits young Canning to Eton, i. 266.
- Goodenough, Mr. Fred., serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.
- Gopálpúr, meeting place of Ráni of Jhánsí, Ráo Sáhib, and Tántiá Topí, after defeat at Galáulí (May '58), v. 143, 307; desperate con-



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## GOL-GOR]

## INDEX.

269

Gopálpúr—*cont.*

dition of rebel cause at, v. 143; the Rání of Jhánís conceives scheme for seizure of Gwáliár, v. 144; success of her daring plan, v. 147; Sir Hugh Rose sends a column in pursuit before enterprise is accomplished, v. 148.

Gopálpúr, Rájah of, hospitably entertains fugitives from Faizábád, iii. 271; enters Gorákhpúr and releases prisoners from gaol (13 Aug), vi. 59.

Goral, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Gorariá, its situation, v. x; Nímach rebels encamped there, v. 54; after two days' fighting the place is captured by Col. Durand (25 Nov), v. 54; decisive character of blow struck by this victory, v. 55.

Gorákhnáth, Jain temple in Gorákhpúr, iv. xv.

Gorákhnáth Nipálese regiment, assist English at Sobanpúr (26 Dec), iv. 225.

Gorákhpúr, a district of Banáras division, iii. xi, vi. 38; description of district, iv. xv, vi. 52; garrison of, vi. 53; Capt. Steel commands Sipáhis at, vi. 54.

Rájpúts of, object to enlist for general service (1856), i. 345n.

Mr. Wynyard receives civil charge of, with full authority, vi. 54; local guards raised at (June), vi. 54; treasure from, causing rising at A'zamgarh (3 June), ii. 160; Capt. Steel discovers the mutinous disposition of the troops (5 June), vi. 54; the Sipáhis refuse to obey orders (6 June), vi. 54; prisoners try to escape from gaol (7 June), vi. 54; Sipáhis advance to plunder treasury, but are dissuaded (8 June), vi. 55; fugitives from Sikrorá and Gondah reach, iii. 264; arrival of fugitives from Oudh at (17, 19 June), vi. 56; ladies sent from, to Banáras (20 June), vi. 56.

Gorákhpúr—*cont.*

Mr. Wynyard's energetic policy supported by Lord Canning (28 June), vi. 56; authority to abandon, if deemed necessary, vi. 57; Gurkhás arrive from Pálpa (28 June), vi. 56; turmoil in surrounding districts, vi. 57; effect of the mutiny at Sigáulí on (28 July), vi. 57; arrival of second batch of Gurkhás (28 July), vi. 57; Gurkhá commander refuses to garrison the place, vi. 57.

Sipáhis disarmed (1 Aug), iv. 222, vi. 58; Cavalry resent disarmament, and mutiny, vi. 58; the town occupied by rebels (10 Aug), iv. 222; Rájah of Gopálpúr releases prisoners from gaol (13 Aug), vi. 59; abandoned by British officials (13 Aug), iv. 311; Mr. Wynyard's forced retreat from, vi. 58; Mr. Bird remains alone, but finally abandons, vi. 58.

Contest for its possession among zamindárs, vi. 58; passes into the possession of Muhammad Husén (13 Aug), vi. 59; the turbulent condition of (Sept), vi. 59; troops from Banáras and Tirhut sent to reoccupy (Nov), iv. 225; rebels driven from, by Jang Bahádúr (6 Jan '58), iv. 226; rebels defeated at, by Col. Roweroft (20 Feb '58), iv. 316; Yeomanry Corps does good service at, vi. 23.

Gordon, Brig., clears country south of the Ghághrá (Nov '58), v. 204.

Gordon, Capt., escapes from mutineers at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 189.

Gordon, Capt., escapes to larger fort at Jhánís, iii. 123; killed there (8 June), iii. 125.

Gordon, Capt. John, ascends Ganges in steamer and seizes Náná Sáhíb's boats (31 July), iii. 336; recovers Nárain Ráo's two daughters (6 Aug), iii. 341; destroys sixteen boats of Náná Sáhíb (6 Aug), iii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

270

INDEX.

[GOR-GOY]

- Gordon, Capt. John—*cont.*  
342; fixed on sand-bank all night, but gets back to Kánhpúr (8 Aug), iii. 342; takes steamer a third time up the Ganges, iii. 342; proceeds down Ganges to destroy boats at Rájghát (20 Aug), iii. 348.
- Gordon, Col., commands at Banáras early in May, ii. 151; persuaded to listen to retreat from Banáras, but rejects the suggestion (May), ii. 152; arranges, with Mr. Tucker, disarmament of Banáras Sipáhís, ii. 163; fired at, by one of his Sikhs at Banáras (4 June), ii. 168; his views on the unprotected state of Banáras in early July, ii. 296*n*.
- Gordon, Lieut., Deputy Commissioner of Chandéri, driven from Lálitpúr by mutineers, v. 66*n*; captures a brass 9-pr. gun, at Lakhnao (18 Mar '58), iv. 282; lands from boats and drives Rúp Singh from Garhá Kúdúr (Aug '58), v. 215; accompanies Lieut. Forbes to eject Rúp Singh from Barhí, v. 215; he captures Barhí, and sends on party which destroys Chakarnagar, v. 215.
- Gordon, Lieut. D., killed at the A'lambágh (Jan '58), iv. 242.
- Gordon, Lieut. John, Fort Adjutant at A'sírgarh, v. 39; enlists native volunteers to check Sipáhís (June), v. 40; induces native officer to keep mutinous Sipáhís out of A'sírgarh (July), v. 40; sends some of his Sipáhís away to Burhánpúr, v. 40; that detachment mutinies and advances against A'sírgarh, v. 40; but is prevented from entering the town by a faithful Hawáldar-Major, v. 40; disarms Sipáhís of A'sírgarh (15 July), v. 40.
- Gordon, Major, drives off attack on A'lambágh at night (16 Jan '58), iv. 246; his minute description of the Bábígarh, at Kánhpúr, ii.
- Gordon, Major—*cont.*  
266*n*; his accounts of deaths in Bábígarh, ii. 267*n*.
- Gordon, Major, murdered at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 71.
- Gorgan rivulet, near Muradábád, scene of defeat of small party of Míraith mutineers, iii. 218.
- Gortschakoff, Prince, assures Lord Granville that Russia did not instigate the seizure of Herat, i. 328*n*.
- Gostling, Lieut., breaks the rebel force at Bhogniwálá (17 Apr '58), iv. 361; killed at Naghíná (21 Apr '58), iv. 363.
- Gough, Lieut., removes treasure from Bijnaur (3 June), vi. 107.
- Gough, Lieut., captures two guns at Lakhnao (12 Nov), iv. 119; first draws the fire of mutineers at relief of Lakhnao (12 Nov), iv. 119.
- Gough, Lord, Commander-in-Chief in India, i. 18; postpones the advance on Multán, i. 18; joins the army on the Satlaj (21 Nov '48), i. 26; his victory at Rámnagar, i. 26; his disastrous victory at Chilianwála (13 Jan '49), i. 30; wins the victory of Gujráat (21 Feb '49), i. 32.
- Gouldsbury, Mr. F., Commissioner of Rájsháhi, vi. 26.
- Govardhan, a town of Mathurá, vi. 85.
- Governor-General of India, process of appointment, i. 273.  
*See* Canning, Lord.
- Government of India, the separation of Civil and Military authorities, i. 373; slow to believe in disaffection (1806), i. 163; reproves officers who prevent mutiny, i. 175; injures and disgraces Rájah of Dilhéri, v. 64.  
Optimism of its members, iii. 3; its short-sightedness, iii. 5; its inability to realize the truth, iii. 6; its mental range, iii. 8; its utter ignorance of the India outside Calcutta, v. 296; judges the

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## GOY-GRA]

## INDEX.

271

Government of India—*cont.*

conduct of its servants by results, iii. 67; success the sole standard of its servants' worth, iii. 345; its unjust treatment of Gen. Have-lock, iii. 345; its conduct contrasted with Rome's treatment of Varro, iii. 345; its series of unjust supersessions, iii. 345-347; the public have no confidence in, iii. 90.

Fails to provide for troops expected from China, iv. 86; forced into action by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 87; allows Sipáhís to remain armed near Calcutta, iii. 6; disapproves of Mr. Colvin's proclamation of pardon, and substitutes one of its own (25 May), iii. 108; improper reason assigned for gagging the Press, iii. 14; its official blindness and obstinacy, iii. 8, vi. 10; loses opportunity of securing Kánhpúr, iii. 4; demonstration of its unwise optimism, iii. 5; opinion of European community of, iii. 13; proof of its failure to appreciate the extent of the crisis, iii. 20; its feebleness shown by its whole course of proceedings, iii. 345.

Refuses the offer of Volunteer aid from the people of Calcutta, iii. 2; neglects present resources for immediate suppression of Mutiny, iii. 3; risks everything in order to appear strong, iii. 4; aroused to a sense of its insecurity by Mr. J. P. Grant, iii. 9; reluctantly sanctions formation of Volunteer Corps (12 June), iii. 10.

Knowledge of the progress of Mutiny possessed by, up to 7 July, iii. 22; throws on Gen. Lloyd the responsibility of disarming Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 40; alarmed at Dánápúr mutiny, orders court-martial on Gen. Lloyd, iii. 76; its grossly ungrateful conduct towards Mr. W. Tayler, iii. 77; the subordinates who redeemed its incompetence, iii. 94.

Govindgarh, its situation, ii. *xvi*; its situation and importance, ii. 327; mutiny at (1850), i. 230; mutinous troops then disbanded, i. 231; Gen. Anson secures protection of (13 May), ii. 104; fully secured by arrival of Láhor troops (14 May), ii. 328.

Graham, Lieut., sent with Sipáhís to Hazáribágh, iv. 95; his Sipáhís mutiny (31 July), iv. 95; his excellent service in Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. 304, vi. 35; blockaded in a house in Pálámau (Nov), iv. 305; relieved by Major Colter, iv. 305; seizes Debi Bakkas Rái, and the rebellion at Pálámau collapses (8 Dec), iv. 305; assists Capt. Dalton in complete defeat of rebels near Pálámau (21 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Graham, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lákhnao, iii. 385.

Graham, Miss, saved by faithful troopers, at Siálkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473*n*.

Graham, Superintending Surgeon, murdered at Siálkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473.

Grant, Brig. Hope, attacks the rear of rebel position at Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; skilfully executes his difficult manœuvre, ii. 144; moves along Jamnah Canal to Dehlí, ii. 143; repulses attack on rear of Dehlí Ridge (18 June), ii. 415; leads Lancer charge at Dehlí Ridge (9 July), ii. 437*n*; commands Cavalry to protect flanks of stormers at Dehlí (14 Sept), iv. 34; heroically draws a fire on his Cavalry for two hours to aid storming party inside Dehlí, iv. 34; urges Gen. Wilson to hold on to Dehlí after first assault, iv. 40*n*.

Called to A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 74; overtakes Col. Greathed's column at Firúzábád, and assumes com-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

272

INDEX.

[GRA

Grant, Brig. Hope—*cont.*

mand (18 Oct), iv. 74; occupies Mainpuri (19 Oct), iv. 74.

*Operations in Oudh.*—Enters Kánhpúr with his column (26 Oct), iv. 74; his column secures the position at Banní Bridge, near Lakhnao, iv. 74; skirmish with rebels at Banthra (30 Oct), iv. 74; advances towards the A'lamábgh, iv. 74; his column at Banní Bridge augmented to 5,000 men, iv. 106.

Second in command at attack on Tántiá Topí at Kánhpúr (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Sent to overtake Tántiá Topí (8 Dec), iv. 194; catches Tántiá Topí at Sivarájpúr, and captures fifteen guns (9 Dec), iv. 195; destroys Bithúr (11 Dec), iv. 197.

Scatters rebels at Kálí Nadi bridge (2 Jan '58), iv. 213; patrols north side of Gúmtí (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; sent in wrong direction by Sir Colin Campbell to pursue Lakhnao rebels (14 Mar '58), iv. 278; stops fugitives from Musábágh, on north side of Gúmtí (19 Mar '58), iv. 283; drives a rebel detachment from Kursí (23 Mar '58), iv. 286.

Placed in command of Lakhnao (24 Mar '58), iv. 328.

Detached with column from Lakhnao to operate against the Maulaví (9 Apr '58), iv. 346; the composition of his force, iv. 346; his description of Nipálese troops on the march, iv. 348; he occupies Bárf (13 Apr '58), iv. 348; occupies Muhammadábád (15 Apr '58), iv. 348; occupies Rámnagar (19 Apr '58), iv. 348; the Maulaví's skilful combinations to overthrow him, iv. 347; he clears the neighbourhood of Unáo (10 May '58), iv. 349; marches to pacify Oudh (16 May '58), v. 186; occupies Jalálábád fort, near Lakhnao

Grant, Brig. Hope—*cont.*

(16 May '58), v. 186; encamps at Jalálábád (19 May '58), iv. 349.

Moves against Béni Mádhú (25 May '58), v. 186; joined by Rájah of Kapúrthalá and his Contingent (4 June '58), v. 186; marches on Nawábganj, v. 186; reaches Chintahat (12 June '58), v. 187; drives rebels from Nawábganj after desperate fight (13 June '58), v. 188.

Sent to relieve Mán Singh (20 July '58), v. 188; he raises the siege of Sháhganj and releases Mán Singh, v. 189; meets Rájah Mán Singh, v. 189; enters Faizábád, v. 189; destroys rebel boats at Ajúdhíá, v. 189; hurries to join Brig. Horsford before Sultánpúr, v. 190; ultimately drives rebels from Sultánpúr (28 Aug '58), v. 190.

His part in the movement for finally crushing rebels, v. 201; sends Brig. Wetherall to attack Rámpúr Kasiá, v. 201; reaches that place himself just after its capture (3 Nov '58), v. 202; receives submission of Rájah of A'methí (8 Nov '58), v. 202; proceeds to invest north of Shankarpúr, v. 202; he occupies the fort of Shankarpúr (9 Nov '58), v. 203; defeats Rájah of Gondah and Mehndí Húsén (27 Nov '58), v. 203; clears rebels from Rái Barelí, v. 203; again defeats rebels at Kachhligáon (4 Dec '58), v. 203; captures fort of Banhasiá (5 Dec '58), v. 203; captures fort of Gondah (9 Dec '58), v. 203; captures fort of Balrampúr (16 Dec '58), v. 203; sends Col. Rowcroft to attack Balá Ráo, v. 204; joins Brig. Horsford on the Ráptí (Jan '59), v. 205.

Left in military charge of Oudh (Jan '59), v. 205; catches Balá Ráo at Kandakót, and drives him into Nipál (4 Jan '59), v. 204;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

GRA]

INDEX.

273

Grant, Brig. Hope—*cont.*  
scatters the remnant of the rebels at Serwá Pass, and takes their last guns (May '59), v. 206.  
Created K.C.B. (16 May '58), v. 186.

Grant, Brig. Charles, commands station at Barrackpúr, i. 364.

Grant, Capt., draws the enemy's fire at Lakhnao (14 Nov), iv. 124.

Grant, Colonel, reprov'd for preventing mutiny (1806), i. 175*n*.

Grant, Dr., attempt to assassinate him, at Rohní (12 June), iii. 24.

Grant, Lieut., murdered at Lakhnao (30 May), iii. 251.

Grant, Mr., holds Shámli from revolt with a few horsemen (June), vi. 123.

Grant, Mr., Deputy-Chairman of Court of Directors (1807), i. 183.

Grant, Mr., Judge of Dinájpúr, resolves to fight for the station (Dec), iv. 298.

Grant, Mr. Donald, Joint Magistrate of Hamírpúr, vi. 83; murdered there (14 June), vi. 84.

Grant, Mr. John Peter, Member of the Supreme Council, his character as an official, i. 285; his great ability, and the soundness of his advice, vi. 9; counsels a General Enlistment Act (1856), i. 343; assists the Hindu Widows' Remarriage Bill (1856), i. 349.

Inclined to pause before punishing disaffected Oudh regiments (11 May), i. 437; he describes the dangerous condition of the Lower Provinces in June, iii. 9; his description of the dangerous state of Calcutta in June, iii. 15; induces Lord Canning to accept services of Volunteers at Calcutta (10 June), iii. 9.

Given supreme civil command from Banáras to Kánhpúr, iii. 88; selects Major Strachey as his secretary in Central Provinces, vi. 17; informs Gen. Franks of all

Grant, Mr. John Peter—*cont.*  
positions occupied by rebels (Nov), iv. 228.

Becomes President of the Council at Calcutta (Feb '58), iv. 291.

Grant, Private, heroically enters the Sikandarbágh by a hole in the wall (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Grant, Sir Patrick, formerly Adjutant-General in Bengal, vi. 9; summoned to Calcutta (6 June), ii. 212; reaches Calcutta (17 June), ii. 212; on reaching Calcutta fails to appreciate the nature of the crisis, iii. 20; assumes command of the army (17 June), iii. 19; resolves to remain in Calcutta, iii. 21; his extraordinary reasons for doing so, iii. 21; but their conclusive character, iii. 21.

Sends Havelock to suppress Mutiny (17 June), iii. 21; points out to Havelock the dangers of the relief of Lakhnao, ii. 312; commends and adopts Col. Neill's measures for relief of Kánhpúr, ii. 214*n*; directs protection of Alláhábád, in preference to advancing, ii. 216*n*.

Urges Lord Canning to intercept China expedition, i. 452; fails to prepare for troops expected from China, iv. 86; makes no provision for the movements of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 87.

Throws responsibility of disarming Dánápur Sipáhis on Gen. Lloyd, iii. 40*n*, vi. 9; the responsibility for the non-disarmament of those Sipáhis rests on him, vi. 10.

Grant, Sir Robert, his method of dealing with Satárah (1839), i. 52*n*.

Granville, Lord, assured by Prince Gortschakoff that Russia did not instigate seizure of Herat, i. 328*n*; supports Lord Canning's Oudh policy (June '58), v. 180.

Grásiás, a people of Sirohí, vi. 162.

Graves, Brig., commands at Dehli, ii. 69; prepares on Dehli Ridge to

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

274

INDEX.

[GRA-GRE

**Graves, Brig.**—*cont.*

co-operate with expected help from Mirath (11 May), ii. 69; appeals to Gen. Hewitt for help, ii. 69; after outbreak represents military power at Karnál, ii. 122*n*: leads left attack at Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; fails to bring his party to the projected storming of Dehlí (12 June), ii. 397.

**Graves, Lieut.**, murdered at Sítá-púr (3 June), iii. 254.

**Gray, Capt.**, Royal Marines, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.

**Graydon, Lieut.**, commands at the Post Office, Lakhnao, iii. 297; killed at Lakhnao, iv. 114.

**Greased cartridges**, the famous story of the, i. 359; reasons which influenced Muhammadans in their excitement about, iii. 237; story transmitted by letters to all parts, i. 366; only one of many similar allegations, i. 417; Sir J. Lawrence believes them to have been the sole cause of the Mutiny, v. 280; the cartridges a pretext for, not the cause of revolt, v. 280.

Their danger pointed out in 1853, i. 379; change in manufacture (Aug 1856), i. 381; on complaint, instant inquiry into construction of, by Military Secretary, i. 377; mutton fat and wax allowed to be used (29 Jan), i. 379; grease and tallow for, supplied by a native firm, i. 381*n*; obtrusive amount of grease at first used, i. 409*n*; Government orders chemical examination of the paper, i. 384; the grease used was undoubtedly objectionable, i. 382; the solid basis of fact which gave support to the panic, iii. 236; tearing substituted for biting, i. 383; none of the cartridges ever actually served out, i. 379.

**Greathed, Lieut.-Col. Edward**, captures Ludlow Castle, Dehlí (12 Aug), ii. 490; with second column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19.

**Greathed, Lt.-Col. Edw.**—*cont.*

Leads column from Dehlí in pursuit of mutineers (24 Sept), iv. 61; strength of his column, iv. 61; destroys Dádri (26 Sept), iv. 62; advances against Balandshahr and defeats Šípáhís there (28 Sept), iv. 62; captures Malagarh (28 Sept), iv. 64; leads his column to Khurja (3 Oct), iv. 64; takes possession of A'ligarh (7 Oct), iv. 65; occupies Akbarábád (9 Oct), iv. 65; executes the rebels Mangal Singh and Maitáb Singh there, iv. 65; and then occupies Bijálgarh, iv. 65.

Reaches A'gra with his troops (10 Oct), iv. 65; deceived by A'gra authorities as to position of mutineers, iv. 69*n*; insists on proper camping-ground for his troops, iv. 70; mutineers surprise his force before settled in encampment, iv. 70; complete victory over mutineers at A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.

Marches from A'gra towards Kánhpúr (16 Oct), iv. 74; superseded by Brig. Hope Grant (18 Oct), iv. 74; news of his movements cheers Lakhnao garrison, iv. 114.

Commands third Infantry brigade at Lakhnao (13 Nov), iv. 122; commands third brigade at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; attacks Tántiá Topí's centre, iv. 188.

**Greathed, Lieut. Wilberforce**, urges capture of Dehlí by *coup de main* (12 June), ii. 397; his third proposal for assault of Dehlí (23 June), ii. 406; again urges a rush on Dehlí, ii. 398; unmasks No. 3 battery, Dehlí, iv. 16; examines breach at Water bastion, iv. 17, 18; with second column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19; leads attack on Láhor gate and fails (18 Sept), iv. 44.

**Greathed, Mr.**, Commissioner of Kánhpúr, is warned by natives of

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## GRE-GUB]

## INDEX.

275

Greathed, Mr.—*cont.*  
the dangerous rumours in circulation, i. 355*n*.

Greathed, Mr. Hervey, Commissioner at Míráth, escapes from slaughter by devotion of Native servant (10 May), ii. 52; accompanies Wilson's force from Míráth as civil officer (27 May), ii. 137; attends Council of War at Dehli (14 June), ii. 399; his reasons for advising rush on Dehli, ii. 400; afterwards recommends postponement of assault on Dehli (14 July), ii. 439*n*; advises abandoning siege of Dehli, in favour of field operations (17 July), ii. 443; his good opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 428.

Green, Capt., with first column, at assault of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 19; commands Sikh gunners at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173; sent to support attack on Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 354; his courage and desperate wounds at Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200.

Greenaway family, two members of, murdered at Kánhpúr (15 July), ii. 280*n*.

Greenaway, Mrs., supposed bearer of terms to Kánhpúr defenders, ii. 251*n*.

Greenhow, Assist. - Surg., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Greensill, Capt., shot by mistake at Dehli, on failing to give parole promptly, ii. 449.

Greville, Capt., spikes gun in daring attack on Láhor Gate, Dehli, iv. 32; struck down in the course of this attack, iv. 33.

Grey, Mr. J. J., Magistrate in Bardwán, vi. 6.

Grey, Sir George, sends many regiments from the Cape to India, v. 4; boldly diverts the China expedition to India, v. 5.

"Griffins," murder of the, at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Griffith, Lieut., toils energetically at

Griffith, Lieut.—*cont.*  
preparing the siege-train in Philúr, ii. 110; receives charge of siege-train from Philúr to Dehli Force, ii. 141*n*; his bold and prudent conduct at Philúr (12 May), ii. 334; becomes Commissary of Ordnance, attacked by cholera before Dehli, ii. 448*n*.

Grove, Capt. Ross, sent to attack the strong fort of Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 354; withdraws his men from Ruiyá with dignity, iv. 356.

Gubbins, Mr. Frederick, Judge of Banáras, ii. 151, vi. 39; his bravery and firmness, vi. 40; his noble character and great ability, vi. 40; his statesmanlike conduct at Banáras, iii. 8; testimony as to his great ability, ii. 156; his was the real guiding mind at Banáras, ii. 158.

Overawes the people of Banáras by his firmness of will, vi. 40; his extraordinary influence for good, over the population, ii. 175; his passionate entreaties to urge retention of Banáras, vi. 41*n*; prevents the abandonment of that town, vi. 41; provides place of refuge in Banáras, vi. 42; recommends speedy disarmament of Banáras mutineers, ii. 164*n*; risks his life to save refugees at Banáras kachahri (4 June), ii. 174; an attempt to murder him, ii. 174*n*; he strikes terror by discriminative severity after mutiny, ii. 178; receives commendatory letter from Lord Canning, ii. 159.

His commendation of Mr. Ross at Gházipúr, vi. 60.

Gubbins, Mr. Martin, Financial Commissioner of Oudh, i. 293; his irritability of temper, i. 293; his character, iii. 278; he quarrels with Mr. Jackson (1886), i. 293; dislike felt for his system of government by Indians, v. 287.

Detects early indications of mutiny in Oudh, iii. 240*n*; reports

18 \*



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

276

INDEX.

[GUB-GUL

**Gubbins, Mr.—cont.**

the bone-dust scare (Apr), i. 418*n*; his description of the visit of Náná Sáhíb to Lakhnao, i. 454; cautions Sir Hugh Wheeler not to trust Náná Sáhíb, ii. 226*n*.

Distinguishes himself in chase of mutineers from Múdkipúr (31 May), iii. 252; made President of Provisional Council at Lakhnao (9 June), iii. 278; and in that capacity dismisses Sipáhís to their homes (11 June), iii. 278; this act shocks Sir H. Lawrence into re-assuming command, iii. 278.

His description of Oudh during June, ii. 307; on death of Major Banks seeks to become Chief Commissioner, iii. 304; but no Chief Commissioner appointed (20 July), iii. 304.

Supplies semaphore signalling instructions (Nov), iv. 115.

Gubbins's House, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; fourth attack on Residency delivered against (5 Sept), iii. 318.

Gudalúr, Sipáhís meet the French at (1760), i. 148.

Gughaira, in Panjáb, tribal rising in (14 Sept), v. 211; rising in, speedily suppressed, v. 212.

Guide Corps, marched to Nausáhrá, to cut off disaffected from mutinous troops (13 May), ii. 349; Col. Daly leads them to secure Atak (14 May), ii. 350; they are hastily marched to Ráwalpindi (18 May), ii. 350; the famous march to Dehlí (1 June), ii. 351 and *n*; punishes villages near Karnál, at urgent request of civilian officers (4 June), ii. 351; arrives at Dehlí, and attacks rebels the same day (9 June), ii. 352; great confidence felt in this corps, ii. 352.

Guise, Capt., murdered at Banáras (4 June), ii. 168.

Guise, Capt., takes part in capture

**Guise, Capt.—cont.**

of Mess-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 142.

Gújádar Singh, makes raid on Sikrorá (Apr '59), v. 206; carries his Sikrorá plunder to Bangáon, v. 206; pursued to Bangáon and completely defeated by Col. Walker, v. 206

Gújars, a disreputable caste of Rájputs, residing around Dehlí, ii. 129; these hereditary marauders break out near Míráth, vi. 104; they drive officers from Balandshahr (21 May), vi. 134; and sack Sikandarábád (25 May), iv. 62, vi. 135; they assist in the plunder of Lodiáná (9 June), ii. 380.

Gujrát, great victory (21 Feb '49), i. 32; Nicholson present at battle of, ii. 339; Sir H. Lawrence's tour through, i. 331.

Gújrát, Gen. Roberts given military and political charge of division (Apr '58), v. 229; Tántiá Topí cut off from (Nov '58), v. 241.

Gújri, occupied by Col. Durand (12 Oct), v. 46.

Guláb, a messenger testifies to the proclamation of the King of Dehlí, v. 327; his evidence as to the murder of the Europeans in Dehlí, v. 332.

Guláb Singh, rebel leader in Oudh (July '58), v. 189.

Guláb Singh, Jámadar, his faithfulness at Míráth (11 May), ii. 496.

Guláb Singh, Maharájah, i. 392; transference of Kashmir to (1846), i. 4, v. 2; his Infantry drilled by John Nicholson, ii. 339; the King of Dehlí's letter to, v. 334; said to have joined Náná Sáhíb's plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 426*n*; critical state of his health in May, i. 451; he endeavours to intercept mutineers escaping into Kashmir (June), ii. 371*n*.

Gulaulí, becomes head-quarters of Sir Hugh Rose (15 May '58), v. 125.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## GUM-GWAJ

## INDEX.

277

Gúmṭí, river flowing by Lakhnao, iii. xi, 241; description of course of river, iv. xv; Sir Colin Campbell keeps along bank of, in advancing through Lakhnao, iv. 119n.

Gúnah, a station for Gwáliár troops, iii. 136; point of junction of Central India forces (Mar '58), v. 104; occupied by Mayne's Irregular Cavalry (July '58), v. 222; Major Robertson garrisons (Sept '58), v. 235; Firúزشáh captures convoy near (20 Dec '58), v. 254; Capt. Rice sent from, to intercept Firúزشáh (20 Dec '58), v. 254; communication with, kept open by Capt. Meade (27 Feb '59), v. 259.

Gurdáspúr, its situation, ii. xvi; Siálkot mutineers march to (25 June), ii. 480; Nicholson occupies in advance of mutineers (11 July), ii. 481.

Gurgáon, a district of Dehli division, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 139; the Collector of, the first to report *chapáti* mystery (Apr), i. 419n; runaway mutineers captured at, by Mr. Ford (11 May), v. 357; the Assistant Magistrate of, rides into Mathurá, with news of Dehli outbreak, vi. 88; Jaipur troops march to maintain order there, iii. 172; many fugitives from, reach Mathurá, vi. 88.

Gurgáon, Hákim Abdu-l-Haqq, Chief of, hanged at Dehli (Oct), iv. 76.

Gurkhás, a people of Nipál, iv. xvii; their grievances at Jatogh, ii. 109 and n; they revolt at Jatogh (16 May), ii. 107; they are ordered to Míráth and Philúr on outbreak of mutiny, ii. 104, 105; their appearance as British soldiers stops mutiny, for a time, i. 231; efforts made at Ambálah, to induce them to join mutineers, ii. 142; their splendid fighting at Dehli, ii.

Gurkhás—*cont.*

145n; confidence felt in them, ii. 352.

Enter British territory at Gorákhpúr, to assist the English (28 July), iv. 221, vi. 57; their commander refuses to garrison Gorákhpúr, or to divide his force, vi. 57; they occupy A'zamgarh (13 Aug), iv. 222; and then secure Jaunpúr (15 Aug), iv. 222; they fight and win the action at Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223; and capture Mubárákpúr (27 Sept), iv. 223; they defeat the rebels at Kudya (19 Oct), iv. 224; and those at Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224.

They reoccupy Gorákhpúr in force (6 Jan '58), iv. 226; under Jang Bahádur, hem in Oudh rebels, iv. 216; they cross into Oudh (14 Feb '58), iv. 227; and materially assist in the capture of Lakhnao, iv. 231.

Gursuháganj, Sir Colin Campbell occupies (31 Dec), iv. 210; Capt. Hodson visits in his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 208.

Gúrúsíkar, highest point of Mount Abú, vi. 163n.

Guthrie, Mr., Magistrate at Baréfi, accompanies troops to recover guns (31 May), iii. 210.

Gwáliár, situation of, iii. xi; description of city and district, iv. xv; Major C. Macpherson, Political Agent at, iii. 111; Dinkar Ráo, Prime Minister at, iii. 112.

Lord Ellenborough's war with, i. 94; his generous policy towards, iii. 100; excellent results of that policy, iii. 101; the ruler of, supports the English cause from the first, i. 443, iii. 101.

Mr. Colvin invites aid from Maráthás of (May), iii. 101; support sent to Mr. Colvin from, iii. 101; the Body-Guard sent to A'gra, iii. 112.

Description of Contingent, iii

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

278

INDEX.

[GWA-HAG

**Gwáliár—cont.**

112; reasons for untrustworthiness of Contingent, iii. 111; the Contingent restores order after mutiny at Itáwah (25 May), iii. 107.

Maharájah advises removal of ladies and children from cantonment, iii. 112; ladies leave cantonment on 28 May, but are recalled, iii. 112; ladies ordered not to proceed to A'gra until after actual outbreak of mutiny (12 June), iii. 113; Mrs. Coopland's description of the terrible suspense of waiting for the mutiny, iii. 113*n*.

Incendiary fires announce the outbreak, iii. 114; mutiny breaks out (14 June), ii. 460, iii. 115; murder of officers, women, and children, iii. 116; the survivors escape to A'gra, iii. 116; this massacre one result of the feigning confidence policy, iii. 116; effect of this mutiny on Indúr, iii. 140; this revolt decides Gen. Havelock to stop second advance on Lakhnao, iii. 340.

Garrison of, in July '58, v. 221; mutinous troops gathered at, during July and August, iv. 66; the revolted Contingent threatens Kálpí (17 Aug), iii. 347; Sindhia's joy at the capture of Dehlí causes his troops to mutiny (Sept), iv. 105; mutineers from, march to Dholpúr, iv. 66; they are linked in Mandesar insurrection, v. 45.

Seizure of the town suggested by Rání of Jhánsí (30 May '58), v. 144; Tántiá Topí and the Rání appear before (30 May '58), v. 146; Sindhiá marches out, to drive Tántiá Topí away (1 June '58), v. 146; the mass of his troops go over to the rebels, v. 147; the place is occupied by Tántiá Topí, v. 147; Ráo Sáhib is appointed Governor of, v. 147; the Rání of Jhánsí takes command of troops outside the town, v. 147; grave political

**Gwáliár—cont.**

and military dangers of its seizure, v. 149.

Sir Hugh Rose arrives there (16 June '58), v. 151; rebels driven from Morár into the town, v. 152; the fight at Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June), v. 154; death of the heroic Rání of Jhánsí, v. 155; Sir Hugh Rose captures the city, v. 158; the fort captured by Lieut. Rose (20 June '58), v. 160.

Sindhiá and Sir R. Hamilton resume political functions in (July '58), v. 231.

Quarrel of Sindhiá and Mán Singh (2 Aug '58), v. 231.

**H.**

**Hab, a river of Sindh, vi. 144.**

Hadow, Lieut., marches to Sambalpúr to preserve order (Oct), iv. 307; joins in storm of pass of Shergátí (5 Nov), iv. 307.

Háfiz Ráhmát Khán, last of the Rohilla chiefs, his heir stirs up sedition at Barélf, iii. 206.

Hagart, Col. James, drives rebels from mud fort near Lakhnao and opens the way to the Músá-Bágh (19 Mar '58), iv. 284; recommended for the Victoria Cross, iv. 284; Sir Colin Campbell's curious reason for not forwarding the recommendation, iv. 284*n*.

Commands Cavalry at attack on Barélf (5 May '58), iv. 367; commands Cavalry in Sir Hope Grant's column (June '58), v. 187*n*; re-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## HAG-HAL]

## INDEX.

279

Hagart, Col. James—*cont.*  
moves the dead from Ruiyá, iv. 356.

Haidarábád, description of, v. 80; its garrison, v. 82<sup>n</sup>; the home of unquiet adventurers, v. 84; disaffection in (1806), i. 170; fabulous stories told of the English there (1805), i. 181; plan of conspiracy at, in 1806, i. 171<sup>n</sup>; mutiny then prevented, i. 172; the Nizám gives only negative support in 1806, i. 171.

Sálar Jang, Prime Minister of, v. 80; Mr. Bushby, Resident there, v. 81; Maj. C. Davidson succeeds Mr. Bushby as Resident (16 Apr), v. 81; question of Nizám's succession discussed in early May, i. 428; dangerous condition of Nizám's troops in, ii. 311; their reasons for joining in the revolt, v. 82; the murder of Europeans incited (12 June), v. 81; parades of troops repress incipient rising (13 June), v. 81; Sálar Jang represses incipient rising (15 July), v. 82; Residency rendered defensible, v. 83.

Insurrection breaks out (17 July), v. 82; insurgents attack the Residency, v. 83; Major Davidson repulses them with a shower of grape-shot, v. 83; the ringleaders are captured and transported, v. 83.

The people are linked with Mandesar insurrection (Sept), v. 45; many mutinous Sipáhis flock there, v. 84; European troops arrive, and assure tranquillity (Sept), v. 85.

Major Davidson forms a column of troops for operation in Central India, v. 85; these troops are sent to their work (Jan '58), v. 85; complete suppression of the only serious rising (Feb '58), v. 88.

Firm loyalty of the ruler, vi. 168; complete success of the Nizám's policy, v. 85.

Haidarábád, ancient capital of Sindh, vi. 144.

Haidar Khán, concludes engagement of amity between English and Afghans (1855), i. 314.

Haidar Sheko, Prince, executed for murder of his wife (1830), ii. 7.

Hájipúr, town of Tirhút, ix. *xix*.

Hakdád Khán, Risáldár, fights bravely with his Cavalry at Núriah (29 Aug '58), v. 192.

Hakím, the, hereditary Commander-in-Chief of Farrukhábád, killed by Capt. Hodson at Patiálí (17 Dec), iv. 205.

Hakím Abdúl Hak, chief of Gur-gáon, hanged at Dehlí (Oct), iv. 76.

Haldaur, Chaudhári of, gives help to Bijnaur (23 May), vi. 104; other Chaudháris of, assist in driving Mahmúd Khán from Bijnaur (6 Aug), vi. 110; attacked by Muhammadans, and defeat of Hindús (23 Aug), vi. 111.

Hale, Capt., attacked by infuriated Kols, in Singhbhúm, iv. 306; wounded in four places, iv. 306; attacks and disperses insurrectionary tribes of Singhbhúm, with Rattray's Sikhs, iv. 306.

Hale, Lieut., escapes from Sikrorá to Balrámpúr, iii. 263.

Hale, Lieut.-Col., assumes command of British left in Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 149; captures Hospital, Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 149; covers retirement of Sir Colin Campbell from Lakhnao, iv. 152; withdraws from Banks's House and rejoins army at Dilkushá (22 Nov), iv. 152.

Left in charge of Sháhjahánpúr (2 May '58), iv. 366; renders Sháhjahánpúr defensible, iv. 372; the Maulavi advances against the place, iv. 372; he is bombarded in Sháhjahánpúr gaol (7-11 May '58), iv. 373; joined by Brig. Jones, but

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

280

INDEX.

[HAL-HAM

**Hale, Lieut.-Col.—cont.**

compelled to remain on defensive (11-14 May '58), iv. 375.

Half-Batta Order, its result on military discipline (1830), i. 198.

Halgalli, the gallant capture of, by Col. G. Malcolm (29 Nov), v. 166.

Haliburton, Capt., leads Highlanders to bring Gen. Havelock's rear-guard into Residency, Lakhnao (25 Sept), iii. 366; killed at Lakhnao (4 Oct), iv. 112.

Haliburton, Mr., killed by Madras Sipáhi, i. 239.

Halkett, Mr. H. C., Collector of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Hall, Capt., commands at Mount A'bu, iv. 388; sends troops to check rebels at Jodhpúr, iv. 389; attacked while sleeping on Mount A'bu, but drives off assailants (21 Aug), iv. 390.

Hall, Lieut., sent to do duty with Nipalese (Aug), iv. 222.

Halliday, Capt., killed at siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 247.

Halliday, Mr. Frederick, Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, his character and antecedents, iii. 29; his want of judgment and incapacity, iii. 29; charged with favouritism, iii. 29; publicly convicted of falsehood (1853), iii. 29; is distrusted by his subordinates, iii. 29; his personal dislike of Mr. W. Tayler, iii. 76; he resides at A'lípúr, in Calcutta, vi. 25; hears from Commissioner Tayler that Muslims were expecting forcible conversion (1856), i. 347; issues Proclamation disclaiming intention of converting Natives, i. 347.

Revenge himself on Mr. Tayler, iii. 76; seizes on the prudent order for concentration on Patná as a pretext for so doing, iii. 76; he condemns Mr. Tayler's suppression of Wahábi conspiracy, iii. 79; charges him with panic, iii. 77; suppresses the truth and fabricates charges in order to dis-

**Halliday, Mr. Frederick—cont.**

miss Mr. Tayler, iii. 77; his mendacious account of Mr. Tayler's proceedings, iii. 77*n*; events subsequently condemn his conduct towards Mr. Tayler, iii. 79; his policy compared with that of Mr. Tayler, iii. 39; the Members of Council regret their decision, and admit that Mr. Tayler was right and Mr. Halliday wrong, iii. 80; Sir J. Kaye's summary of these events, iii. 78*n*.

His fears for the safety of Dhákah (Aug), vi. 28; procures permission to enlist sailors for land service, vi. 29; his reasons for enlisting sailors (Oct), vi. 29.

Halls, Dr., Surgeon, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.

Hamídpur, defeat of Mehndí Husén at, by Gen. Franks (19 Feb '58), iv. 232.

Hamilton, Lieut., wounded and dies, near the Tons (15 Apr '58), iv. 331.

Hamilton, Col., leads the charge of Highlanders on Náná Sáhib's guns (16 July), ii. 284; leads infantry at capture of Martinière (14 Nov), iv. 123.

Hamilton, Sir Robert, Agent for the Governor-General at Indúr, iii. 135; his defence of the Rájah of Mainpúri (1844), i. 118; on furlough in England on outbreak of Mutiny, iii. 135; his special knowledge of Central India, v. 90; returns to Calcutta as soon as he hears of Mirath outbreak (Aug), v. 90; asked by Indian Government to advise on Central Indian affairs, v. 90; sketches plan of campaign for tranquillizing Central India, v. 91.

His perfect knowledge of, and confidence in Holkar, v. 91; Holkar's opinion of his friendship, v. 43; arrives at Indúr (16 Dec), v. 67, 92; assumes jurisdiction over Ságár and Narbadá territories, v.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## HAM-HAR]

## INDEX.

281

**Hamilton, Sir Robert**—*cont.*  
 92; accompanies Central India Field Force (Jan '58), v. 95; orders force at Mandesar to march up A'gra road (Feb '58), v. 103; boldly overrides orders of Governor-General (Mar '58), v. 108; places himself at Gwáliár to resume political duties (July '58), v. 231; endeavours to intercept Tántiá Topí (Nov '58), v. 242.

**Hamipúr**, a district of Alláhábád division, vi. 38.

**Hamirpúr**, a district to the west of Bandah, iii. xi, vi. 78; description of district, vi. 83; mutiny at (14 June), vi. 83; the Sipáhís murder all the Europeans and Eurasians, vi. 84; Sipáhís from, go to Kánhpúr, vi. 84; mutiny at, causes fugitives from Náogáon to turn to Kálinjar (16 June), iii. 129; Nawáb of Bandah saves fugitives from, iii. 131; General Franks defeats Mehndí Husén at (Feb), iv. 232; occupied by rebels (Mar '58), iv. 315; rebels again cross into (26 Mar '58), iv. 315; tranquillized after the victory at Kálpí, vi. 84.

**Hammond, Capt.**, present with battery at attack on Baréfi (5 May '58), iv. 367.

**Hampton, Major**, commands at Nagód, v. 74.

**Hanbury, Lieut.**, killed at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234.

**Hancock, Col.**, named as suitable commander of Persian expedition, i. 309.

**Handscomb, Brig.**, murdered at Lakhnao (30 May), iii. 251.

**Hanmant Singh, Rájah of Kálá**, despoiled of his inheritance by revenue system, iii. 273*n*; his noble conduct towards English fugitives, iii. 273; becomes leader of Oudh rebels south of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199; after suppression of Mutiny his lands restored to him, iii. 273*n*.

**Hanna, Mr.**, his desperate gallantry

**Hanna, Mr.**—*cont.*  
 at battle of Naghiná (21 Apr '58), iv. 364.

**Hánsí**, a town of Hisár, vi. 140; massacre at, ii. 309; the miraculous births at, presaging the Mutiny (15 Sept '56), v. 343.

**Hanson, Apothecary**, narrowly escapes murder by revolvers of Sambalpúr (Dec), iv. 307.

**Hapur**, visited by Mr. Dunlop's force, vi. 133.

**Haran-khásh, Lakhnao, Sir H.** Havelock's plan for capture of (16 Nov), iv. 145.

**Harchandpúr, Lieut. Forbes** attempts to stop Firúzsháh at (8 Dec '58), v. 251.

**Hardéo**, temple near the Ghaut where Kánhpúr garrison were massacred, ii. 257.

**Hardeo Bakhsh**, shelters fugitives at Dharmpúr, iii. 217; and those from Fathgarh, and elsewhere, iii. 225.

**Hardinge, Lieut.**, patrols Cantonment to stop plunder at Lakhnao mutiny (30 May), iii. 251; distinguished at battle of Chinhát (29 June), iii. 377; tries to lead Native Cavalry out of Lakhnao intrenchment (26 Sept), iv. 109; leads sortie from Sikh square, Lakhnao (29 Sept), iv. 110; leads sortie from Lakhnao intrenchment on Kánhpúr road (2 Nov), iv. 110; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387.

**Hardinge, Lord**, his policy towards the Sikhs, i. 11; his first Sikh war, i. 94; his second attempt to preserve Sikh independence, i. 5; his conquest of the Sikhs, i. 2; selects John Lawrence for special service, i. 37; appoints Nicholson to Kashmir service, ii. 339.

His policy towards Jálándhar, iii. 100.

Allows King of Oudh only two years of grace, i. 95; raises money from Nawáb of Oudh, i. 85.

Increases compensation money

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

282

INDEX.

[HAR-HAS

- Hardinge, Lord—*cont.*  
of Sipáhís (1845), i. 231*n*; returns to England, i. 11.
- Harduí District, mutiny of troops in (5 June), iii. 256.
- Hardwár, coming mutiny discussed there in April, ii. 32; point whence Rúrki column advanced against Rohilkhand, iv. 360.
- Hardy, Capt., wounded at Nasírábád mutiny (28 May), iii. 168; killed in attack on Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140.
- Hare, Capt., pursues and cuts up Garhákótá rebels (13 Feb '58), v. 100.
- Hare, Mr., murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187*n*.
- Hargood, Capt., his services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252.
- Harhá, crushing defeat inflicted on Muhammad Húsén at (18 June '58), v. 196.
- Hariáná Field Force, under Capt. Stafford, joins Col. Gerrard at Kanáund (15 Nov), iv. 77.
- Harichand, leader of Oudh rebels south of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199; advances to recapture Sandéla (3 Oct '58), v. 199; driven from Sandéla by Major Maynard (6 Oct '58), v. 199; completely defeated by Brig. Barker at Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200.
- Haringhátá, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.
- Harrington, Lieut., killed at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.
- Harrington, Mr., joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh (June), iii. 198*n*.
- Harmar, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; wounded during the siege (19 July), iii. 300.
- Harness, Col., commands Engineers at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; commands sappers at attack on Barélí (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Harrington, Lieut., wins Victoria
- Harrington, Lieut.—*cont.*  
Cross at Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 150*n*.
- Harrington, Mr. H. B., brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138
- Harrington, Mr., Member of Legislative Council, protests against retirement to A'gra fort (11 May), iii. 98.
- Harriott, Major J. F., conducts prosecution of King of Dehlí, v. 361.
- Harris, Lord, Governor of Madras, his prudent conduct, i. 157, 281, v. 88; his grandson, a friend of young Canning, i. 267; sends immediate succours to Calcutta (May), i. 449; his alarm at the presence of Tántiá Topí in Nág-púr (Oct '58), v. 240; the substantial aid he gave to the suppression of the Mutiny, v. 301.
- Harris, Major, commands Cavalry at Máu, iii. 137; murdered at Máu (1 July), iii. 156.
- Harris, Rev. Mr., his untiring care during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Harrison, Lieut., killed at battle of Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 146*n*.
- Harrison, Lieut., murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 260*n*.
- Hartigan, Sergeant, V.C., labours devotedly to create horse soldiers in A'gra (Feb '58), v. 218.
- Hartley, Col., in temporary command of Jalandhar on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 333; his imperfect measures to secure that town, ii. 334; sends detachment to secure Philúr (12 May), ii. 333.
- Harvey, Mr., Commissioner of A'gra, places Bharatpúr troops at Hódal, iii. 109; goes with Capt. Nixon towards Dehlí (31 May), vi. 93.
- Harward, Lieut., refused possession of guns at Alláhábád by Sipáhís (6 June), ii. 188.
- Hasan Ali Khán, Khojah, principal actor in the Patná conspiracy of 1845, i. 225*n*.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## HAS-HAY]

## INDEX.

283

- Hasan Askari**, his dream and its interpretation, v. 339; his interpretation of the prophetic vision, v. 321; predicts revival of Muhammadan power, ii. 28; his propitiatory ceremonies to favour Persian domination in India (Mar), v. 339.
- Hashman**, Messrs., two assistant clerks, escape from mutiny at Mathurá (30 May), vi. 91; afterwards return safely to Mathurá (June), vi. 96.
- Hashmat A'li**, Chaudhári of Sandila, defeated with loss of his camp (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.
- Hásim Khán**, his account of the last moments of Sir Hugh Wheeler, ii. 254*n*.
- Hastings**, Marquis of, supports Indian Bible Society, i. 348; opposed to annexation policy, i. 57*n*; his wise policy towards Rájputáná, iv. 403; favours antagonism between Oudh and Dehli rulers, i. 86*n*; establishes the paramount power of England in India, ii. 6, vi. 148; his campaigns in Central India (1818), vi. 148; his great wars, i. 191.
- Hastings**, Capt. the Hon. G. P., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*; gallantly leads charge to clear the road to A'rah, iii. 66.
- Hatampúr**, Amar Singh defeated at (11 May '58), iv. 337.
- Hatgráon**, point of junction of Major Eyre and Capt. Johnson (10 Sept), iii. 350.
- Háth ká Píplíá**, proper name of Píplíá, *q.v.*
- Háthrás**, fugitives from A'ligarh safely escorted to (26 May), iii. 196; Gwáliár detachment mutinies at (26 May), iii. 196; Lieut. Cockburn outmanœuvres and destroys his mutinous detachment, iii. 196; mutiny of 1st Cavalry at (1 July), iii. 196; all the officers from, reach A'gra in safety, iii. 197.
- Hatri**, Mán Singh secretly visits (Mar '59), v. 260.
- Haurah**, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3; Col. Neill arrests station-master and train at, ii. 99, vi. 6.
- Havelock**, Capt. Henry, marches straight at the guns of Kánhpúr (16 July), ii. 286.
- His bravery at the battle of Mangalwár (21 Sept), iii. 356; deceives Gen. Neill, but secures the capture of Chárbágh bridge, iii. 362; his conspicuous heroism on Chárbágh bridge (25 Sept), iii. 362; wins the Victoria Cross (25 Sept), iii. 362*n*; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144; and is wounded, iv. 144.
- Assistant Adj.-General to Gen. Franks (Nov), iv. 228; his great services during Gen. Franks's short campaign (Feb '58), iv. 237.
- Turns second line of defence at Lakhnao (14 Mar '58), iv. 273; turns third line of defence in Lakhnao, iv. 274.
- Proposes mounted Infantry (18 Oct '58), iv. 341; complete success of his mounted Infantry, iv. 345; leads mounted Infantry to stop retreat of Amar Singh (18 Oct '58), iv. 342; drives the remnant of Amar Singh's force to the Kaimúr hills (23 Oct '58), iv. 344; cuts off, and destroys 400 of Amar Singh's men (29 Oct '58), iv. 343.
- Havelock**, Col. William, Secretary to Lord Elphinstone, v. 2.
- Havelock**, Lieut. Charles, killed at Tigra (10 Apr '58), iv. 330.
- Havelock**, Gen. Sir Henry, his character and attainments, ii. 209, iii. 23; selected by Sir J. Outram for service in Persia, ii. 211; returns from Persia before opportunity of distinguishing himself, ii. 211; leaves Mohamrah (15 May), ii. 211; arrives at Bombay, and im-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

284

INDEX.

[HAY

**Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—cont.**

mediately sails to join Head-Quarters, ii. 211; nearly wrecked off Kultura in Ceylon, ii. 211; reaches Madras, and sails again with Sir Patrick Grant for Calcutta, ii. 212; arrives at Calcutta (17 June), ii. 212.

Appointed by Lord Canning to command movable column at Alláhábád, ii. 213; his instructions for operating in N. W. Provinces, ii. 213; takes command of troops (24 June), iii. 23; starts for the North-West (25 June), ii. 214; reaches Alláhábád (30 June), ii. 214; approves of all Gen. Neill's dispositions there, ii. 214; differs from Gen. Neill as to prudent course after the fall of Kánhpúr, ii. 216; stops advance immediately on hearing of fall of Kánhpúr, ii. 216; halts Renand's column, and concentrates troops, ii. 269.

*Capture of Kánhpúr.*—Resolves to capture Kánhpúr, as base of operations in Oudh, ii. 269; the force with which he advanced to retake that important town (7 July), ii. 269; overtakes Renand and joins forces (11 July), ii. 271; his reported defeat of Mán Singh, ii. 453; gains his first victory at Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 268, 271; disbands his cowardly Irregular Cavalry, ii. 278; fights and wins battle of Aong (15 July), ii. 278; carries the bridge at Pándú Nadí, and secures his road to Kánhpúr, ii. 279; he is opposed by Náná Sáhib with military skill, ii. 282; successfully outmanœuvres Náná Sáhib's last stand, ii. 283; enters Kánhpúr victorious (17 July), ii. 287; his "Order of the Day" on the capture of the town, ii. 287; saves his force from demoralization by drunkenness, ii. 289, 291; becomes conscious of his dangerous position at Kánhpúr, ii. 292;

**Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—cont.**

occupies new position near Nawábganj (18 July), ii. 293; he is joined by Gen. Neill as his second in command (20 July), ii. 298; his discouraging reception of Gen. Neill in that capacity, ii. 298; defends Kánhpúr before starting towards Lakhnao, ii. 303.

*First Attempt to relieve Lakhnao.*—His project for the relief of Lakhnao, ii. 308; force with which he first attempted to relieve Lakhnao, ii. 311, iii. 330; state of Oudh, through which he had to advance to Lakhnao, ii. 306; crosses into Oudh (21 July), ii. 311, iii. 329; reaches Mangalwár with his force (28 July), iii. 305; receives plan of Lakhnao from the garrison, ii. 312; resolves at all hazards to relieve Lakhnao, ii. 313; advances from Mangalwár (29 July), iii. 330; fights and wins the battle of Unáo (29 July), iii. 331; fights and wins the battle of Bashíratganj, iii. 333; finds his communications threatened by Náná Sáhib (30 July), iii. 330; his heavy losses in one day's advance, iii. 333; perceives the inadequacy of his means to the task before it, iii. 334; resolves to gather more strength, iii. 334; falls back on Mangalwár, iii. 334; asks for reinforcements, iii. 334; he is severely criticized by Gen. Neill for doing so, iii. 337 and n; he is strengthened by Olphert's half-battery (3 Aug), iii. 338; his reply to Gen. Neill's extraordinary letter, iii. 337n.

*Second Attempt to relieve Lakhnao.*—He advances a second time to relieve Lakhnao (4 Aug), iii. 338; again attacks and defeats enemy at Bashíratganj (5 Aug), iii. 339; cholera breaks out in his camp, iii. 339; falls back a second time from Lakhnao (7 Aug), iii. 340; advances again towards

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## HAY-HAW]

## INDEX.

285

Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—*cont.*

Lakhnao (11 Aug), iii. 340; fights third battle at Bashíratganj (12 Aug), iii. 341; mutiny of the Gwáliár Contingent compels him to secure his base, iii. 340; returns with his force to Kánhpúr (13 Aug), iii. 341; re-assumes command there, iii. 343; by advice of Gen. Neill, marches against Bithúr (16 Aug), iii. 343; the force opposed to him at Bithúr, iii. 343; defeats Náná Sáhíb there (16 Aug), iii. 344; his heavy losses at this encounter, iii. 344; holds to his dangerous position at Kánhpúr for moral reasons, iii. 347.

*Final Advance on Lakhnao*—He is discourteously superseded by announcement in *Gazette* (17 Aug), iii. 344; Gen. Outram's famous act of generosity towards him, iii. 352; his general order, on reassuming command of the army of relief (16 Sept), iii. 353; his force collected for the final advance on Lakhnao, iii. 354; constructs bridge and crosses the Ganges (19 Sept), iii. 355; fights another battle at Mangalwár (21 Sept), iii. 356; chases the enemy through Unáo, iii. 356; seizes possession of Bashíratganj, iii. 357; captures Banní and approaches Lakhnao, iii. 357; fires salute near Lakhnao to inform garrison of his presence (22 Sept), iii. 358.

Fights a battle at the A'lambágh (23 Sept), iii. 358; captures that place, iii. 359; halts and refits his army (24 Sept), iii. 359; resolves to enter Lakhnao by circuitous route, iii. 360; hears news of the capture of Dehlí, iii. 360; enters Lakhnao by the Chárbágh canal, iii. 360; forces the strong defence of the Chárbágh bridge, iii. 361; daring deception by which the bridge was carried, iii.

Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—*cont.*

362; forces a passage at the Kaisarbágh (25 Sept), iii. 363; reforms his troops at Chatr Manzil for final rush on Residency, iii. 364; enters the Residency by the Baillie Guard, iii. 365; brings in safely the whole of his rear-guard (27 Sept), iii. 366; losses with which the relief was effected, iii. 367.

*The Final Relief of Lakhnao.*—He is shut up in the Residency, iv. 107; Sir J. Outram assumes military command, iv. 107; the palaces along the Gúmtí seized, iv. 108; Sir Henry receives command of troops in Farhat Bakhsh palace, iv. 108; his plan for advancing from Farhat Bakhsh palace to join Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 145; the force at his disposal for effecting the junction, iv. 145; leads operations from Residency to assist Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), ii. 145; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144; blows up outer wall of Farhat Bakhsh palace, iv. 146; captures the Haran-khána, iv. 146; effects a junction with relieving forces, iv. 146.

His death at Dilkushá (24 Nov), iv. 153; summary of his brilliant campaign, iv. 154; buried at the A'lambágh (26 Nov), iv. 155.

Hawes, Capt. W. H., commands troops at Daryábád, iii. 273; endeavours to move money at Daryábád, to Lakhnao, iii. 274; gets the money outside Daryábád, then the troops mutiny, iii. 274; escapes by a miracle to Lakhnao, iii. 274.

Hawes, Quartermaster, murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Hawkins, Major, murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.

Hawthorne, Bugler, one of explosion party at Kashmír Gate, Dehlí, iv.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

286

INDEX.

[HAW-HEB]

- Hawthorne, Bugler—*cont.*  
22; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 26*n.*
- Hay, Dr., murdered at Barélí (31 May), iii. 212.
- Hay, Capt. Drummond, left in charge of Alláhábád by Col. Neill (15 July), ii. 296.
- Hay, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Hay, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n.*; commands Naval Brigade left at Kánhpúr (9 Nov), iv. 160; wounded at battle of Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 169.
- Hayes, Mr., accompanies Col. Outram to announce deposition to King of Oudh, i. 108.
- Hayes, Capt. Fletcher, his character and great ability, ii. 224; leads relief to Kánhpúr from Lakhnao, ii. 224; his description of the exhausted condition of the Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 230*n.*
- Hayes, Dr., attacked by infuriated Kols in Singhbhúm (Dec), iv. 306; wounded in the encounter, iv. 306.
- Hazárah, situation and description, i. 22, ii. *xvi*; people of, join in hunting down mutineers (June), ii. 372*n.*; the people of, conspire to revolt on 10 Sept. (Aug), v. 211.
- Hazáribágh, district of Chutiá Nág-púr, iv. *xiii*, vi. 4; a military station, iv. 95; Sipáhi garrison of, iv. 95; mutiny at (30 July), iv. 95; Capt. Dalton forced to leave (13 Aug), iv. 98; he returns with party of Sikhs (14 Aug), iv. 98; the Captain asks for a European regiment, iv. 97; Col. Fischer marches with Madras troops to secure the district, iv. 99; the Rájah of Rámgarh's loyalty and services in, vi. 35.
- Hazlewood, Major, reports disaffection at Walajahábád (1806), i. 176.
- Head, Lieut., wounded in action, near Gamgarí (Dec), iv. 203.
- Hearsey, Capt. John, the burning of his Military Police lines, at Sitápúr (27 May), iii. 253; reaches Nipál and survives, iii. 265.
- Hearsey, Gen. John, General of Division at Barrackpúr, i. 364; overcomes mutiny at Wazirábád (1849), i. 229.
- First reports to Government the disaffection of troops at Barrackpúr, i. 364; reports greased-cartridge scare, and urges prompt action (23 Jan), i. 376; announces that troops may grease their own cartridges (28 Jan), i. 376; reports secret instigation of Sipáhis (Feb '57), i. 384; his views of the greased-cartridge scare, i. 385; disabuses Sipáhis' minds by a telling argument, i. 386; addresses Barrackpúr Sipáhis a second time, i. 392; in second speech implies intention to disband 19th Regt., i. 393.
- At outbreak writes for re-inforcements, and hurries to Lines (29 Mar), i. 397; seeing the frantic Mangal Pándí, rides straight at him, i. 397.
- Hears of the bone-dust story in March, i. 417*n.*
- Disbands 19th Regt. at Barrackpúr, i. 400; cheered by the 19th Regt. after its disbandment, i. 401.
- Urges Lord Canning to get troops from Madras, Bombay, and the Persian and China expeditions, i. 452; urges disbandment of 34th Regt. at Barrackpúr (Apr), i. 429; reports to Calcutta that Barrackpúr troops will mutiny (13 June), vi. 19; believes in implication of the King of Oudh, i. 421*n.*
- Heathcote, Lieut., sent to advise Jodhpúr troops (28 Aug), iv. 394; escapes from the defeat of Anár Singh (8 Sept), iv. 396.
- Heberden, Mr., Railway Engineer, his

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## HEB-HIK]

## INDEX.

287

- Heberden, Mr.—*cont.*  
fortitude and death at Kánhpúr, ii. 242.
- Hémbají, the Chief of, killed at Koppuldrug (May '58), v. 170.
- Hemu, his defeat at Pánípat (1556), vi. 140.
- Heneage, Capt., his gallant Cavalry charge at Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 154.
- Henderson, Lieut., acts as Agent with Native Contingents at A'gra, iii. 177; succeeds in bringing in guns from Native Contingents at Sháhganj (4 July), iii. 178; one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 230*n*.
- Hennessy, Major, warns authorities at A'gra of approach of mutineers before the surprise (10 Oct), iv. 69*n*.
- Henri, Mr., Engineer, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Herat, its independence desired, i. 301; a Persian army marches on (1852), i. 301; Sa'ud Muhammad becomes ruler of, i. 301; rebellion at (1855), i. 303; Yúsuif Khán becomes ruler of (1855), i. 303; revolution in 1856, i. 304; I'sa Khán becomes ruler of, i. 304; Lord Canning directed to send Mission to, but declines to do so, i. 305; the town is captured by Persia (1856), i. 313; its seizure by Persia charged to Russian investigation, i. 323*n*; Dost Muhammad's proposals for the recovery of (1857), i. 319; Dost Muhammad agrees to abandon attack on, i. 322; no definite arrangement as to, made with Dost Muhammad, i. 327; Lord Canning's opinion as to impossibility of independence of, i. 328.
- Herbert, Lieut.-Col., leads charge at Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; with first column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19; out-marched by Herbert, Lieut.-Col.—*cont.*  
Firúzsháh near Kánhpúr (8 Dec '58), v. 251.
- Herbert, Mr. Sidney, supports Lord Canning's Oudh policy (June '58), v. 180.
- Hernia, point where Col. Durand crossed the Chambal (19 Nov), v. 52.
- Herron, Rev. D., American Missionary, accompanies expedition in chase of Jálandhar mutineers (17 June), vi. 118.
- Hétampúr, Col. Corfield's action at (11 May '58), vi. 171.
- Hewitt, Gen., commands Míráth Division of the Army, ii. 33; his character, ii. 33; his view of his duty at Míráth, ii. 348; his failure as a commander, ii. 77.  
Holds General Court-Martial on disobedient Cavalry troopers, ii. 35; confirms sentence of court-martial on 85 troopers (6 May), ii. 36; his slow action at Míráth outbreak (10 May), ii. 49; tries to throw blame of inaction on Col. Wilson, ii. 76; does nothing the day after the outbreak at Míráth, ii. 54; he is directed to effect junction with Gen. Anson's force at Bágghpat, ii. 119; repeatedly urged by Mr. Colvin to do something, ii. 134; resents Mr. Colvin's appeals to Col. Wilson, ii. 134.
- Hicks, Lieut., escapes from mutineers at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 189.
- Hicks, Lieut.-Col., called from Jhánsí to assist in recapture of Gwáliár (6 June '58), v. 150; his gallant Cavalry charge at Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 154.
- Higginson, Sir James, sends troops and money from Mauritius to Calcutta (June), v. 4.
- Hijlí, a salt station at Midnapúr, vi. 6.
- Hikmat Ullah Khán, Deputy Magistrate of Fathpúr, vi. 76; charged with, and defended from, Mr. Tucker's death at Fathpúr, ii. 276.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

288

INDEX.

[HIL-HOD]

- Hill, Brig. William, commands Haidarabad Contingent, v. 241; compels Tántiá Topí to turn back from Nágpúr (Nov '58), v. 241.
- Hillersdon, Mr., Collector of Kánhpúr, receives assurance of support from Náná Sáhib, ii. 226.
- Hillersdon, Collector, killed in defence of Kánhpúr, ii. 246.
- Hillersdon, Mrs., killed by fall of masonry at Kánhpúr, ii. 246.
- Hills, Lieut., his heroic fight with Sawárs on Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 434; receives Victoria Cross, ii. 437*n*.
- Hill Tiparah, a district of Chitragáo, iv. *xix*, vi. 3.
- Hind, Mr., a Planter, brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138.
- Hindan, a river near Gházi-ud-Dín Nagar, ii. 137; first battles with mutineers on the river, ii. 137; description of the battle-ground, ii. 137*n*; the victory at, increases the optimism of Government, iii. 7; after the battle, Hindús charge Muhammadans with deception, v. 349; heroic act of mutinous Sipáhi at the battle of, ii. 138; defeated mutineers fly to Dehli, ii. 138; Sipáhis stimulated by large rewards return for another fight, ii. 139; second battle on the (31 May), ii. 139; mutineers effect an orderly retreat on Dehli, ii. 140.  
Col. Greathed's force marches across (24 Sept), iv. 62.
- Hinde, Mr., joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198*n*.
- Hingan Lál, a brave Hindú who shelters Europeans at Jaunpúr, vi. 51.
- Hindu Ráo's House, at Dehli, description of, ii. 389; the most exposed position on Ridge outside Dehli, ii. 145*n*; twentieth attack on, delivered on 14 July, ii. 439; No. 1 battery traced at (7 Sept), iv. 8.
- Hinduism, effect of Western science
- Hinduism.—*cont.*  
on, i. 131; interference with law of inheritance of, i. 137.
- Hindus, prophecy downfall of English *ráj*, i. 357; persecuted by Muhammadans, vi. 110; supposed to have originated the Mutiny, i. 414.
- Hindú Widows' Re-marriage Bill (1856), to remove legal obstacles to the re-marriage of, i. 349.
- Hír, in Gorákhpúr, occupied by Col. Rowcroft (June '58), v. 197.
- Hirá Lál Misr, his conspicuous gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111*n*.
- Hiran, stream near Jabalpur, v. 71.
- Hirá Singh, a Sikh, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111*n*.
- Híra Singh, a rebel leader, commands mutineers at Mathurá (Sept), iv. 67.
- Hísár, a district of Dehli division, vi. 38; description of district, ii. *xvi*, vi. 139; massacre at, ii. 309.
- Hislop, Sir J., his defeat of Holkar (1817), v. *xi*.
- Hitchins, Lieut., takes part in attack on mutinous Sipáhis at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.
- Hobhouse, Sir John, President of Board of Control, ii. 14.
- Hódal, occupied by Bharatpur troops, iii. 108; mutiny of Bharatpur Contingent at (31 May), iii. 109.
- Hodson, Capt. William, his character and services, ii. 136, iv. 52; Brig. Seaton's opinion of him, iv. 207; surveys the Rávi, i. 17; conveys the Maharáni of Lahor from the Panjáb (1843), i. 21; cause of his removal from command of Guide Corps, ii. 498.  
Receives charge of Intelligence Department (May), ii. 136; rides 76 miles to Míráth, and re-establishes communication with Headquarters, ii. 136; by mistake, allows rebel Cavalry to escape (9 July), ii. 438*n*; urges capture of Dehli by *coup de main* (12 June), ii. 397; abandons hope of

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## HOD-HOL]

## INDEX.

289

Hodson, Capt. William—*cont.*  
speedy assault on Dehli (16 July),  
ii. 441.

Goes to capture King of Dehli (20 Sept), iv. 53; promises to spare the King's life, iv. 53; his anxiety to deny leniency to the King of Dehli, iv. 53*n*; receives the King's weapons at surrender, iv. 54; brings the King and Queen to Gen. Wilson, iv. 54.

Receives permission to hunt down the secreted princes, iv. 54; refuses to promise life to the three princes at Humayun's tomb, iv. 55; kills the three Dehli princes (21 Sept), iv. 55; his conduct justified by his comrades at Dehli, iv. 56; spares reluctantly the life of the Rájah of Ballabgarh (2 Oct), iv. 75.

Warns Brig. Seaton of approach of rebels at Gangari (Dec), iv. 202; impetuously breaks through enemy's line there, iv. 203; kills the Hakím of Farrukhabád (17 Dec), iv. 205; blows Jowahir Singh from a gun, at Kásganj, iv. 205.

Risks his life to open communication with Sir Colin Campbell (30 Dec), iv. 207; finds Sir Colin Campbell at Miran-ki-Sarai, iv. 208; his life saved by the gratitude of a Hindú beggar, iv. 208; returns to Brig. Seaton in safety (31 Dec), iv. 209.

Receives two wounds at Shams-ábád (27 Jan '58), iv. 219; arrives with his troopers at the A'lambágh (20 Feb), iv. 248; killed at the Begam Kothi (11 Mar '58), iv. 271.

Hofer, analogy between his case and that of Tántiá Topi, v. 266.

Hogg, Lieut., tries to save Col. Gerard's life, iv. 82.

Holas Singh, Kotwál of Kánhpúr, Náná Sáhíb's order to him to deliver up Europeans and their property, ii. 500.

Holkar, Lord Hastings' campaign against (1818), vi. 148; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; his character, vi. 149; his warm regard for Sir Robert Hamilton, v. 91; his policy with respect to Col. Durand, v. 43; Colonel Durand's opinion of his loyalty, v. 42.

Supplies pickets to guard road to Indúr (20 May), iii. 139; sends his Cavalry, by request, on distant duty (1 June), iii. 139*n*; sends Artillery to guard Residency at Indúr, iii. 139; his magazine replenished by Col. Durand, a few days before outbreak, iii. 151*n*; rebellion of his troops at Indúr (1 July), ii. 309, iii. 144; none of his friends or kinsmen join in attack on Residency, iii. 154; writes to Col. Durand urging him to hasten march of Gen. Woodburn's force, iii. 154; informs Lord Elphinstone of outbreak at Indúr, iii. 154; sends to Máu intelligence of Indúr mutiny, iii. 154; shelters fugitives and refuses to give them up, iii. 154; imprisons Saadat Khán, the leader of the outbreak, iii. 153; his doubtful conduct during attack on Residency, iii. 152; remains with mutineers three days after attack on Residency, iii. 153; his explanation of the affairs of 1 July, iii. 151.

His loyalty undoubted until outbreak, iii. 151; the question of his loyalty, iii. 150; his conduct reconciled with loyalty, iii. 153.

Asks advice of Col. Durand (31 July), v. 42; disarms his troops on return of Col. Durand (14 Dec), v. 56; promises Commission of Inquiry into affair of 1 July (15 Dec), v. 57.

His territory penetrated by Tántiá Topi (Nov '58), v. 241.

Holland, Capt. T. W., last to leave Dehli Cantonment (11 May), ii.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

290

INDEX.

[HOL-HOP]

Holland, Capt. T. W.—*cont.*

73; assisted to escape death by Paltú, a sweeper, and Jamnadáss, a Brahman, *ii.* 74*n.*

Hollings, Mr., Opium Agent, induces Mr. Money to return to Gayá for abandoned treasure, *iii.* 73; accompanies Mr. Money back, and assists him to secure the treasure, *iii.* 74.

Holm, Harold, a brave Dane, resolves to fight with the English to protect Dinájpúr (Dec), *iv.* 299.

Holmes, Major James, commands Cavalry at Sigaulí, *iii.* 26; he has faith in the loyalty of his Sipáhís, *iii.* 38; long preserves tranquillity at Sigaulí, *iii.* 38; proclaims martial law in Sigaulí, on his own responsibility, *iii.* 47; patrols his district with his Sipáhís, *iii.* 47; his prompt executions of the guilty, *iii.* 47; he is supported by Mr. W. Tayler in his active measures, *iii.* 47; his murder at Sigaulí (25 July), *iii.* 47.

Holmes, Mrs., daughter of Gen. Sale, murdered at Sigaulí (25 July), *iii.* 47.

Holmes, Col., attacks and captures A'wah (19 Jan '58), *iv.* 400; pursues Tántiá Topí into Tonk (July '58), *v.* 222; completely defeats the remnants of Tántiá Topí's army at Sikar (21 Jan '59), *v.* 256.

Home, Lieut., examines breach at Water bastion, Dehli (12 Sept), *iv.* 17, 18; with third column at assault of Dehli, *iv.* 19; chosen to blow in the Kashmir Gate, *iv.* 22; his heroic advance on the Kashmir Gate, *iv.* 25; lights the fuse to blow in the Palace gates, (20 Sept) *iv.* 47; killed by accident at Malagarh (2 Oct), *iv.* 26*n.*, 64.

Home, Major, drowned in the Ráptí, while pursuing rebels (Jan '59), *v.* 205.

Honner, Brig., marches to Indragarh, to intercept Firúzsháh (Jan

Honner, Brig.—*cont.*

'59), *v.* 255; defeats Ráo Sáhib at Kusháñí (10 Feb '59), *v.* 257.

Hope, Col., joins Col. Lockhart at Nálkéráh (Aug '58), *v.* 229.

Hope, Col. Adrian, his noble character, *iv.* 269; sent to provision the A'lambágh (9 Nov), *iv.* 107; blows up Jalálábád fort, near A'lambágh (13 Nov), *iv.* 120.

Commands fourth Infantry brigade at attack on Lakhnao, *iv.* 122; defeats second attack of rebels on Martinière (14 Nov), *iv.* 124; leads his Highlanders at assault of Sháh Najaf, *iv.* 137; clammers into Sháh Najaf through a crevice, and secures its capture, *iv.* 137; covers withdrawal from Lakhnao (22 Nov), *iv.* 152.

Commands fourth brigade at attack on Tántiá Topí, at Kánhpúr (6 Dec), *iv.* 118; turns Tántiá Topí's left, *iv.* 190.

Saves bridge over Kálí Nadí from destruction (1 Jan '58), *iv.* 211; scours Rohilkhand in vicinity of Fathgarh, *iv.* 218; sent to drive rebels from Shamsábád (26 Jan '58), *iv.* 219.

Marches with his brigade to Kánhpúr (Feb '58), *iv.* 220; captures the Martinière, at Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), *iv.* 264; occupies first line of rebel defence, *iv.* 263; leads the assault on Begam Kothí (11 Mar '58), *iv.* 270.

Accompanies Gen. Walpole's column from Lakhnao, *iv.* 353; present at attack on Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), *iv.* 355; expostulates with Brig. Walpole, *iv.* 356; he is killed at this disastrous assault (15 Apr '58), *iv.* 356; the mourning for his death, *iv.* 357.

Hope Grant, Brig., *see* Grant, Brig. Hope.

Hopkins, Capt., captures Mess-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), *iv.* 142; placed in command of the Mess-House, Lakhnao, *iv.* 143.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## HOR-HUNJ

## INDEX.

291

- Horne, Mr., Magistrate and Collector of A'zamgarh, vi. 63; tries to check rising of Sipáhís (24 May), ii. 160.
- Horsford, Brig., sent to attack Sultánpúr (7 Aug '58), v. 190; joined by Sir Hope Grant before Sultánpúr (24 Aug '58), v. 190; clears country south of the Ghághrá (Nov '58), v. 204; defeats rebels and captures their guns in Sonár valley (Jan '59), v. 206; drives rebels across the Ráptí, v. 205.
- Hoshangábád, district of Ságar and Nabadá territories, v. 60; Col. Durand hurries there, from Sihor (9 July), iii. 161; point at which Tántiá Topí entered Nágpúr territory (27 Oct '58), v. 239; Gen. Michel leaves Brig. Parke in charge of (7 Nov '58), v. 242.
- Hoshiárpúr, outbreak expected at (12 May), ii. 334; connection of Sipáhís at, with Jálándhar mutineers (8 June), ii. 376n.
- Hoti-Mardán, station of Guide Corps, on outbreak of mutiny, ii. 349; its situation, ii. *xvi*; Pesháwar troops sent to occupy, ii. 358; mutiny at (23 May), ii. 363; Sipáhís fly from, on advance of Chute's column, ii. 364; the officers keep a small number of Sipáhís to their duty, ii. 365; flying mutineers from, overtaken and scattered by Nicholson (26 May), ii. 365; miserable ending of the mutineers who escape across the frontier, ii. 370; mutineers at, condemned to death, but most spared (10 June), ii. 368.
- Hoven, Lieut., with second column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19.
- Hovenden, Lieut., assists at disarming Sipáhís at Fort Mackeson (24 June), i. 479n.
- Hoyle, Mr., one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.
- Hubbard, Professor, murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187n.
- Hudson, Lieut., his gallant charge, and death, near Gangarí (Dec), iv. 203.
- Hughes, Capt., killed in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384; iv. 114.
- Hughes, Major, leads Madras troops against Sholápúr (Jan '58), v. 86; attacks Shorápúr (8 Feb '58), v. 87; attacks and captures Kopuldrúg (May '58), v. 170.
- Húglí, its meaning, situation, and description, i. 149, ii. *xvi*; a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.
- Hugo, Victor, his opinion of "citizens," ii. 45n.
- Humáyun, Emperor, defeated at Kananj (1540), iv. *xvi*; his tomb outside Dehlí, rendezvous for mutineer chiefs, iv. 51; seizure of King of Dehlí at tomb of (20 Sept), iv. 54; the three princes surrender at discretion, iv. 55; wounded Hawaldar at, discloses plan of Jálándhar rising, ii. 376n.
- Hume, Mr. Allan O., Magistrate and Collector of Itáwah, organises patrolling parties, iii. 106; captures seven mutinous troopers (16 May), iii. 106; the prisoners attack the guard, and five of them are killed, iii. 106; another small party of Cavalry stopped (19 May), iii. 106; they kill their captors and escape to a Hindu temple, iii. 106; Mr. Hume and Mr. Daniell attempt to assault the temple, iii. 107; they are driven back, iii. 107.
- Makes gallant attempt to stop Fírúزشáh at Harchandpúr (8 Dec '58), v. 251.
- Humfries, Lieut., wounded at Ráj-púr (25 Nov '58), v. 244.
- Humphrey, Lieut., his daring charge at Nárnú, iv. 81; severely wounded there, iv. 81.
- Hungerford, Capt. Townsend, commands Artillery at Máu, iii. 137; believes in Holkar's loyalty, v. 42; summoned to Indúr, with his guns, at 10 a.m. (1 July), iii. 155; takes two hours to get his

19 \*

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

292

INDEX.

[HUN-IBR

Hungerford, Capt.—*cont.*

battery in motion, iii. 155; proceeds towards Indúr, and then returns to Máu, iii. 155; mutiny breaks out at Máu, iii. 156; he is again too late with his guns to be of any use, iii. 156; assumes direction of affairs in Central India, iii. 156.

Attacks centre of Dhár rebels with his battery (22 Oct), v. 48.

Hunter, Scotch Missionary, his wife, and child, murdered at Siá-kot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473.

Hunter, Gen. George, his character, i. 208; wounded at Bharatpúr, i. 208; partly successful with Shikárpúr mutineers (1844), i. 209; ultimately subdues mutiny at Shikárpúr, i. 211.

Hunter, Lieut., accompanies Capt. Mackenzie to recover guns at Bâ-ré-lí (31 May), iii. 210n.

Hunter, Sir William, proves the existence, at Patná, of the Wá-há-bí conspiracy which Mr. Tayler tried to suppress, iii. 79n.

Hurpo, a pass from Kashmír to Indur Valley, v. 2.

Hurst, Corporal, protected by Mán Singh at Sháhganj, iii. 270.

Husan Fathpúr, the Kánhpúr mutineers propose to attack, v. 305.

Húsénganj, by marching on, Col. Eveleigh compels rebels to retreat from Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197.

Husénpúr, village commanding Fathgarh fort, iii. 228.

Husora, a valley of Kashmír, v. 2.

Hutchinson, Capt., Political Agent, reports the disloyal character of the rulers of Dhár (15 Oct), v. 47.

Hutchinson, Capt. G., describes Sir H. Lawrence's partial success in preventing mutiny (Apr), iii. 240n.

Hutchinson, Capt. Waterloo, summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321; conducts dangerous Sipá-hís away from Lakhnao (27 May), iii. 248; does

Hutchinson, Capt.—*cont.*

this by distributing cash among them, iii. 249; returns to Lakhnao in safety (30 May), iii. 249; accompanies second sortie from Residency, Lakhnao (12 Aug), iii. 309; demolishes, under fire, houses outside Residency defences, iii. 316; frustrates mining operations in the vicinity of Phillips's Garden, Oct), iv. 113; engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Hutchinson, Lieut., murdered at A'zamgarh (3 June), ii. 161.

Hutchinson, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; captures Amjhéra fort (Nov), v. 50.

Hutchinson, Mr., Collector of Dehlí, driven into Royal Palace for shelter, ii. 59; wounded by trooper in Dehlí (11 May), ii. 497; murdered in Dehlí Palace (11 May), ii. 60; evidence at the King's trial, as to his death, v. 319.

Huyshe, Lieut.-Col., stands, with Artillery, ready to attack Dánápúr mutineers, but receives no orders, iii. 45.

Huxham, Lieut., wounded at Lakhnao (27 Sept), ii. 110.

## I.

Ibrá-hím Lodí, his defeat at Pánípat (1526), vi. 140.

Ibrá-hím Khán, left in charge of Shám-lí, vi. 124; attacked there,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## IBR-IND]

## INDEX.

293

- Ibráhím Khán—*cont.*  
capitulates, and is massacred (14 Sept), vi. 124.
- Ichamátí, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.
- 'Id, Muhammadan festival, the nature and origin of festival, vi. 20*n*; dread of massacre at Calcutta on, ii. 89.
- Iktiápúr, burnt by Dragoons (24 May), ii. 135.
- Iláhábád, old name for Alláhábád, ii. 194*n*.
- Iláhbás, ancient Muhammadan name for Alláhábád, vi. 69, ii. 194*n*.
- Iláhi Bakhsh, faithful trooper who keeps to Capt. Conolly (Aug), iv. 411.
- Iláhi Bakhsh Mirza, the wily councillor of the King of Dehlí, iv. 50; sends for physician to save Fakir-ud-dín, ii. 21; his influence over the Dehlí King, iv. 50; persuades the King of Dehlí to surrender to the English (20 Sept), iv. 51; betrays the King of Dehlí (21 Sept), iv. 52; accompanies Capt. Hodson to capture secreted princes, iv. 55.
- Imám A'li, a rebel leader, his ill-treatment of the Rájah of Patan (Aug '58), v. 307; hides in Sironj jungle (Apr '59), v. 264, 310.
- Imám Bakhsh Khán, Jámádár, captures the fort of Khót (18 Apr '58), iv. 361.
- Imámbarah, its storm and capture (14 Mar '58), iv. 272.
- Imámbarah, the Great, in Lakhnao, its description, iv. *xv*, 255; capture of (16 Mar '58), iv. 279.
- Inám Commission of Bombay, its nature and operations, i. 127, v. 14; constitution of (1852), i. 128; dread of its proceedings, i. 128, v. 14; shocking havoc it works, i. 129, v. 15; hatred and revolution its natural result, i. 130, v. 15; the Desáís of Jámbotí, Nipani, and Wantmúrí, discontented sufferers
- Inám Commission of Bombay—*cont.*  
under, v. 19, 20; theoretical justice of, v. 15*n*.
- India, Land Revenue system of, i. 112.
- Indian Government, *see* Government of India.
- Indian Navy, its great services, its unrewarded condition, and its abolition, vi. 172.
- Indragarh, occupied by Tántiá Topí, after leaving Tonk, v. 223; Tántiá Topí's defeat at (Aug '58), v. 307. Tántiá Topí takes possession of (13 Jan '59), v. 250; Firúzsháh joins Tántiá Topí at (15 Jan '59), v. 254.
- Indra Singh, a brave Sipáhi, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111*n*.
- Indúr, situation of, iii. *xi*; its isolated position from other parts of Holkar's territory, iii. 136; native forces in the neighbourhood of, iii. 136; the troops at the command of the Governor's Agent, iii. 137; contingencies on which its defence depended, iii. 137; the line of communication by the Narbadá runs through, iii. 137; the direction whence *chapátí* distribution appeared to come in January, i. 420*n*.
- Col. Durand takes up appointment as Agent for the Governor-General (5 Apr), iii. 135; financial arrangements in, under discussion in early May, i. 428; command of troops at Residency devolves on Col. Stockley, iii. 138; description of Residency at, iii. 143 and *n*; positions of the troops guarding it, iii. 143.
- Precautionary Measures.*—News of Mirath outbreak reaches (14 May), iii. 138; Col. Durand's method of preserving order in, iii. 138; Bhíl troops summoned to (14 May), iii. 138; part of Bhopál Contingent called to (20 May), iii. 138; Holkar sends Artillery to guard Residency, iii. 139; more Bhopál troops arrive at, in June,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

294

INDEX.

[IND-ING

Indúr—*cont.*

iii. 139; command of troops at Residency devolves on Col. Travers (June), iii. 139; uncertainty of affairs at, during June, iii. 139; effect of reported fall of Dehli on, iii. 141; deceptive protestations of garrison of Máu, iii. 140; the approach of troops from Bombay offers the only chance of safety, iii. 141; revolt postponed by the march of Gen. Woodburn's column, iii. 141; the halt of that column at Aurangábád gives the conspirators their opportunity, iii. 141.

*The Revolt.*—The discovery that Dehli had not been captured gives the signal for revolt, iii. 142; mutiny breaks out (1 July), iii. 142; attack on the Residency, iii. 144; the Residency guards join in the attack, iii. 145; Col. Travers heroically charges guns of rebels, with only five men, iii. 146; Col. Durand sends for Capt. Hungerford's battery from Máu, iii. 146; Cavalry begin to desert, iii. 147; Mehídpur Contingent refuse to fight, iii. 148; only twelve men of Bhopál Contingent willing to fight, iii. 148; the Bhrís will not act, iii. 148; delay in Capt. Hungerford's appearance, iii. 149, 155; desperate position of Residency, iii. 148; Native Cavalry insist on retreat from Residency, iii. 149; Col. Durand compelled to retreat from Residency (1 July), iii. 150.

Saadat Khán leads mutiny, iii. 144; conflicting accounts as to office and influence of Saadat Khán, iii. 144*n*; he is wounded during the attack, iii. 146; Saadat Khán tells Holkar that he is attacking Residency, iii. 152; he is ordered into arrest by the Mahárájah, iii. 153; recovers his liberty by some means and occupies Residency with his family, iii. 153; general slaughter of Christians takes place, iii. 145.

Indúr—*cont.*

Holkar refuses to surrender fugitives to mutineers (2 July), iii. 154; Holkar reviled by his own troops (4 July), iii. 153.

*Retreat from the Residency.*—Direction of retreat from, forced on Col. Durand, iii. 157; impossibility of crossing Khán river by either of the bridges, iii. 157, 158.

Col. Durand offers to ride into with his troops (31 July), v. 42; state of feeling in, during August, v. 43.

*The Return.*—Col. Durand returns with his victorious army (14 Dec), v. 56; Holkar's troops disarmed, v. 56; Col. Durand again visits Holkar, v. 56; Sir R. Hamilton resumes charge of affairs, v. 57.

Its seizure suggested by Ráo Sáhib and Nawáb of Bandah (26 Aug '58), v. 228; Col. Lockhart posted to cover, v. 229; covered by Brig. Parke (5 Sept '58), v. 231.

Indúrkí, Kálpí rebels chased through by Col. Robertson (May '58), v. 148.

Indus, regiments of Bengal Army refuse to cross, without extra pay, i. 203, 205.

Ingelby, Lient., his heroic devotion and death, in the retreat from A'rah, iii. 58*n*.

Inglis, Brigadier, his character and services, iii. 323; his opinion of Sir H. Lawrence, iii. 294; follows mutinous Police, but fails to reach the main body, iii. 280; takes command at retreat from Chinhat, iii. 286; member of Provisional Council at Lakhnao (9 June), iii. 278.

*Defence of Lakhnao.*—Succeeds Sir H. Lawrence in command of troops, iii. 297; resolves to keep office of Chief Commissioner vacant after death of Major Banks,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## ING-ITA]

## INDEX.

295

Inglis, Brig.—*cont.*

iii. 304; stays in battery believed to be mined to give confidence to his men (16 Aug), iii. 309; repulses every assault on Residency, iii. 306; receives letter from Col. Tytler about Gen. Havelock's advance to Lakhnao (25 July), iii. 305; sends to Gen. Havelock plan of his position and approaches, iii. 305.

His official report of the defence of Lakhnao, iii. 376; his cordial thanks to his soldiers, iii. 387.

Commands fifth brigade at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Inglis, Mr. C. S., causes capture of rebel ringleaders in Murádábád (26 Apr '58), iv. 364.

Inheritance, interference with the law of, a potent cause of disaffection (1856), i. 137*n*.

Innes, Brigadier, assumes command at Firúzpur (11 May), ii. 329; unsuccessfully disarms Sipáhís there (13 May), ii. 330; blows up regimental magazines, ii. 331; sends troops to pursue flying mutineers, ii. 332.

Innes, Lieut., murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Innes, Lieut., attacks and destroys mutineers at Kolhápur (10 Aug), v. 28.

Innes, Lieut. Macleod, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; his splendid gallantry near Sultánpur, iv. 234; wins the Victoria Cross, iv. 234*n*.

Innes's House, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; attempt to assault by mutineers fails (20 July), iii. 302, 380.

Irádat Khán, Rájah, a rebel leader, captured and hanged (27 Sept), iv. 223.

Irádatnagar, occupied by Gwáliár rebels (11 Sept), iv. 67.

Irawadí river, i. 47, 48; 38th Bengal Regiment fear to approach in 1856, i. 339.

Iráwan, column chasing Kálpí rebels stops here for supplies (May '58), v. 148.

Irby, Lieut., drives rebels from left of Mess-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 143.

Irwin, Lieut., driven from Lálitpur by mutineers (13 June), v. 66*n*.

Irwin, Private, wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikan-darbágh (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Ísa Khán, becomes ruler of Herat (1856), i. 304.

Íságarh, stormed and plundered by Tántiá Topí (25 Sept '58), v. 235, 308; Firúzsháh passes (18 Dec '58), v. 254.

Ishapúr, powder manufactory, near Calcutta, ii. 91.

Ishmáilganj, village near Chinhat, iii. 285.

Islámábád, Muhammadan name of Chitragón, iv. *xiv*.

Islámkót, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Isrí Pándí, hanged at Barrackpúr, and confesses conspiracy (22 Apr), i. 429; effect of reading his sentence at Dehlí Cantonment, ii. 63.

Í'tah, district to the east of A'Ígarh, vi. 137; Mr. A. Phillips, Magistrate of, iii. 216; goes to Budáun in search of help after the outbreak of mutiny, iii. 216; Brig Seaton occupies (24 Dec), iv. 206

Ítáwah, a district of A'gra division, iii. *x*, *xi*, vi. 38; description of district, iv. *xv*; its garrison, iii. 106; Mr. A. O. Hume, Magistrate and Collector of, iii. 106.

Organization of patrolling parties, iii. 106; arrest of seven mutinous troopers (16 May), iii. 106; the prisoners attack the guard, but five of them are slain, iii. 106; another is next day captured and hung, iii. 106; second attempt to arrest mutinous troopers near (19 May), iii. 106; they kill their captors and escape to a Hindú temple, iii. 107; Mr. Hume and Mr. Daniell attempt to assault

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

296

INDEX.

JTA-JAC

*Itáwah—cont.*

them in temple, iii. 107; Mr. Daniell is wounded, and they are driven back, iii. 107; the troopers escape at night, iii. 107.

Mutiny breaks out (23 May), iii. 107; order restored (25 May), iii. 107.

A few fanatics in, attempt to stop Col. Walpole's column, iv. 201; house held by fanatics, blown up by Col. Walpole (29 Dec), iv. 201.

Its unprotected condition in 1858, v. 214; troops from, drive Rúp Singh from Ajítmal (July '58), v. 215; defeat of Rúp Singh at Barhí (Aug '58), v. 215; final defeat of Rúp Singh at Kúarí (Oct '58), v. 216; perfect tranquillization of, after defeat of Rúp Singh, v. 216.

Tántia Topí encamps near, v. 308; he occupies the town (Oct '58), v. 238; Firúzzsháh approaches (8 Dec '58), v. 251

**J.**

Jabalpúr, district of Ságár and Narbadá territories, v. x, 60; mutiny at (1843), i. 214; the Brigadier allays the mutiny, i. 214.

Major Erskine appointed Commissioner of, v. 61, 69; Col. Jamieson commands at, v. 69; its garrison, v. 69.

A Sipáhí tries to murder the Adjutant (16 June), v. 69; effect on Indúr of state of troops at, iii. 141; Kámthí column arrives, and

*Jabalpúr—cont.*

preserves order (2 Aug), v. 70; Shankar Sháh and sons, blown from guns (18 Sept), v. 70.

Sipáhís mutiny and march away at night to Patan (18 Sept), v. 70; Sipáhís from, announce at Patan their intention of marching to Dehlí, v. 71; they seize Lieut. MacGregor, v. 71; offer to exchange him for ten Sipáhís, v. 71; this not being complied with, they shoot him, v. 71; Madras troops summoned from Damoh (21 Sept), v. 71; and arrive (27 Sept), v. 72.

Sipáhís from, plunder Damoh, v. 73; and ravage the district for months, v. 73, 134; defeat of rebels near (Nov), v. 73; Gen. Whitlock occupies, with his troops (6 Feb '58), v. 134; but refuses to clear neighbouring places, v. 134.

Jack, Brigadier, shows courageous example during excitement at Kánhpúr (May), ii. 228.

Jackson, Col., stops mutiny at Ní-mach (12 Aug), iv. 388.

Jackson, Lieut., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*; given command of Volunteer Cavalry at A'rah, iii. 84.

Jackson, Mr. A. J., Magistrate of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Jackson, Mr. Coverley, appointed interim Commissioner of Oudh (1856), i. 292; his ungovernable temper, i. 292; Sir H. Lawrence's generous opinion of him, iii. 294*n*; quarrels violently with Mr. Gubbins, i. 293; he pursues his quarrel to the detriment of the service, i. 294; he is kindly reproved by Lord Canning, i. 293*n*; absorbed by his private wrangle he fails to investigate charges of British cruelty in Oudh, i. 298; he is severely reprimanded by Lord Canning, i. 298; his administration worse than that of Native rulers, v. 287; Lord Canning re-



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## JAC-JAG]

## INDEX.

297

**Jackson, Mr. Coverley—*cont.***  
 solves to depose him, i. 299; he is at last removed from Commissionership of Oudh, i. 329; great dislike felt for his system of government by Natives, v. 287.

**Jackson, Miss, released by party of Gurkhas at Lakhnao (16 Mar '58),** iii. 261*n*, iv. 281*n*.

**Jackson, Mr. Mountstuart, officer of Oudh Commission, at Sitápúr,** iii. 252; escapes from Sitápúr to the Mithaulí Rájah (3 June), iii. 255; conveyed to Lakhnao and there murdered (16 Nov), iii. 260*n*.

**Jacob, Brig. Le-Grand, in command of troops at Bombay, ii. 310; Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; appointed to take command at Kolhápúr (1 Aug), v. 26; receives plenary powers from Lord Elphinstone (2 Aug), v. 27*n*; hurries with a few men to Kolhápúr, v. 27; reaches Kolhápúr after suppression of mutiny (14 Aug), v. 28; disarms Sipáhis there (18 Aug), v. 29.**  
 Appointed Commissioner of Belgáo (Apr '58), v. 165; despatches troops to Dhárwár to put down insurrection (27 May '58), v. 168; forces the Chief of Miraj to surrender his ammunition (June '58), v. 172; tranquillizes Southern Maráthá country, v. 172; becomes Brigadier-General, v. 172.

**Jacob, Gen. John, his opinion on promotion in the Army, i. 246; warns Government of the dangerous condition of the Bengal Army (1856), i. 238.**

**Jacob, Major, repulses mutineers from Ridge, Dehlí (12 June), ii. 410*n*; with first column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19; urges Gen. Nicholson to advance cautiously into Dehlí, iv. 31; he is wounded in attack on Láhor Gate, iv. 32; killed in storm of Dehlí (14 Sept), iv. 38.**

**Jacob, Major G. O., rides from**

**Jacob, Major G. O.—*cont.***  
 Simlah to Dagshai at night to warn troops, ii. 104*n*.

**Jacobábád, a district of Sindh, vi. 145.**

**Jacobi, Mrs., supposed bearer of terms to Kánhpúr defenders, ii. 251*n*.**

**Jacobs, Major, murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187*n*.**

**Jacquemont, Victor, his inquiry into the Land Revenue of India, i. 113.**

**Jagannáth, a district of Orisá, iv. xvii.**

**Jagannáth Singh, Rájah of Powáin, consents to hear the Maulavi, iv. 380; closes the gates of his town, iv. 380; his brother shoots the Maulavi and decapitates him (5 June '58), iv. 380; he carries the head to Sháhjahánpúr, and receives £5,000 in exchange, iv. 380*n*.**

**Jagathír, Jámádár, completely defeats Chitrágáo mutineers (30 Jan '58), iv. 296.**

**Jagdfspúr, a town in Sháhábád district, iv. xvi; the residence of Kúnwar Singh, iii. 50; Sipáhis from A'rah fly to, on Major Eyre's advance, iii. 67; force with which Major Eyre attacked, iii. 84; captured by Major Eyre (12 Aug), iii. 86; destruction of rebel property at (14 Aug., iii. 86.**  
 Kúnwar Singh falls back from A'zamgarh on (14 Apr '58), iv. 330; he re-enters, his capital (22 Apr '58), iv. 324; Kúnwar Singh defeats Capt. Le Grand at (23 Apr '58), iv. 335; but dies there of a wound (26 Apr '58), iv. 336.

The place is captured by Sir E. Lugard (9 May '58), iv. 337.

It is afterwards re-occupied by Amar Singh (July '58), iv. 340; seven columns directed to converge on (13 Oct '58), iv. 340; plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 201; Amar Singh cleverly extricates his troops from (18 Oct '58), iv. 341; jungle entirely cut

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

298

INDEX.

[JAG-JAL

*Jagdíspúr—cont.*

down and cleared away, in order to reduce (Nov '58), iv. 345.

Jaghírdárs of Maráthá country, resumption policy applied to, i. 128.

Jahánábád, Brig. Carthew joins Kánpúr force there (Jan '58), iv. 314.

Jaiájí Ráo Sindhiá, *see* Sindhiá.

Jaintiá Hills, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 32.

Jaipúr, a state of Rájputána, iii. 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 158; description of the state, iii. *x*, iv. *xvi*, vi. 158.

The Mahárájah places all his forces at the service of the British, vi. 158; the troops march with Major Eden, and do useful service, vi. 159; the loyalty of troops becoming doubtful, they are returned to Jaipúr, iii. 172, vi. 159; the country remains undisturbed and loyal, vi. 159.

Tántiá Topí advances from, on Jhánsi (Mar '58), v. 306; Tántiá Topí retreats on (22 June '58) v. 221; Gen. Roberts reaches, before Tántiá Topí (30 June '58), v. 222.

Jaipúr, Rám Singh, Mahárájah of, thoroughly loyal to the English, iii. 171; labours earnestly for the British cause, vi. 159; he is defeated by Jodhpúr mutineers (Oct), iv. 76; rewarded for his fidelity, vi. 159.

Jáis, plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Jaisalmír, a state of Rájputána, iii. 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 151; description of the state, vi. 144, 151; territory increased by Lord Ellenborough (1843), vi. 151.

Ranjít Singh, becomes Maháráwal (1856), vi. 151; the King of Dehli's letter to the Chief of, v. 334; the Chief remains loyal, vi. 151.

Jaipúr, Pargannah of, annexed by Lord Dalhousie, i. 80.

Jait Singh, Rájah, builder of Observatory near Dehli, ii. 390*n*.

Jajamáo, place where Náná Sáhib's boats were seized, iii. 336.

Jajhar, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141; Brig. Showers marches on, iv. 75; the Nawáb of, submits voluntarily (18 Oct), iv. 76; occupation of fort, by Brig. Showers, iv. 76.

Jakes, Private, his heroic conduct on Chárbágh bridge (25 Sept), iii. 362; killed in action (25 Sept), iii. 363*n*.

Jakhání, captured by Lieut. Osborne (Dec), v. 76; entered by Gen. Whitlock (24 Feb '58), v. 134.

Jakláún, Tántiá Topí passes through the jungles of, after defeat at Mangráúli (10 Oct '58), v. 237; Tántiá Topí occupies, v. 308; Tántiá Topí again hides his troops in (Oct '58), v. 238.

Jalálábád, in Afghanistan, i. 22, 325. Jalálábád fort, near the A'lambágh, blown up by Col. Adrian Hope (13 Nov), iv. 120; British position at (Dec), iv. 240; rebel attack near, defeated (16 Jan '58), iv. 245; attack on, again defeated (21 Feb '58), iv. 248; last serious attack on, defeated (25 Feb '58), iv. 249; Sir J. Outram's information concerning, iv. 407; Sir Hope Grant encamps there (19 May '58), iv. 349.

Jalálpúr, head-quarters of insurgents near Kálpí (Jan '58), iv. 314.

Jálandhar, its situation and garrison, ii. *xvi*, 333; Lord Hardinge's policy towards (1847), iii. 100.

Bodies of Cavalry raised at, by Col. Lake, iv. 235; Sipáhís at, charged with joining in general conspiracy, ii. 323*n*; Major Lake counsels disarmament in May, ii. 375; Gen. Anson orders troops from, to Philúr (13 May), ii. 104.

Mutiny breaks out (7 June), ii. 375; methodical arrangement of rising at, ii. 376*n*; Brigadier absent on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 333;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## JAL-JAM]

## INDEX.

299

Jálandhar—*cont.*

Brig. Johnstone allows mutineers to escape (8 June), ii. 377; mutineers from, said to have hurried off with blank cartridges only, ii. 382*n*; troops from, allow Philúr Sipáhís to escape, ii. 377.

Mutineers from, cross the Satlaj at Lusam Ferry, ii. 379; they march on Dehrá Dún (15 June), vi. 118; but escape, by Timlí pass, from Dehrá Dún (17 June), vi. 118; they are gallantly opposed by Rájah of Nabhá, v. 214.

Jálandhar Duáb, placed under John Lawrence (1845), i. 37.

Jalangi, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Jaláun, its description, v. *x*; Tántiá Topí leaves his impedimenta there, to advance on Kánhpúr, iv. 161.

Jalpá, Col. Fischer, leads his troops towards (24 Sept), iv. 99.

Jalpaiguri, near Bhután, a district of Koch Bihár, vi. 3; meaning of the word, vi. 27*n*; its isolated character and garrison, iii. *xi*, 91; Col. Sherer commands there, ii. 91; uproar there (25 June), ii. 92; arrest and condemnation of four Sipáhís of his regiment, iii. 92; Col. Sherer is ordered to dismiss the four Sipáhís and blows them from guns, iii. 92.

Mutinous Sipáhís from Dhákah fly to (Nov), iv. 293; fresh outbreak occurs (5 Dec), iv. 298; Col. Sherer blows two more Sipáhís from guns, iv. 300; mutineers from, hurry to Dinájpúr (Dec), iv. 298; troops from Darjiling hurry to, after mutiny, iv. 300; mutineers from, chased into Nipál by Mr. Yule (12 Dec), iv. 300; mutineers from, arrested by the Nipálese, iv. 300.

The Sipáhís at, carried through the Mutiny, vi. 27; isolated condition of Sipáhís in, preserves tranquillity, vi. 27.

Jamálpúr, troops from, reach Alláhábád, ii. 182.

Jam'ania-bágh, a strong position at Lakhnao, iv. 255.

Jámboti, the Desáf of, a disaffected Maráthá chieftain, v. 19.

James, Capt., murdered at Sháh-jahánpúr (31 May), iii. 214.

James, Capt. Hugh, secretary to Sir J. Lawrence, his high character, ii. 350; appointed Deputy Commissioner at Pesháwar, ii. 460; protests against proposed cession of Pesháwar, ii. 458.

James, Lieut., his character, iii. 325; distinguished at battle of Chinhat (29 June), iii. 377; shot through the knee at that battle, iii. 285, 386; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 325, 386; ably seconded at Lakhnao by Hírálál Misr, iv. 111*n*; killed while hunting in Bengal, iii. 325.

Jamieson, Lieut.-Col., commands at Jabalpúr, v. 69; endeavours fruitlessly to reconcile Jabalpúr Sipáhís to execution of disloyal Chief (18 Sept), v. 70.

Jámkhandí, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. *x*, 14; seizure at Belgáon of emissary from (Aug), v. 22; the conspiracy he represented extended from Kohlapúr and Haidarábád to Púná, v. 22; he is blown from a gun by Mr. Seton-Karr, v. 22; arrest of the Chief of (10 May '58), v. 167.

Jamnadáss, a Brahman, assists Capt. Holland to escape death, ii. 74*n*.

Jamnah River, its course, iii. *xi*; Brig. Wilson crosses at Bághpat, to march on Dehli (6 June), ii. 141; order preserved along the right bank, by Native land-owners, vi. 71; the disaffected from various parts collect on the right bank, near Fathpúr (Dec), iv. 314.

Jammú, the King of Dehli's letter to the ruler of, v. 334; Guláb Singh, the ruler, said to have joined Náná Sáhib's plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 426*n*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

300

INDEX.

[JAM-JAU]

- Jammú family, nobles of the Panjáb, i. 4.
- Jamrud, Dost Muhammad's camp there (Jan '57), i. 318.
- Ján Fishan Khán, warns the Government of the dangerous rumours in circulation (1856), i. 355*n*; an Afghan, accompanies Wilson's force from Mirath with a body of Horse, ii. 137; fights bravely in capturing Ridge at Dehli, ii. 145*n*.
- Jang Bahádúr, Prime Minister, and practical ruler, of Nipál, iv. 221; his visit to Europe, iv. 221; his opinion of England's strength, iv. 221; places the military resources of Nipál at the disposal of the English (May), iv. 221; authority given to summon his Gurkhá troops (22 May), iii. 246; his aid strenuously opposed by Mr. Tucker, of Banáras (June), vi. 56; sends Gurkhás into Gorákh-púr to help the English (July), iv. 221.
- Second arrangement with him (Nov), iv. 225; he enters British territory with large body of Gurkhás (23 Dec), iv. 226; drives rebels from Gorákh-púr (6 Jan '58), iv. 226; hems in Oudh rebels with his Gurkhás, iv. 216; crosses into Oudh with these troops (14 Feb '58), iv. 227; reaches Barári (19 Feb '58), iv. 227; and is joined by Col. Rowcroft (20 Feb '58), iv. 227.
- Marches on Lakhnao (25 Feb '58), iv. 227; crosses the Gúmftí unopposed (10 Mar '58), iv. 228; reaches British camp at Lakhnao, iv. 228; his troops become the English left, before Lakhnao, iv. 271; advances from Chárbágh bridge to Residency (14 Mar '58), iv. 281; stops fugitives from Músá-bágh to the south (19 Mar '58), iv. 283.
- Junction of his force with that of Sir Hope Grant (22 Apr '58), Jang Bahádúr—*cont.*
- iv. 348; route of his retiring force to Nipál, iv. 349*n*; finally re-enters Nipál with his troops (June '58), iv. 349*n*.
- Permits English to chase rebels into Nipál (Jan '59), v. 205.
- Jánojí Bhonslá, adopted heir of private estates of Nágpúr family (1854), i. 62.
- Jargarh, perilous landing of troops near, vi. 172.
- Jasandá, Béni Mádhú eludes Sir Hope Grant at (27 May '58), v. 186.
- Jasar, district of Eastern Bengal, iv. *xiv*.
- Jashahr, native name of Jessor, vi. 26.
- Jashpúr, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.
- Jaswantnagar, disastrous attempt to arrest mutinous troopers at (19 May), iii. 106.
- Jaswant Singh, Maháráwal of Dunga-púr, deposed for his vices (1825), vi. 156.
- Jataurá, Kúnwar Singh driven from, by Major Eyre (14 Aug), iii. 86.
- Jathin, site of Amar Singh's third defeat (12 May '58), iv. 337.
- Ját Mall, his evidence as to the change of the Sipáhhís' status by the annexation of Oudh, v. 335.
- Jatogh, Gurkhás at, ordered to Phílúr (13 May), ii. 105; temporary revolt of Gurkhás at, causes shameful panic at Simlah (16-18 May), ii. 108.
- Játs. Mr. Colvin seeks the support of, iii. 101; send support to Mr. Colvin, from Bharatpúr, iii. 101; the contingent of Ját troops mutinies at Kosi (31 May), vi. 83.
- Jáurá, a state of Western Málwá, v. *x*; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; a fief of Holkar, iii. 136.
- Jáurá, Nawáb of, his thorough loyalty, vi. 165; gives much useful information to the British, vi.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## JAU. JEN]

## INDEX.

301

Jáurá, Nawab of—*cont.*

165; joins Col. Durand in the field with his troops, vi. 166.

Jáurá-Alipúr, Tántiá Topí retreats from Gwáliár on (19 June '58), v. 307; rebels driven from, by Gen. Napier (21 June '58), v. 161; Tántiá Topí retreats from, towards Jaipúr (22 June '58), v. 221.

Jaunpúr, a district of Banáras division, vi. 38; description of district, ii. *xvi*, vi. 50; Lieut. Mara commands Sikhs at, ii. 178.

Sikhs at, revolt and murder officers (5 June), ii. 178; Europeans disarmed and turned loose to save themselves, ii. 178; general anarchy succeeds mutiny, ii. 179; Mr. Taylor explains reasons for outbreak at, vi. 50; Sipáhís from, plunder Chandah and march to Sultánpúr (6 June), iii. 272.

Occupied by Gurkhás (15 Aug), iv. 222; Gurkhás restore British authority (8 Sept), vi. 51; reinforced and placed under command of Gen. Franks (29 Nov), iv. 225, 228.

Mehndí Husen plunders district near (Dec), iv. 229; Sir E. Lugard attacks and defeats rebels near (10 Apr '58), iv. 329; garrisoned by Sir E. Lugard (11 Apr '58), iv. 330.

Java, Sipáhís volunteer for service in, i. 338.

Jawála Parshád, negotiates Kánhpúr capitulation on behalf of Náná Sáhib, ii. 252; becomes hostage in English hands, after capitulation, ii. 253; the active agent in first massacre at Kánhpúr, v. 265*n*; agent of Náná Sáhib, accompanies Sipáhís against Gen. Havelock, v. 305; commands Náná Sáhib's troops at Fatpúr (12 July), ii. 273*n*.

Jawán Bakht, Prince, favourite son of Dehlí Emperor, ii. 10; special effort of Emperor to secure his

Jawán Bakht, Prince—*cont.*

succession, ii. 21; his succession protested against by Mirza Korash (1856), ii. 21; his claim to Dehlí succession finally rejected by Lord Canning, ii. 24; irritated at non-recognition of his claim to Dehlí royal title, ii. 20; the Queen renews intrigues for his succession, ii. 25; threatens vengeance against the English in April, ii. 25*n*; hastens to express gratification at the Mutiny (11 May), v. 321; he is allowed to accompany King of Dehlí in his transportation, v. 361.

Jawan Singh, a leader of the Erinpuram mutineers, iv. 411.

Jeffreys, on Hinduism in daily life, i. 132.

Jenkins, Capt., his conspicuous bravery at Kánhpúr, ii. 241.

Jenkins, Capt. Griffith, sent to the Mauritius and Cape to summon troops, v. 4; his valuable service in bringing troops to India, vi. 173; specially thanked by the Queen, vi. 173.

Jenkins, Col. F., Commissioner of A'sám, vi. 32.

Jenkins, Major, falls into, but escapes from, ambush at Kátangí (26 Sept), v. 71.

Jenkins, Mr., bars chancel of church at Sháhjahánpúr against attacking mutineers (31 May), iii. 214; asks help from Muhamdí to convey fugitives, iii. 257; gets fugitives from Sháhjahánpúr conveyed to Muhamdí, iii. 215.

Jenkins, Mr. Arthur, Assistant Commissioner of Púrwá, shut up in Kánhpúr, iii. 274.

Jenkins, Mr. C., Deputy Collector of Púrí, vi. 5.

Jenkinson, Mr. E. G., Assistant Magistrate at Banáras, vi. 39; his character, vi. 41; his personal bravery and devotion, vi. 42; bravely risks his life to save his companions at Banaras (5 June),

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

302

INDEX.

[JEN-JHA

Jenkinson, Mr. E.—*cont.*

ii. 174*n*; becomes Assistant Magistrate of Jaunpūr (8 Sept), vi. 51; acts as a soldier in Jaunpūr, vi. 51.

Jennings, Mr., Chaplain, murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 60; evidence at the King's trial, as to his death, v. 319.

Jennings, Mrs., murdered at Dehli, (11 May), ii. 60.

Jennings, Miss, her murder at Dehli (11 May), ii. 202*n*.

Jerome, Lieut., leads forlorn hope at Jhānsī (3 Apr '58), v. 116.

Jervis, of the Engineers, shot at Kānhpūr, ii. 242.

Jessor, a district of Bengal, vi. 3; remains tranquil during the Mutiny, vi. 26.

Jhālāwār, a state of Rājputānā, iii. 163*n*, iv. xvii, vi. 162; description of the state, vi. 162; Prithī Singh, Mahārāj Rānā of, vi. 162; unflinching loyalty of the Mahārāj Rānā, vi. 162; the district seized by Tāntiā Topī (20 Aug '58), v. 227.

Jhang, situation of, iii. xii.

Jhānsī, district of Sāgar and Nabadā territories, v. 60; its situation, and erection into an independent state, i. 64, iii. xi, 118; military strength of the place, v. 108, 109; garrison of, iii. 121.

*Modern History.*—A dependent state of the Peshwā, i. 65; Subahdār of, accepts British protection (1817), iii. 119; the Subahdār raised to rank of Rājah by British (1832), iii. 119; changes in succession, and disorder in, iii. 119; Rām Chand created chief, and afterwards Rājah, i. 65; Lord Auckland settles succession to Rām Chand's uncle, i. 65; Gangādhār Rāo chosen to succeed Rām Chand's uncle, i. 65; portion of territory ceded to support Bundelkhand Legion (1843), i. 65; British Government administers

Jhānsī—*cont.*

affairs, but restores Rājah in 1843, iii. 120.

*Annexation.*—Death of Rājah and lapse of State to British, 1854, iii. 120; Lord Dalhousie's reasons for its annexation, i. 66; mean and insulting conduct of British Government towards, iii. 121; great wrongs inflicted on the Rānī of, vi. 167; Lord Dalhousie's treatment of Rānī, shakes Native belief in British honesty, v. 287.

*Mutiny.*—Capt. A. Skene, Political and Administrative officer at, iii. 121; Capt. Dunlop commands troops at, iii. 121; the Rānī lulls Capt. Skene into security, iii. 121; gets his permission to raise armed men for her protection, iii. 122; she covertly stirs up sedition among the troops, iii. 122; description of the Star Fort at, iii. 121; mysterious incendiary fires break out (1 June), iii. 122; a party of Sipāhīs seizes the Star Fort, iii. 122; mutiny breaks out (6 June), ii. 309, iii. 123; the Rānī marches to the cantonment in military array, iii. 123; murder of officers on parade, iii. 123; Europeans escape to larger fort, iii. 123; repulse of first attack on larger fort (6 June), iii. 124; three commissioners issue from fort to arrange capitulation, ii. 124; murder of first commissioners from fort (7 June), iii. 124; proposals of English to retire from district, iii. 124; artillery brought against English in fort (8 June), iii. 124; treacherous attempt to open fort to rebels, iii. 125; death of the two traitors, iii. 125; the officers attempt to communicate with Nagód and Gwāliār, iii. 125; the messengers are captured and killed, iii. 125; the Rānī offers to escort officers to some other station, iii. 125; Capt. Skene accepts Rānī's terms, iii. 126; massacre of the English (8 June), iii. 126

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

JHA]

INDEX.

303

Jhānsī—*cont.*

quarrel between the Rání and the Sipáhís, iii. 126; the Sipáhís threaten to place a king on the throne, iii. 126; the Rání buys their adherence with money, iii. 126; she proves herself a capable ruler, iii. 126; effect of massacre at Indúr, iii. 140; effect of news of massacre at, on Gwáliár, iii. 113; mutineers from, reach Dehli, and attack Ridge (18 July), ii. 446.

*The Siege.*—Sir Hugh Rose arrives at (19 Mar '58), v. 106; strength of the fort and city, v. 109; entire absence of outer defences, v. 109*n*; the surrounding neighbourhood stripped of resources by the cunning Rání, v. 110; the siege begins (22 Mar '58), v. 110; the place is completely invested by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 110; determined resistance of the besieged, v. 111; breach at last effected (29 Mar '58), v. 111.

Tántiá Topí approaches to relieve (31 Mar '58), v. 111; he attempts the task with 22,000 men, v. 111; Sir Hugh Rose attacks him while still pressing the siege, v. 112; defeat of Tántiá Topí's attempt to raise siege of (1 Apr '58), v. 306; Tántiá Topí driven away, with tremendous loss, v. 113; he sets fire to jungle to evade pursuit, and escapes across the Betwá, v. 114.

Arrangements for storming (3 Apr. '58), v. 115; desperate resistance to the right attack, v. 116; heavy loss in scaling the wall, v. 117; capture of the walls and streets, v. 117; fearful struggle in Rání's palace, v. 118; masses of rebels slaughtered in and near the town, v. 118; party of enemy driven to a hill outside, v. 118; attacked by Major Gall, and every man killed, v. 118; the

Jhānsī—*cont.*

Rání escapes to Kálpí (5 Apr '58), v. 119; British loss in the capture of the place, v. 119; Col. Liddell left in command of (22 Apr '58), v. 120.

Garrison of (July '58), v. 222; force under Brig. Ainslie advances against Firúzsháh from (17 Dec. '58), v. 254.

Jhānsí, Rání of, her heroic character, v. 155; protests against annexation (1853), i. 66; her cause of anger with the British Government, iii. 120.

Plunges into the Mutiny as soon as it begins, iii. 121; deceives Agent, and gets permission to enlist soldiers, iii. 122; gives the signal for the outbreak (6 June), iii. 123; allows English commissioners to be murdered, iii. 124; proposes terms to English in fort, iii. 125; her complicity in the massacre of the English, iii. 126.

Cleverly manages the Sipáhís, and becomes a capable ruler, iii. 126; joined by Gwáliár Contingent (22 Sept), iv. 105; fights against the English with courage and ability, iii. 127; her desperate defence of Jhānsí (19 Mar—3 Apr), v. 106-119; she escapes to Kálpí, v. 119; begs aid of Tántiá Topí, v. 306; arrives at Kálpí the same day as Tántiá Topí, v. 306; begs troops of Ráo Sahib, at Kálpí, v. 120, 307; Tántiá Topí's army placed at service of (6 Apr. '58), v. 307; she is present at defeat of Kunch (6 May '58), v. 125; induces panic-stricken Sipáhís to re-occupy Kálpí (19 May '58), v. 126; she is driven from Kálpí (22 May '58), v. 129, 307; flies from Galaulí to Gopálpúr, v. 143.

Suggests the seizure of Gwáliár fort, v. 144; effects the seizure of that fortress (1 June '58), v. 147; she receives command of rebel



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Jhānsí, Rání of—***cont.*

troops outside Gwáliár, v. 147; she is killed in battle at Kotah-kí-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 155, 307; her body burnt by Rám Ráo Govind, v. 307.

**Jhalrá Patan**, the capital of Jhaláwar, vi. 162; seized by Tántiá Topí (21 Aug '58), v. 228; fine levied from Ráná in, v. 228; Ráná of, escapes to Mán, v. 228.

**Jhára, Thákur of**, raises loyal horse-men on the Chambal (Feb '58), v. 218.

**Jhelum**, situation, and description, ii. *xvii*; mutiny at (7 July), ii. 469; disastrously mismanaged attack on mutineers, ii. 471.

**Jhigan**, rebels evacuate fort on approach of Gen. Whitlock (9 Apr '58), v. 135.

**Jhind**, Native state, bounding Guráon, vi. 139.

**Jhind, Mahárájah of**, Sir J. Lawrence advises trust in, ii. 116; his unflinching faithfulness, ii. 121; his eminent services, v. 214; acceptance of help from, authorized (May), i. 443; directed to protect Karnál, ii. 121*n*; his Contingent fights bravely in capturing Ridge at Dehlí (8 June), 145*n*; protects convoys of stores for Dehlí troops, ii. 384*n*.

**Jigní, Rájah of**, supplies retreating rebels with carriage and stores (25 Apr '58), v. 121.

**Jilwánah**, town near Akbarpúr, occupied by Major Sutherland, while Tántiá Topí plundered Thán close by (25 Nov), v. 243.

**Jíran**, near Nímach, seized by rebels from Mandesar (Oct), iv. 399; attacked ineffectually by Capt. Tucker (23 Oct), iv. 400; evacuated by rebels (23 Oct), iv. 400.

**Jodhpúr**, a state of Rájputáná, iii. *xi*, 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 159; description of the state, iv. *xvi*, vi. 159.

The quarrel with Búndí (1830),

**Jodhpúr—***cont.*

vi. 161; Mahárájah, nobles, and subjects, at variance, iii. 172; Mahárájah of, loyal to English for personal reasons, iii. 172, vi. 160.

Capt. Monck-Mason, Agent at, iii. 172; the Jodhpúr Contingent breaks into mutiny at Anádrá, iv. 389; and attempts to murder the English on Mount A'bu, iv. 390; they break out at Erinpuram also, iv. 391; insurrection suppressed, vi. 160; the Mahárájah assists English in suppressing the insurrection, vi. 160; he places a small Contingent at service of English, iii. 172; the Mahárájah entrenches a position at Pálí, to stop mutineers (28 Aug), iv. 394; his troops are surprized and beaten (8 Sept), iv. 395.

Mutineers from Jodhpúr defeat Rájah of Jaipur (Oct.), iv. 76; they join other rebels, and occupy Nárnúl, iv. 76; Col. Gerrard advances against them, iv. 77; by amazing folly they temporarily abandon their strong position, iv. 78; Col. Gerrard occupies it during their absence, iv. 79; he falls upon, and utterly defeats them, as they attempt to return (16 Nov), iv. 79; splendid charge and countercharge of Cavalry, iv. 80; during pursuit the rebels make another bold dash for victory, iv. 82.

**Johannes' House**, sortie from Lakhnao Residency to examine (7 July), iii. 301; blown up by the English (21 Aug), iii. 316.

**Johnson, Capt. Edwin**, Assistant Adjutant-General of Artillery, before Dehlí, ii. 448*n*; commands left section of No. 2 battery, Dehlí, iv. 13; urges Gen. Wilson to hold on to Dehlí, iv. 40*n*.

**Johnson, Capt.**, leads Cavalry against mutineers at Kúndapatí (11 Sept), iii. 350; leads Cavalry in Have-lock's advance on Lakhnao, iii. 356.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## JOH-JOY]

## INDEX.

305

- Johnson, Mr., a clerk at Bijnaur, vi. 103.
- Johnston, Mr., Magistrate at Mirath, obtains help from military, ii. 135; killed by fall of his horse, at Mirath (24 May), ii. 136.
- Johnstone, Brig., in command of Jálándhar, but absent on 11-12 May, ii. 333; his want of promptitude at Jálándhar (8 June), ii. 377; his own account of his slow movement, ii. 377; a second time refuses to pursue Jálándhar mutineers (9 June), ii. 381.
- Johnstone, Lieut., joins in gallant charge at Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 51.
- Jókan Bágh, a garden in Jhánsí where English were massacred, iii. 126.
- Jolá Parganah, Patoda Zillah, Nagar, birthplace of Tántiá Topí, v. 304.
- Jones, Capt., enters Jabalpúr with Artillery (2 Aug), v. 70.
- Jones, Capt. Wilson, killed at A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 324.
- Jones, Brig. John, supersedes Col. Coke in command of Rúrkí column (Apr '58), iv. 360; allows Col. Coke to exercise all command over Rúrkí column, iv. 360; advances against Rohilkhand (17 Apr '58), iv. 360; occupies Najibábád (18 Apr '58), iv. 362; drives the rebels from Naghíná (21 Apr '58), iv. 362; defeats rebels at Nurganj (6 May '58), iv. 371; reaches Baréí, and forces entrance (7 May '58), iv. 371; joins Sir Colin Campbell's force, iv. 371; sent from Baréí to save Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 373; skilfully penetrates Sháhjahánpúr through side streets (11 May '58), iv. 374; joins Col. Hale, but forced to act on defensive only, iv. 375; attacked by the Maulaví, and defeats him (15 May '58), iv. 376; he is released by Sir Colin Campbell (18 May), iv. 376.
- Jones, Brig. William, his former
- Jones, Brig. William—*cont.*  
services in the Panjáb, iv. 20; commands second column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19; leads his column through curtain breach, Dehlí, iv. 25; captures the Burn bastion (19 Sept), iv. 46; captures Láhor Gate (20 Sept), iv. 46; captures the Ajmír Gate (20 Sept), iv. 47.
- Jones, Col., of the Carabineers, succeeds to the command of Gen. Penny's column (30 Apr '58), iv. 352; conducts the column to Miránpúr Katrá (3 May '58), iv. 352; commands Cavalry at attack on Baréí (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Jones, Lieut., dangerously wounded at surprize of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 71.
- Jones, Lieut.-Col. John, urges on Gen. Hewitt the readiness of Rifles at Mirath outbreak, ii. 49; with reserve column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 20; commands covering party at explosion of Kashmir Gate, Dehlí, iv. 22.
- Jones, Mr., defeats an attempt to storm Fathgarh fort (1 July), iii. 228; wounded in one boat escaping from Fathgarh, is picked up by another, iii. 231; stops at Kúsúm-khor in consequence of his wound, and is saved by kind villagers, iii. 231; joins Mr. Probyn, and reaches Kánhpúr in safety (1 Sept), iii. 232, 348.
- Jordan, Mr., Assistant Commissioner at Bahráich, iii. 264; escapes from Bahráich, but murdered on his way to Lakhnao, iii. 265.
- Jotí Parshád, Lálá, a famous contractor, materially assists in provisioning A'gra fort (July), iii. 191.
- Jowálápur, Bijnaur raiders cut off from (9 Jan '58), vi. 113.
- Jowáhir Singh, blown from a gun at Kásganj (22 Dec), iv. 205.
- Joyce, Mr., head clerk, escapes from mutiny at Mathurá (30 May), vi.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

306

INDEX.

[JOY-KAI]

Joyce, Mr.—*cont.*

91; rides to Chatá, vi. 92; accompanies Mr. Thornhill in his dangerous ride to A'gra, vi. 91; incidents in his dangerous ride from Chatá to A'gra, vi. 93; romantic adventure at Raal (31 May), vi. 95; ultimately reaches A'gra in safety (1 June), vi. 95.

Leaves A'gra, with Mr. Thornhill to return to Mathurá, vi. 96; returns to that town and resumes official work (July), vi. 96; attempt to murder him and Mr. Thornhill, vi. 97, 102*n*; incidents of his second escape from Mathurá with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 100; arrives safely at A'gra fort with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 101.

Remains in A'gra fort till 10 Oct., vi. 102; returns to Mathurá with Gen. Cotton (15 Oct), vi. 102. Juban Singh, joins Kúnwar Singh on the Son (Aug), iv. 311.

Judicial Department, its operations cause grave dissatisfaction, i. 129.

Judicial post, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 298; mutineers attempt to storm, but fail (20 July), iii. 303.

**K.**

Kabrai, ambush prepared by Nawáb of Bandah (16 Apr '58), v. 136.

Kábul, Sir J. Lawrence's opinion that the great disaster there was the fault of the English, ii. 116; rapid transmission of news of massacre at, i. 361*n*; Henry Lawrence visits, i. 5; proposal to send

Kábul—*cont.*

British Mission to, accepted (1857), i. 322, 324.

Kábul, Amcer of, *see* Dost Muhammad.

Kábul Gate, at Dehlí, ii. 393.

Kábulís, assist conspicuously in the plunder of Lodiáná (9 June), ii. 380.

Kachauna, place in jungle near Mitaulí, where English fugitives resided for months, iii. 258.

Kach Bhuj, the King of Dehlí's letter to the ruler of, v. 333.

Kachh, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1, vi. 144; loyalty of Ráo Daisal of, vi. 168.

Kachhár, a district of Dhákah, vi. 3, 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.

Kachiamí, mud fort destroyed by the Maulaví (24 May '58), iv. 378.

Kachrú, rebels at, surprised by Brig. Showers, and ringleaders captured (20 Mar '58), v. 216.

Kadam Rasul, situation of, at Lakhnao, iv. 133; meaning of term, and description, iv. *xvi*; captured by Sikhs (16 Nov), iv. 134; unopposed occupation of (11 Mar '58), iv. 268.

Kádar Khán, Malik of Túró, accused of attempt to assassinate Lieut. Godby (1853), ii. 498.

Kaimur Range, hills near Jabalpúr, iv. *xviii*; fastnesses to which Amar Singh was finally driven (Nov '58), iv. 345.

Kairána, a town of Muzaffarnagar, vi. 123.

Kaisarbágh, at Lakhnao, description and history, iv. *xvi*; Gen. Have-lock forces a passage at (25 Sept), iii. 363; Sháhjahánpúr fugitives murdered there (16 Nov), iii. 260*n*.

Bombardment of, to cover withdrawal from Residency (20–22 Nov), iv. 151.

Its capture and plunder (14 Mar '58), iv. 147, 275.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## KAI-KALJ

## INDEX.

307

Kaisar Singh, supplies Tántiá Topí's army (10 Dec '58), v. 309.

Kajuriá, Tántiá Topí tries to cross the Betwá at, v. 238; Ráo Sáhíb encamps there (20 Oct '58), v. 308.

Kajwá, its situation and history, iv. 102; Col. Powell discovers a body of rebels there, iv. 103; action fought at (2 Nov), iv. 103; death of Col. Powell, iv. 103; Capt. W. Peel assumes command and completes discomfiture of rebels, iv. 104.

Kakní, the river of Jaisalmír, vi. 151.

Kakrálá, the ambuscade at, iv. 351; death of Gen. Penny there, iv. 351; rebels driven from their ambuscade (30 Apr '58), iv. 352.

Kakraula, anarchical condition of (Aug), v. 325.

Kaládji, Col. Malcolm in command at (May '58), v. 169.

Kálá Kankar, Rájah of, despoiled of his inheritance by revenue system, iii. 273*n*; the noble-hearted Rájah conducts fugitives to Alláhábád, and then returns to fight against the English nation, iii. 273 and *n*; after suppression of Mutiny, his lands restored to him, iii. 273*n*.

Kálápahár, the General who defeats the last Hindú King of Orisá (1567), vi. 4.

Kalhúr, in Oudh, inhabitants shelter fugitives from Fathgarh, iii. 231*n*.

Kaliánpúr, whither Kánhpúr mutineers march, and return from, ii. 234.

Kalián Singh, Maharájah of Krishnagarh, vi. 152.

Kaligáo, camping-ground of Gen. Outram (9 Sept), iii. 350.

Kálí Kankí, rebels driven from their position at (Aug), vi. 171.

Kálí Nadí, river of Farrukhábád district, iv. *xvi*, 202; skirmish with rebels near, iv. 74; rebels try to destroy bridge over (31

Kálí Nadí—*cont.*

Dec), iv. 211; bridge saved by Brig. Adrian Hope (1 Jan '58), iv. 211; the 53rd Regt. forces on a battle against orders (2 Jan '58), iv. 212.

Kálinjár, the famous fort of Bandah, vi. 79; fugitives from Náogáo endeavour to reach, but fail (16 June), iii. 129.

Kálí Sind, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Kalkaparshad, commended by Náná Sáhíb for destroying fugitive Europeans from Kánhpúr, ii. 502.

Kalpí, a town of Jaláun, iv. *xvi*, 159*n*, v. *x*; its strength and strategic position, v. 119, 126; Dr. Lowe's description of Sipáhí arsenal at, v. 130*n*; his account of the capture of the place, v. 129; Náná Sáhíb visits, i. 422.

Gwáliár Contingent threatens (17 Aug), iii. 347; insurgents around, establish headquarters at Jabalpur (Jan '58), iv. 314.

The town is occupied by Ráo Sáhíb and Tántiá Topí (Mar '58), v. 306; Rání of Jhánsí and Tántiá Topí arrive there (8 Apr '58), v. 120; Tántiá Topí again advances from, v. 120; Sipáhis abandon, in a panic, in consequence of their defeat at Kunch (9 May '58), v. 125.

Inspired by Rání of Jhánsí, Sipáhis re-occupy (19 May '58), v. 126; Sir Hugh Rose begins his famous attack on, v. 127; Sipáhis harass the English attackers for five days (16-20 May '58), v. 127; skilful plan of Sipáhis to drive away English, v. 127; defeat of Sipáhí effort, and evacuation of the place (22 May '58), v. 129, 307; the camel-corps saves English from defeat there, v. 129*n*.

Kalrai, fugitives from Náogáo driven back to, iii. 129; some English and Eurasians remain at (18 June), iii. 130; Europeans left

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

308

INDEX.

[KAL-KAN]

**Kalrai—cont.**

behind at, ultimately reach Bandah in safety, iii. 130.

Kambháyat, native state of Bombay Presidency, v. i.

Kámpati, i. 213, 219.

Kámpságar, Amar Singh defeated at, by Col. Durnford (16 Oct '58), iv. 341.

Kámran, Sháh, independent ruler in Herat, i. 301; his nephew becomes ruler of Herat (1855), i. 303.

Kámrup, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 31.

Kámthí, garrison of, v. 77; column from, preserves order in Jabalpur (Aug), v. 70; occupied by Gen. Whitlock (10 Jan '58), v. 134.

Kanarat Nadí, Brig. Jones drives the Maulavi across (11 May '58), iv. 374.

Kanáuj, town of Farrukhábád district, iv. xvi; the Brahmans of, flee to Bengal (1400), vi. 3; skirmish with rebels near (23 Oct), iv. 74.

Kanaují Lál, accompanies Kavanagh on his dangerous mission, iv. 117.

Kanáund, strong fort, submits to Capt. Hodson (19 Oct), iv. 76; Col. Gerrard occupies, and is joined by Hariáná Field Force (15 Nov), iv. 77.

Kanchanpur, insurgents defeated at, by Lieut. W. Osborne (Sept), v. 76.

Kandahar, Persia claims dominance at (1855), i. 303; annexed by Afghanistan, i. 303; selected as place of residence for British Mission (1857), i. 323; a base of operations for Dost Muhammad, i. 320.

Kandakót, Balá Ráo driven from, into Nipál (4 Jan '59), v. 204.

Kandulá, Tántiá Topi destroys Government stores at (Oct '58), v. 308.

Kángrah, outbreak expected at (12 May), ii. 334.

Kánhpúr, a district of Alláhábád division, vi. 38; its meaning and

**Kánhpúr—cont.**

situation, ii. xvii; description of, i. 72, ii. 217; its generally unprotected state, ii. 220; its garrison at time of outbreak, ii. 218; under the command of Gen. Sir Hugh Wheeler, ii. 219; great trust reposed in him by Natives, ii. 230.

Native guards handle greased cartridges without complaint in 1853, i. 380; agitation among the Sipáhís at, on the annexation of Ondh (1855), v. 288.

The story of bone-dust flour at (Apr), i. 418; Náná Sáhíb's mysterious visit to Lakhnao, i. 426; his sudden return from that town (Apr), i. 426, 454; Náná Sáhíb proposes to visit Mr. Morland there (Apr), i. 422.

*Preliminary Confusion.* — Critical condition of the town in May, ii. 155; cause of unpreparedness at, ii. 79; the opportunity for securing the place lost by optimist views at Calcutta, iii. 4; Sir Hugh Wheeler's cogent reason for not securing Magazine, ii. 222; Gen. Neill's description of the Magazine, ii. 223*n*; contents of the Magazine said to have been unknown, ii. 233*n*; Sir Hugh Wheeler's anxiety to blow it up, ii. 233*n*; Náná Sáhíb appealed to for help, ii. 225; Treasury and Magazine covered by Náná Sáhíb, by request, ii. 226; Sir Hugh Wheeler constructs entrenchments at, ii. 221; ridiculously weak character of these entrenchments, ii. 222; effect of massacre at, on troops of Dehlí, ii. 454; dangerous temper of the Cavalry at, ii. 228; re-assuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 92; Sir Hugh Wheeler asks for troops from Lakhnao, ii. 223; receives a small force from that town (21 May), ii. 224; fearful disorganization at the Barracks, ii. 227.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

KAN]

INDEX.

309

## Kánhpúr—cont.

*Occupation of Entrenchment.*—Entrenchments occupied in trepidation (22 May), ii. 127; critical condition of, at end of May, ii. 119; troops begin to reinforce in June, ii. 102; Sir Hugh Wheeler sends on reinforcements to Lakhnao (3 June), ii. 230; Mr. Sherer attempts to act magisterially in the town, vi. 76.

*The Revolt.*—Náná Sáhíb plots with the army, ii. 231; his reasons for conspiring, ii. 235; Tántiá Topi's account of how Náná Sáhíb was forced into rebellion by the Sipáhís, ii. 234*n*; hesitation of the Sipáhís to break out, ii. 231*n*; a casual incident precipitates the crisis, ii. 232*n*; revolt of the Sipáhís (4 June), ii. 232; the Sipáhís simply revolt and do not injure their officers, ii. 232; plunder of the Treasury and the Magazine, ii. 233; some Sipáhís remain faithful to the last, ii. 234; every officer and man summoned to intrenchments, ii. 237; the mutineers march towards Dehli, but subsequently return (6 June), ii. 234; murder of unoffending Christians at, ii. 237*n*.

*The Siege.*—The siege of the entrenchment begins, ii. 238; the want and exposure in the intrenchments, ii. 239; contrast between the besiegers and the besieged, ii. 240; the desperate sorties of Capt. Moore, ii. 241; noble men who fought in the defence, ii. 241; burning of the barrack, and all hospital comforts (10 June), ii. 244; the faithful Sipáhís sent away to save themselves, ii. 245; special losses within the entrenchment, ii. 247–249; losses inflicted on the Sipáhís from No. 2 barrack, ii. 248; stubborn defence of the unfinished barracks, ii. 247; chief commands of the mutineers conferred on Hindús, ii. 238; muti-

## Kánhpúr—cont.

neers strengthened by Sipáhís from A'zamgarh, ii. 248; Sir H. Lawrence's inability to help, iii. 282; fierce attack on intrenchments on centenary of Plassey, ii. 249; famine begins to tell on defenders, ii. 250; devotion of the women during the siege, ii. 243; heroes of the siege, ii. 241.

*The Capitulation.*—Náná Sáhíb proposes terms of capitulation, ii. 251; he exempts from mercy anyone concerned with Lord Dalhousie's acts, ii. 251; opinions of officers on his terms of surrender, ii. 251; Commissioners appear from Náná Sáhíb and offer liberal terms, ii. 252; the capitulation (26 June), ii. 252; treaty of capitulation signed, ii. 253; delusive condolences of Náná Sáhíb and his officers, ii. 253; the garrison march out (27 June), ii. 253.

*The Massacre.*—The garrison is conducted to Satí Chaorá Ghaut, ii. 254; the murder of Col. and Mrs. Ewart, ii. 255; the garrison embark, and the massacre begins (27 June), ii. 254; officers of Náná Sáhíb present at massacre, ii. 256; women and children preserved from first massacre at, ii. 258; anecdote of the boat which for a time escaped, ii. 259; escaping boat attacks and defeats pursuers, ii. 260; desperate stand made by the escaping boat-party, ii. 261; only four men escape the general massacre, ii. 262; the escaping boat brought back, ii. 262; males in captured boat murdered by order of Náná Sáhíb (30 June), ii. 263.

Effect of the fall of, on Patná, iii. 36; destruction of fugitive Europeans from, commended by Náná Sáhíb (9 July), ii. 502; removal of English captives to the BÍbígarh, ii. 266; lady captives made to grind corn for Náná Sá

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

310

INDEX.

[KAN

Kánhpúr—*cont.*

hib, ii. 267; Náná Sáhí captures Col. Smith's escaping boat from Fathgarh, ii. 266; fugitives from Fathgarh murdered by him, iii. 225.

Slaughter of women and children at the Bībígárh (15 July), ii. 280; some Sípáhís refuse to murder the women, ii. 281*n*; the assistance of Musalmán butchers called in to complete the work, ii. 280; the corpses are thrown into a well, ii. 281.

*Recapture of the Town.*—Instructions to Gen. Havelock for relief of, ii. 213; Náná Sáhí goes out to meet Gen. Havelock, ii. 282; skilful disposition of his troops, ii. 282; Gen. Havelock manoeuvres to defeat him, ii. 283; resistless rush of the Highlanders, ii. 284; heroic charge of the Eighteen Volunteers at victory of, ii. 285; complete defeat of Náná Sáhí (16 July), ii. 287; explosion of the Magazine by Náná Sáhí, ii. 287.

Retribution inflicted on the town, ii. 290; general flight of the inhabitants (17 July), ii. 291; Náná Sáhí pretends to immolate himself, and escapes into Oudh (18 July), ii. 293; plunder and destruction of Bithúr palace (19 July), ii. 294; Brig. Neill arrives there (20 July), iii. 329; punishments inflicted for massacre of women and children, ii. 300.

*Order restored.*—Defence of, secured by Havelock and Neill, ii. 303; Gen. Havelock constructs new intrenchment, ii. 304, iii. 329; 300 men left with Neill to protect, ii. 303; Col. Neill's description of demoralization of English force in, ii. 305*n*; Col. Spurgin and his party arrive by river, ii. 305; Brig. Neill stops plundering at, iii. 335; Gen. Havelock starts from, to relieve Lakhnao (25 July), ii. 311.

Kánhpúr—*cont.*

Mutineers gather round for another attack (25 July), iii. 335; critical position of, in August, iii. 347; strengthening and reinforcement of, during that month, iii. 348; Gen. Neill attacks Bithúr, iii. 341; sends expeditions up the river, and destroys rebel boats, iii. 342; Gen. Neill marches troops to raise confidence of the people, iii. 343; Gen. Havelock and his force return to (13 Aug), iii. 341; he marches against Bithúr and drives the enemy from the place (16 Aug), iii. 344.

Military division placed under Gen. Outram, iii. 88; Gen. Outram's ever famous order at (16 Sept), iii. 352.

*Tántiá Topí's Attempt on.*—Sir Colin Campbell arrives (3 Nov), iv. 104; goes on to Lakhnao (9 Nov), iv. 159; Sir Colin Campbell's instructions to Gen. Windham on leaving him in charge, iv. 159; Gen. Windham strengthens entrenchment at, iv. 160; Tántiá Topí occupies country to west of (10 Nov), iv. 161; reinforcements arrive at (14 Nov), iv. 162; Gen. Windham extends his position (17 Nov), iv. 162; plan for aggressive defence of, suggested by Gen. Windham, iv. 164; Brig. Carthew commands troops in extended position, iv. 163.

Communication with Lakhnao severed (19 Nov), iv. 163; Gen. Windham guesses object of Tántiá Topí's advance, iv. 161; troops sent to re-occupy Banní Bridge (23 Nov), iv. 163; Gen. Windham's plan for striking a blow at Tántiá Topí, iv. 164; he marches six miles westwards to confront Tántiá Topí, iv. 165; the rebels close gradually around him, iv. 156; they occupy Suchandi and the banks of the Pándú, iv. 165; Gen. Windham attacks rebels at



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## KAN-KAR]

## INDEX.

311

Kánhpúr—*cont.*

Pándú rivulet (26 Nov), iv. 166; defeats the enemy and falls back, iv. 167; Gen. Windham hears of approach of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 166; Tántiá Topí follows the English and forces further retirement, iv. 167; he repulses Gen. Windham's left (27 Nov), iv. 170; the General's defective tactics, iv. 172; he is compelled to fall back on Brick Kilns, iv. 169; Tántiá Topí again attacks Gen. Windham, iv. 168.

Dispositions to meet attack of 28 Nov, iv. 173; Brig. Carthew ordered to defend bridge on Bithúr road, iv. 174; Gen. Windham driven back into entrenchment, iv. 181; stores collected for women and sick fall into hands of rebels, iv. 181.

Sir Colin Campbell's convoy crosses into (30 Nov), iv. 183; Sir Colin Campbell sends women and children to Alláhábád, iv. 185; Tántiá Topí is defeated with great loss (6 Dec), iv. 196; but his army is allowed to escape by Gen. Mansfield, iv. 193; Gen. Hope Grant sent in pursuit, ii. 194; Tántiá Topí's account of the defeat, v. 304, 306.

Sir Colin Campbell marches westward from (24 Dec), iv. 210; Sir Colin Campbell returns to (4 Feb '58), iv. 220.

Its position in rebel operations, iii. 118; fluctuating feelings of landowners in, till capture of Lakhnao, vi. 77; judicial inquiry into atrocities at, vi. 78.

Kánhpúr battery, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 298; mutineers attempt to storm, and fail (20 July), iii. 303; so dangerous that the commanding officer had to be changed every day, iii. 309n.

Kankar, strong rebel position at, iv. 350; defeat of rebels at (17 Apr '58), iv. 351.

Kankráulí, Tántiá Topí occupies position at (13 Aug '58), v. 225.

Kantit, Rájah of, assists the English in Mírzápúr, vi. 49.

Kaotlí, a river in Jaipúr, vi. 158.

Kapadak, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.

Kapúrthalá, the Sikh Rájah joins Sir Hope Grant with a contingent, v. 186; posted at Banní bridge (4 June '58), v. 186.

Karáchí, the harbour of, i. 215, vi. 143; Commissioner ordered to send troops to Panjáb (May), i. 442; troops again sent from, into Panjáb, v. 3; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Karaulí, a state of Rájputáná, iii. x, 163n, iv. xvii, vi. 152; description of the state, vi. 152.

The young Chief dies, and adopts heir in 1852, i. 67; Court of Directors sanctions the succession of Bharat Pál, i. 68; Madan Pál ultimately chosen instead of Bharat Pál, i. 69; he becomes Mahárájah (1853), vi. 152; Lord Dalhousie's treatment of, shakes native belief in British honesty, v. 287.

Matchlockmen from, stationed at A'gra, iii. 177; levies from, sent back as untrustworthy (5 July), iii. 179; Brig. Seaton defeats Rájah of Mainpurí at (27 Dec), iv. 206.

Special reasons for disloyalty, vi. 152; yet remains loyal, vi. 152; justifies generous treatment of Court of Directors, vi. 153.

Karaulí, Rájah of, releases Mahárájah of Kotá from his own troops (Dec), iv. 402.

Karamnása, river near Patná, iii. 26, vi. 46; railway works at, threatened by defeated rebels (30 May '58), iv. 338.

Karak, to be occupied by British troops (1856), i. 306.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

- Karans, name of a people in Orísá, vi. 4.
- Kargún, Tántiá Topí captures some of Holkar's troops at (19 Nov '58), v. 241.
- Karím Bakhsh, his traitorous conduct, at Dehlí, v. 347.
- Kárisát, Amar Singh defeated at, by Gen. Douglas (14 Oct '58), iv. 341.
- Karmnása, *see* Karamnása.
- Karnál, its situation, ii. *xvii*; its importance as a point of communication, ii. 122; a Native centre of news-transmission, i. 361*n*; road from, joining Ridge at Dehlí, ii. 387; some fugitives from Dehlí reach (11 May), ii. 73; the Guides delayed there, in their march to Dehlí, ii. 351; selected by Gen. Anson as base of operations against Dehlí, ii. 105, 106; Gen. Anson dies there (27 May), ii. 123, iii. 7; danger of severance of Dehlí Field Force from (4 July), ii. 426; protected during Mutiny by Rájah of Patialá, v. 214.
- Karnál, Nawáb of, supports the English cause, ii. 122.
- Karnátik, general disaffection in (1806), i. 170.
- Karnátik, Nawáb of, title and pension abolished by Lord Dalhousie (1854), i. 80.
- Kars, i. 302.
- Kasáolí, Gen. Anson sends troops from, to Ambálah (12 May), ii. 104.
- Kásganj, action fought near (Dec), iv. 202; Jowáhir Singh blown from a gun at (22 Dec), iv. 205.
- Káshí, *see* Banáras.
- Kashmír, situation, and description, i. 392, ii. *xvii*; taken over by the British, i. 4; its transference to Guláb Singh (1846), v. 2; rumour of its speedy capture, a signal among conspirators, ii. 31; Sir J. Lawrence proposes a trip to (May), i. 451; Hoti-Mardán mutineers endeavour to escape into (June), Kashmír—*cont.*  
 ii. 371*n*; shawl-weavers assist in plunder of Lodiáná (9 June), ii. 380.
- Kashmír Gate, at Dehlí, ii. 393; Col. Ripley enters Dehlí with his troops (11 May), ii. 64; arrangements for blowing in, iv. 22.
- Kásimbázár, south of Murshídábád, vi. 26.
- Kásim Khán, urges on mutiny at Vellúr (1806), i. 165*n*.
- Kásipúr, gun-manufactory near Calcutta, ii. 91; gun-foundry set in action by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 87.
- Katangí, detachment sent to secure passage of stream near (26 Sept), v. 71; detachment escapes from ambuscade near, v. 71; Madras Sipáhís gallantly drive mutineers from, v. 72; Lieut. Macgregor's body found there (26 Sept), v. 72.
- Katak, a district, and the capital, of Orísá, iv. *xvii*, vi. 3, 4; town of Orísá, description of, iv. *xvi*; Lieut.-Col. Fischer commands at, iv. 98; Madras Sipáhís marched from, to Bengal, iv. 98; troops sent from, to keep order in Sambhalpúr (Sept), iv. 307.
- Katak Banáras, chief town of Katak, iv. *xvii*.
- Káthíwár, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1.
- Kátjurí, branch of the Mahánadí near Katak, iv. *xvi*, vi. 5.
- Katrá, pass protected by Réwáh troops (June), v. 76.
- Kaugáon Batís, Tántiá Topí occupies (Oct '58), v. 308; impresses Holkar's troops there (Nov. '58), v. 308.
- Kavanagh, Thomas Henry, a clerk, offers to carry a letter from Lakhnao intrenchment to Sir Colin Campbell (9 Nov), iv. 116; personal description, iv. 115; his disguise, iv. 116; reaches Sir Colin Campbell safely (10 Nov), iv. 117; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 117*n*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## KAY-KER]

## INDEX.

313

Kavanagh, Thomas Henry—*cont.*

Crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144.

Becomes Assistant Commissioner of Málíábád, v. 198; suggests and effects the capture of Sandéla (30 July '58), v. 198; his tact and judgment after capture of Sandéla (Aug '58), v. 198.

His death (1883), iv. 117*n*.

Kayath, the most numerous caste in Bengal, vi. 2.

Kaye, Major, on outbreak of mutiny, cuts off communication with Lakhnao city, iii. 250; conducts siege-train from Philúr to Dehlí Force, ii. 141*n*; commands Artillery at Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143*n*; commands heavy guns on Dehlí Ridge, ii. 448*n*; commands left section No. 1 battery, Dehlí, iv. 9; his section of battery catches fire (10 Sept), iv. 11; transferred to No. 2 battery, iv. 13.Kaye, Sir John, his statement as to the influence of Mr. Colvin over Lord Auckland, iii. 97*n*; his masterly summary of Mr. Tayler's conduct at Patná, iii. 78*n*.

Keane, Sir John, his march through Afghanistan, iii. 133.

Keate, Headmaster, his tender treatment of young Canning at Eton, i. 267.

Keating, Major, notices *chapáti* distribution at Nimár in January, i. 420*n*; fortifies a refuge near A'sírgarh (10 July), v. 40.

Created Political Agent for Western Málwá (26 Nov), v. 56; marches from Mandesar up A'gra road (Feb '58), v. 104; bravely drives rebels from Khúkwásás, near Chandéri (5 Mar '58), v. 105; severely wounded at storming of Chandéri (17 Mar '58), v. 106.

Keen, Lieut., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140; occupies Banks's House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 147

Keene, Mr. H. G., Superintendent of Dehrá Dún, vi. 116; hears of Mí-rath outbreak (16 May), vi. 117; hurries to chief station and raises recruits (May), vi. 117; organizes European night patrols, vi. 117; sends treasure up to Masúri, vi. 118; his difficulty in cashing drafts, vi. 119; issues paper money on his own responsibility (June), vi. 119; marches against Jálándhar mutineers (16 June), vi. 118.

His testimony as to Mr. Gubbins' efforts to save Banáras, vi. 41*n*; his testimony as to the excellence of Mr. Ross's service, vi. 62; relates the true story of the rising at A'zamgarh, vi. 63.

Kehri, situation of, iii. xi.

Keir, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Kellner, Mr. George, officer of Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 17.

Kelly, Capt., disarms fugitive rebels in Nipál (Jan '59), v. 206.

Kelly, Col., commands second brigade at battle of Kánhpúr (26 Nov), iv. 165; captures three guns at Pándú rivalet, iv. 166; acts under Brig. Carthew at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173.

Kemble, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Kemp, Mr. F. B., Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.

Ken, river to the west of Bandah, vi. 78.

Kendall, Lieut., escapes from Sikrorá to Balrámpúr, iii. 263.

Kennedy, Capt., commands Guides in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76.

Kennedy, Col. J. D., commands 43rd Native Regt. at Barrackpúr, i. 364.

Kenny, Private, wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Kerr, Lieut., destroys defiant mutineers of Kolhápúr (10 Aug), v. 28; his brave attack on Halgalli (29 Nov), v. 166; drives enemy

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Kerr, Lient.**—*cont.*

from English left at Chhota Udai-púr (1 Dec '58), v. 246.

**Kerr, Lord Mark**, his character, iv. 321; despatched with troops to save A'zamgarh (27 Mar '58), iv. 321; reaches Banáras, and starts for A'zamgarh, iv. 322; attacks Kúnwar Singh, near Sarsána (6 Apr '58), iv. 322; his remarkable battle, iv. 323; penetrates Kúnwar Singh's force, and relieves A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325; clears A'zamgarh of rebels, vi. 68.**Kerr, Lord Walter**, Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.**Keshwá**, village near which the remnants of Amar Singh's troops were defeated (June '58), iv. 338.**Khagan**, flying mutineers stopped at, by border tribes (June), ii. 371*n*.**Khaibar Pass**, i. 31.**Khairábád**, ferry on the Atak, guarded by mutinous Sipáhís, ii. 363*n*.**Khairábád**, plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.**Khairagarh**, occupied by Gwáliár rebels (11 Sept), iv. 67.**Khairpúr**, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1.**Kháki Risála**, name of Mírath Volunteers, vi. 127.**Khálsá**, army of the Sikhs, i. 5; completely broken (Mar '49), i. 32; revive hopes of independence, i. 8; believe in prophecy to plunder Dehlí, ii. 355.**Khán Bahádúr Khán**, heir of the Rohillas, and pensioner of the British Government, iii. 206; titular ruler in Rohilkhand, ii. 309; stirs up sedition at Barélí, iii. 206; proclaimed Viceroy of Rohilkhand (31 May), iii. 212; slaughters all the English remaining in Barélí, iii. 212; is defied by his helpless victims, iii. 212; induces his rival Bakht Khán to go to Dehlí, iii. 212; destroys Mr. Thomason's**Khán Bahádúr Khán**—*cont.*

tomb to build one for himself, iii. 212; begins to oppress the Hindús, and provokes his own downfall, iii. 213.

Extends his rule to Budáun, iii. 217; gains nominal sway throughout Rohilkhand (2 June), iii. 222; disorder under his sway, iii. 223; the Thákurs for a long time dispute his authority, iii. 223; his misgovernment causes people to desire the return of the English, iii. 224; makes himself hated by the Natives (Apr '58), iv. 364.

The force with which he held Barélí, iv. 366; the natural defences of the place, iv. 366; he resolves to meet the British in the open, iv. 367; takes up a position at Natiá Nadi, iv. 367; he is driven into Barélí by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 368; the fierce onslaught of Gházís, iv. 368; Sir Colin halts to collect his force, iv. 369; the Khán withdraws at night from Barélí, (5 May '58), iv. 370; he causes Sir Colin Campbell to pause in final attack on Barélí, iv. 370.

Brig. Coke sent in pursuit of, (12 May '58), iv. 376; again appears at the head of a small force near Powáin (Aug '58), v. 191.

**Khandaits**, name of a people in Orísá, vi. 4.**Khandé Ráo**, Gáekwár of Barodah, his loyalty, vi. 168.**Khándesh**, protected by Sir Hugh Rose (Nov '58), v. 241.**Khandlá**, a town of Muzaffarnagar, vi. 123.**Khankal**, defeat of Bijnaur raiders near (9 Jan '58), vi. 113.**Khán River**, near Indúr Residency, iii. 143; impossibility of crossing, in face of Holkar's mutineers, iii. 157.**Khán Singh**, intrigues against the English at Lahor (1848), i. 21.**Khán Singh**, Sirdár, appointed Governor of Múltán (1847), i. 14.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## KHA-KNO]

## INDEX.

315

- Khán Zamán**, his victory at Pánípat (1556), vi. 140.
- Kharsúá**, river of Katak, iv. xvi.
- Khás Bazaar**, market-place near Residency, Lakhnáo, iii. 364.
- Khasiá Hills**, district of A'sám, vi. 3, 32.
- Khátmáñdu**, capital of Nipál, i. 5; Gurkhás start from, to help the English, in July, iv. 221.
- Kházar Sultán Mirzá, Mirzá**, a Dehlí prince, secreted in Humáyun's tomb, iv. 55; his death, iv. 55.
- Khém Sáwant**, generously aids the British although deposed, vi. 168.
- Kherá**, a position occupied by Tántiá Topí's force (10 Dec), v. 306.
- Kheri**, district to the west of Bahráich, iii. 261, iv. xv.
- Khot**, fort captured by Jámadar Imám Bakhsh Khán (18 Apr '58), iv. 361.
- Khúkwasás**, place near Chandéri, v. 105.
- Khulná**, a station of Jessor, vi. 26.
- Khurajpura**, Nawáb of, his petition to the King of Dehlí (12 July), v. 325.
- Khurjá**, occupied by Wáldád Khán (27 May), vi. 135; occupied by Col. Greathed's force (3 Oct), iv. 64.
- Khwájá A'bdul Ganí**, see A'bdul Ganí, Khwájá.
- Kíká, Ráná**, his defeat at Gogúñdah (1576), vi. 155.
- Kilburn, Mr.**, a merchant, serves in Calcutta Cavalry Volunteers vi. 18.
- Kilwári**, Tántiá Topí marches on (Jan '59), v. 309.
- Kínah**, pass by which Tántiá Topí marched out of Bundí (July '58), v. 223.
- Kirby, Capt.**, accompanies Capt. Mackenzie to recover guns for Baréli (31 May), iii. 210n.
- Kirchoff**, Sergeant, attacked, left for dead, but escapes (20 June), iii. 130.
- Kirk, Dr.**, murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.
- Kirk, Major**, commands Sipáhís at Náogáoñ, iii. 127; removes guns to quarter-guard (30 May), iii. 127; opens communication with Jháñsí and Lalatpúr (9 June), iii. 128; dies of sunstroke in escaping from Náogáoñ (17 June), iii. 129.
- Kírwí**, a town of Bandah district, v. x, vi. 79; its recent history, v. 138; Amrit Ráo founds the *ráj*, v. 139; Venáyak Ráo deposits trust-fund in hands of Indian Government (1853), v. 139; Venáyak Ráo's trust-fund appropriated by Government (1855), v. 139; Mádhava Ráo rides out to welcome Gen. Whitlock (2 June '58), v. 140; the place is occupied without resistance, vi. 83.
- Kírwí, Ráo of**, a child of nine years, v. 138; the story of his unjust treatment, v. 290; his innocence of treason officially declared, v. 303; no grounds whatever for treating him as an enemy, v. 304; the wealth of the boy-king causes his condemnation, v. 141.
- Kishanganj**, suburb near Ridge at Dehli, ii. 390; its military strength, ii. 290n; evacuated by mutineers (16 Sept), iv. 41.
- Kishanganj**, near Purniá, Mr. Yule chases Dhákah mutineers to (20 Dec), iv. 300.
- Kishan Singh**, minister of Búñdí, his murder (1830), vi. 161.
- Kishan Singh**, witnesses Commissioner Fraser's murder at Dehlí, ii. 60n.
- Kishngarh**, a state of Rájputána, iii. 163n, iv. xvii.
- Kittúr, Desái of**, a disaffected Maráthá chieftain, v. 20.
- Knight, Dr.**, civil surgeon at Bijnaur, vi. 103.
- Knight, Mrs.**, resides at Bijnaur, vi. 103.
- Knocker, Capt.**, storms and carries the pass of Shergátí (5 Nov), iv. 307.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

316

INDEX.

[KNO-KOT

- Knox, Capt., killed at sortie from Dehli (12 June), ii. 409n.
- Knyvett, Col., last to leave Dehli Cantonment (11 May), ii. 73n.
- Koch Bihár, a division of the Lower Provinces, iii. xi, vi. 3.
- Kochin, perfect loyalty of ruler of, vi. 168.
- Koel, town near fort of A'ligarh, vi. 137.
- Kohan-dil-Khan, chief of Kandahar, dies (1855), i. 308.
- Kohát, its situation, ii. xvii; detachment sent from, to occupy Atak (16 May), ii. 350; its abandonment proposed, by Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 465.
- Koilsá, spot where Mr. Venables attacked the Palwár Rájputs, vi. 66; camping station of Col. Milman (Mar '58), iv. 319; Col. Milman driven out of, by Kúnwar Singh (22 Mar '58), iv. 320.
- Kokhand, Persia tries to influence against England (1856), i. 317.
- Kokrail, scene of the gallant charge of Cavalry after battle of Chinbat (29 June), iii. 285; stream crossed by Sir J. Outram in his attack on Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 261.
- Kolá Kankar, the last boat escaping from Kánhpúr, captured there, v. 305.
- Kolhán, the district of the Kol tribes, iv. xiii.
- Kohlápúr, Native State of Bombay Presidency, v. x, 1; former corrupt condition of (1830-40), v. 24; under British management, vi. 168; its readiness for revolt in 1857, v. 25; the plot which was hatched, v. 29.
- Mutiny breaks out (31 July), v. 21, 26; Sipáhís attempt to murder their officers, v. 26; mutineers shut from station by Col. Maughan, v. 27; all but forty mutineers disperse, v. 28; Lieut. Kerr arrives with troops and destroys remnant of mutineers (10 Aug), v. 28.
- Kohlápúr—*cont.*  
Col. Jacob arrives there (14 Aug), v. 27; mutinous regiment disarmed (14 Aug), v. 29; final suppression of disturbance in, v. 29.
- Kols, a people of Chútíá Nágpúr, iv. xiii, 95; those at Singhbhúm, rise in insurrection (Dec), iv. 306.
- Komilá, district through which Chitrágáon mutineers passed (Dec), iv. 295.
- Konds, an aboriginal tribe of Orísá, vi. 4.
- Kopuldrúg, the Chief of, defeated by Col. Hughes (May '58), v. 170.
- Koreá, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.
- Korwás, a people of Chútíá Nágpúr, iv. xiii, 95.
- Kosí, small town on the frontier of Mathurá district, vi. 91; Bhartpúr troops mutiny near (31 May), vi. 93.
- Kotá, a state of Rájputáná, iii. x, xi, 163n, iv. xvii, vi. 161; description of the state, iv. 397, vi. 161; Rám Singh, Maháráo of, vi. 161.
- The Contingent of, and its behaviour, vi. 161; Contingent from, ordered to attack mutineers near A'gra, iii. 178; but mutinies there (4 July), iii. 179; the mutineers are destroyed by Gen. Nicholson at Najaigarh (25 Aug), ii. 494.
- In a state of rebellion (Sept), iv. 397; mutiny at (15 Oct), iv. 398; the Maháráo imprisoned in his own palace by rebels, iv. 401; his officers fire on Tántíá Topí's force (28 Dec '58), v. 309; fords at, watched by Brig. Honner (Jan '59), v. 255; Major Burton returns to, from Nímach, iv. 398; Maj.-Gen. Roberts reaches (22 Mar '58), iv. 402; rebels driven from the place by Gen. Roberts (29 Mar '58), iv. 403; Major Gall sent to watch rebels at (22 Apr '58), v. 120.
- The Maháráo fails to clear him-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## KOT-KUN]

## INDEX.

317

## Kotá—cont.

- self from disloyalty, vi. 162; the Mahārāo's salute reduced as a mark of disfavour, vi. 162; salute restored (1866), vi. 162
- Kotah-ki-Sarai, occupied by Brig. Smith (17 June '58), v. 150.
- Kotária, stream on the banks of which Tántiá Topí was defeated (7 Aug '58), v. 244.
- Kothí, states to the west of Rewah, v. xi.
- Kotrá, Tántiá Topí retreats from Indragarh to (11 Aug '58), v. 307; defeat of Rájah of Bánpúr at (25 Apr '58), v. 120.
- Krishnagarh, principal station of Nadiá, vi. 25.
- Krishngarh, a state of Rájputáná, vi. 151; description of the state, vi. 151; remains loyal during Mutiny, vi. 152.
- Krishn Singh, Pandit, fights and labours for the English, at Jaunpúr, vi. 52.
- Kuári, description of the course of the river, v. 216*n*; the river on which Rúp Singh operated (Oct '58), v. 216; and the town at which Rúp Singh was finally defeated (Oct '58), v. 216.
- Kuchwagarh, district attempted by Firúzsháh (Dec '58), v. 251.
- Kuchwáyá Kharwála, joins in attack on Chirkhári (Mar '58), v. 306.
- Kudya, its situation, iv. 224*n*; rebels at, defeated by Gurkhás (19 Oct), iv. 224.
- Kukrail, rivulet near Lakhnao on road to Chínhat, iii. 284; scene of gallant Cavalry charge (29 June), iii. 285; crossed by Sir J. Outram in final attack on Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 261.
- Kuládgí, its situation, v. x.
- Kulinism, affected by widow-remarriage, i. 381.
- Kultura, in Ceylon, Havelock almost wrecked there (May), ii. 211.
- Kumár, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Kumáun, levies from, engaged at Pilibhít (Aug '58), v. 192.

Kumbá, Ráná, his pillar of victory at Chitór (1440), vi. 155.

Kumoná, Nawáb of, assists Tántiá Topí at Náthduwára (Aug '58), v. 307.

Kúnch, its situation, v. x; Tántiá Topí retreats from Jhānsi through (1 Apr '58), v. 306; Tántiá Topí takes up strong position there (20 Apr '58), v. 120; Sir Hugh Rose disconcerts rebels by a flank march, v. 122; the defeat at, causes discord among the Sipáhís (6 May '58), v. 125; Tántiá Topí's account of battle at, v. 307.

Kúndapatí, spot at which Oudh mutineers cross Ganges to harass English, iii. 350; annihilation of party of Oudh mutineers at (11 Sept), iii. 351.

Kúnwar Singh, a Rájput, Chief of Jagdíspúr, iii. 50; one of the three capable rebel leaders, iv. 105; unwise treatment of, v. 291; Mr. W. Tayler urges the Government to adopt a more prudent course, iii. 50*n*; cause of his enmity against the English, iii. 50 and *n*; his plan for redeeming his fortune, iv. 318.

First intimation of his intended revolt (June), iii. 32; directs Dánápúr mutineers to attack A'rah, iii. 52; his followers assist Dánápúr mutineers across Són, iii. 52; Sipáhís fly from A'rah to him, iii. 67; effect of his rebellion on Gházípúr, vi. 61.

His levies harass Major Eyre's rear, iii. 66; Major Eyre moves against his stronghold, iii. 84; he prepares to defend Jagdíspúr, iii. 85; one of his scouts captured by Major Eyre (31 July), iii. 64; he takes up position on the Són, iv. 311; occupies villages Diláwar and Tolá Nárainpúr, iii. 85; is defeated and flies with remnant of his troops (12 Aug), iii. 86; he is



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

318

INDEX.

[KUN-LAH

**Kúnwar Singh—cont.**

driven from Jataurá by Major Eyre (14 Aug), iii. 86.

His reported advance on Nagód (27 Aug), v. 74; breaks into Mirzápúr district (8 Sept), vi. 49; he occupies A'zamgarh, vi. 68; threatens part of road to Alláhábád, iv. 88.

He threatens Western Bihár (Mar '58), iv. 317; his probable course, if victorious, vi. 32; Calcutta itself open to his depredations, vi. 33.

Effects junction with detachment from Belwá, at Atráoliá (17 Mar '58), iv. 318; advances, and drives back Col. Milman (22 Mar '58), iv. 319; repulses Col. Dames at A'zamgarh (27 Mar '58), iv. 321; blockades Col. Milman in A'zamgarh gaol (4 Apr '58), iv. 326; defects in carrying out his admirable strategy, iv. 327; his force is penetrated by Lord Mark Kerr (6 Apr '58), iv. 325; his strategy in withdrawing his force from A'zamgarh (14 Apr '58), iv. 330; disputes the passage of the Tons, against Sir E. Lugard, iv. 330; his masterly retreat from the Tons (15 Apr '58), iv. 331; checks the English pursuit a second time (17 Apr '58), iv. 332; caught and defeated at Manohar (20 Apr '58), iv. 333; eludes pursuit and safely crosses the Ganges (21 Apr '58), iv. 334; his retreat across Gházipúr demoralizes that district, vi. 62.

Re-enters Jagdispúr (22 Apr '58), iv. 334; defeats Capt. Le Grand (23 Apr '58), iv. 335; dies of a wound at Jagdispúr (26 Apr '58), iv. 336.

**Kurai**, near Ságar, Tántiá Topí arrives there, v. 238; half Tántiá Topí's army destroyed at (25 Oct '58), v. 238.**Kurandwár**, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. 14.**Kursí**, rebel detachment driven from, by Sir Hope Grant (23 Mar '58), iv. 287.**Kurundwád**, its description, v. x; Mr. Manson hears of insurrection of Dhárwár at (27 May '58), v. 168.**Kusí river**, crossed by Mr. Yule when driving mutineers into Nipál (12 Dec), iv. 229.**Kusí**, the Little, river of Púrniá, iv. xvii.**Kusía Bágh**, summer-palace of Emperors near Dehlí, ii. 391.**Kúshalgarh**, Brig. Showers takes up position at (Jan '59), v. 255.**Kushání**, Ráo Sahib defeated at (10 Feb '59), v. 257.**Kúsúmchor**, in Oudh, people of, treat kindly fugitives from Fathgarh, iii. 231.**Kutb**, a royal residence near Dehlí, ii. 13.**Kydganj**, suburb of Alláhábád, attacked by Col. Neill (15 June), ii. 200; considered by Col. Neill the most important position in Alláhábád, ii. 297.**L.****Labadoor**, Mr., murdered at Sháh-jahánpúr (31 May), iii. 213.**Lachman Singh**, Maháráwal of Báns-wará, his loyalty, vi. 157.**Laiákat A'lí**, name of the "Maulavi," ii. 197n.**Láhor**, its situation, ii. xvii; before annexation, i. 3; the cantonment of Mían Mír at, ii. 320; the civil station of Anárkalí near, ii. 320;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## LAH-LAK]

## INDEX.

319

Láhor—*cont.*

Sir J. Lawrence's estimate of its importance, ii. 349; Sir F. Currie appointed Resident at (1847), i. 11; intrigues against the English, in 1848, i. 21; the Durbar demands an exorbitant succession duty from Múlráj, i. 13; unjust treatment of Dhulíp Singh, King of, v. 290*n*; establishment of Board of Administration, i. 38; Sir H. Lawrence political officer, i. 38; abolition of the Board, i. 45.

Its garrison at the time of the Mutiny, ii. 320; supposed general conspiracy among Sipáhís of Panjáb, ii. 333*n*; troops sent from, to secure Govindgarh, ii. 327; a faithful Brahman there, ascertains the mutinous state of the Native troops, ii. 321; in absence of Sir J. Lawrence, Montgomery assumes responsibility of action, ii. 322; the station ball at, ii. 323; the English seize the Fort, ii. 326; successful disarmament of Sipáhís (13 May), ii. 325; unable to supply Artillery at first outbreak, ii. 106.

Insurrection near (14 Sept), v. 211.

Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Láhor, Maharání of, her discreditable life, i. 3; she intrigues against the English (1847), i. 10; banished to Shekhopúr, i. 10; she again intrigues against the English (1848), i. 21; she is banished from the Panjáb, i. 21; and conveyed to Banáras, i. 22; she escapes from fort at Chanár, vi. 46; and dies in London, i. 34.

Láhor Gate, at Dehlí, captured by Brig. Jones (20 Sept), iv. 46; interior defences of, on day of assault, iv. 32.

Lake, Col., Deputy Commissioner at Jálándhar, raises bodies of Cavalry, iv. 235.

Lake, Gen. Lord, i. 157; captures Fort of A'lígarh, iii. x, 102; rescues Sháh A'lam (1803), ii. 2; his siege of Bharatpúr (1804), iii. x.

Lake, Major Edward, Commissioner of Jálándhar, ii. 375; assists Herbert Edwardes to defeat Múlráj (1849), i. 20, ii. 375.

Lákhí, name of a gate at Lakhnao, iv. xvi.

Lakhnao:—

*Historical Details.*—Description of the city, iii. 246; its importance to the rebel cause, iv. 216; Col. Sleeman Resident at (1846-1849), i. 96; King publicly disgraces himself in the streets (1848), i. 96; insults offered to ex-King's family (1856), i. 297; Muhammadans of, write to Dost Muhammad, in 1856, asking aid against the English, ii. 373*n*; Náná Sáhib visits, i. 422; Mr. Gubbins's description of Náná Sáhib's visit to, i. 454.

*Indications of unsettlement.*—The religious question raised to fanaticism before March, iii. 239; Sir H. Lawrence becomes Chief Commissioner (20 Mar), i. 332, iii. 234; he detects discontent in, and its cause, iii. 234; he begins to remove the cause of discontent, iii. 234; and pacifies the small traders of, iii. 238.

*Disaffection shows itself.*—The garrison of the town in April, iii. 239; an inadvertent act of surgeon in, reveals disaffection (Apr), iii. 239; Sir H. Lawrence reports signs of dangerous coalitions, i. 423; question of removing disaffected regiments, i. 431; first mutinous display (30 Apr), iii. 242; Sir H. Lawrence makes Residency defensible, iii. 242.

*First Mutiny.*—Native officers confess the deep-rooted distrust of their men, i. 435; disaffection among men of 7th Regt (2 May), i. 431; Sir H. Lawrence resolves

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

320

INDEX.

[LAK

Lakhnao—*cont.*

to disarm 7th Regt i. 432; scene at disbandment, i. 433, iii. 243; first open mutiny at (3 May), iii. 243; incendiary fires break out at (7 May), i. 434; Sir H. Lawrence holds his famous Durbár at (12 May), iii. 244; he receives, from Lord Canning, plenary military authority at, iii. 246; plenary power granted to Sir H. Lawrence removes Oudh from Kánhpúr military division, ii. 223*n*; protective measures necessitated by Mírath outbreak, iii. 245; reassuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 92; Sir H. Lawrence's military preparations at, iii. 247; ladies, &c., removed to Residency (26 May), iii. 247.

*Second Mutiny.*—Mutiny breaks out violently (30 May), iii. 249; Sir H. Lawrence is informed of the intended rising, iii. 249; critical position of Sir Henry and his staff, iii. 250; first act of mutineers is to plunder, iii. 250; on night of mutiny many Sipáhís prove loyal, iii. 251; mutineers assemble at Múdkipúr, iii. 251; mutineers driven from Múdkipúr (31 May), iii. 252; for a time more tranquil after mutiny than before, iii. 252; deposed King of, recognized as leader of the first mutinies, i. 421*n*; critical condition of, at end of May, ii. 119.

*Preparations for Attack.*—Its defences strengthened in June, ii. 307; reinforcements sent to, from Kánhpúr (3 June), ii. 230; Sir H. Lawrence's break down in health, iii. 278; the Provisional Council at (9 June), iii. 278; Mr. Gubbins sends away the Sipáhís, iii. 278; Provisional Council dissolved (11 June), iii. 278; Sir H. Lawrence recommends Major Banks as his successor, iii. 277; and Col. Inglis for military command, iii. 277.

Lakhnao—*cont.*

*Third Mutiny.*—Cavalry mutiny (11 June), iii. 279; Native Brigade organized for defence of Residency (12 June), iii. 278; Military Police mutiny (12 June), iii. 279; the Mounted Police march to Kánhpúr, iii. 280; Capt. Weston's heroic attempt to recall mutineers, iii. 280; Col. Inglis pursues mutineers with little effect, iii. 280.

*The Battle of Chinhat.*—Preparations for defence of Machchí Bhawan, iii. 281; mutinous troops collect at Nawábganj Bara Bánki (20 June), iii. 283; mutineers advance to Chinhat (28 June), iii. 283; troops moved from Cantonment to Residency, iii. 283; the battle of Chinhat (29 June), iii. 284; treachery of the Native gunners, iii. 285; defeat of Sir H. Lawrence, iii. 284; gallant charge of Capt. Radclyffe secures retreat, iii. 285; the iron bridge gallantly held against advancing Sipáhís, iii. 286; the shattered army regains the Residency, iii. 287; defeat at Chinhat causes concentration on Residency, iii. 286; first attack on, at Anderson's post (29 June), iii. 287; abandonment of Machchí Bhawan (29 June), iii. 288.

*The Defence of the Residency.*—Sir H. Lawrence resolves to hold Residency as final post, iii. 275; description of Residency at, iii. 242; descriptions of the various posts, iii. 297; Innes's house, iii. 297; the Redan battery, iii. 297; the Water Gate, iii. 297; the Banqueting Hall, iii. 297; the Treasury buildings, iii. 297; the Baillie Guard, iii. 297; Fayer's house, iii. 297; the Financial garrison, iii. 297; Sago's house, iii. 297; the Post Office, iii. 297; the Judicial post, iii. 298; Anderson's post, iii. 298; the Kánhpúr battery, iii. 298; the Thag gaol, iii. 298; the Brigade Mess, iii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

LAK]

INDEX.

321

**Lakhnao—cont.**

298; the Sikh squares, iii. 298; Gubbins's post, iii. 298; the Church garrison, iii. 298; the Bhūsá intrenchments, iii. 298; Ommaney's post, iii. 298; relative positions of troops in, iii. 241; works thrown up for the defence of Residency, iii. 281; on fall of Kánhpúr, mutineers at once advance on Lakhnao, iii. 283; instructions to Gen. Havelock for relief of, ii. 213.

Horrible confusion in Residency, after defeat at Chinhat, iii. 299; heroic rescue of Mr. Capper, iii. 287; order restored in Residency (10 July), iii. 300; weakness of the Residency defences, iii. 291; garrison of Residency at commencement of attack, iii. 289; 68 ladies and 66 children shut up in, iii. 327; rebels attack Machchí Bhawan, iii. 288; the garrison of that place enter Residency, iii. 289; Machchí Bhawan is then blown up, iii. 289.

*The Siege.*—Beginning of the siege (1 July), ii. 308, iii. 291; The Sipáhís fear to attack the Residency, iii. 290; their method of attack, iii. 291; Sir H. Lawrence mortally wounded with a shell (2 July), iii. 292; Capt. Wilson's account of the disaster, iii. 293; death of Sir H. Lawrence (4 July), iii. 297; Major Banks takes chief command, iii. 297; Náná Sáhib sends help to mutineers at (7 July), ii. 502; first sortie from Residency (7 July), iii. 301.

*The First Assault.*—Mutineers prepare for three weeks before really attacking Residency, iii. 299; account of first assault (20 July), iii. 380; mutineers attempt to storm Innes's house, iii. 302; their attempt to storm the Redan battery, iii. 302; they attempt to storm Kánhpúr battery, iii. 303; and vigorously attack Anderson's

**Lakhnao—cont.**

post, iii. 303; they also attempt to storm Judicial post, iii. 303; they fail in every attempt, iii. 303; material and moral effects of failure of first assault, iii. 303.

Arrival of news from the outer world (22 July), iii. 305; Brig. Inglis has news of Havelock's advance (25 July), iii. 305; ceaseless toil of garrison, iii. 307; garrison led to expect speedy relief, ii. 311.

*The Second Assault.*—Mutineers deliver second assault (10 Aug), iii. 306; account of second assault, iii. 380; mutineers renew assaults till 10 o'clock at night, iii. 307; garrison make a second sortie (12 Aug), iii. 309.

*The Third Assault.*—Third grand assault of mutineers (18 Aug), iii. 309; description of third assault, iii. 381; special means by which third assault was repulsed, iii. 311; complete failure of third assault, iii. 310; after third assault, houses outside defences demolished, iii. 315.

Mutineers try to burn gate of Baillie Guard (19 Aug), iii. 316; Johannes' house successfully blown up (21 Aug), iii. 316; garrison hear distant firing of approaching relief (22, 23 Aug), iii. 317.

The spy Angad sent out, iii. 217; Angad returns on 28 Aug., to say that relief cannot come for 25 days, iii. 317; supplies of garrison run short in September, iii. 319.

*The Fourth Assault.*—Fourth grand assault delivered (5 Sept), iii. 317; description of fourth assault, iii. 381; fourth attack completely defeated, iii. 318; Angad goes on third trip and brings news of speedy relief (22 Sept), iii. 319.

*The First Relief.*—Gen. Havelock reaches the A'lambágh (23 Sept), iii. 358; capture of the

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

322

INDEX.

[LAK

**Lakhnao—cont.**

A'lambagh, iii. 359; Gen. Havelock penetrates by the Chárbaugh (25 Sept), iii. 360; the Artillery fight at the Chárbaugh Bridge, iii. 361; young Havelock audaciously tricks Gen. Neill into charging the bridge, iii. 362; heroism of young Havelock and Private Jakes on the bridge, iii. 362; death of the heroic Private Jakes, iii. 363*n*; terrible resistance at the Kaisarbaugh, iii. 363; death of Gen. Neill at the Khás Bazaar, iii. 364; entry of Gen. Havelock into Residency (25 Sept), iii. 365.

*Second Defence of Residency.*—Gen. Outram assumes command of the united forces (26 Sept), iii. 367; capture of Captain Bazaar (26 Sept), iv. 108; Gen. Outram extends intrenchment, iv. 108; Gen. Outram tries but fails to send away Native Cavalry, iv. 109; sortie from intrenchment (27 Sept), iv. 109; Gen. Havelock's rear-guard brought into Residency, iii. 366, iv. 107; three sorties from intrenchment (29 Sept), iv. 110; last of Gen. Havelock's guns and matériel enters Residency (1 Oct), iii. 367.

In first relief 702 of Havelock's men were killed and wounded, iii. 367; first relief, 24 Sept., after 87 days siege, only a reinforcement, iii. 321, 322; the 1692 occupants of the Residency lose 713 before first relief, iii. 328.

*Nature of the Defence.*—Its defence the Plevna of India, iii. 296; desperate position of occupants of each post gives vigour to the defence, iii. 311; the reserve of 18 men placed in centre of the position, iii. 312; 24 gunners to work 30 guns, iii. 388, ceaseless "look-out" maintained by garrison, iii. 314; mining and countermining at, iii. 314, 381; the science of loop-holing at, iii. 312; close

**Lakhnao—cont.**

proximity of contending parties during siege, iii. 312; sparing but deadly character of fire of besieged, iii. 313; heavy fatigue duties at Residency in addition to fighting, iii. 301, 382; every artifice used ineffectually to get Native soldiers to desert, iii. 326; devotion and services of pensioned Sipáhis at, iii. 327; the British flag kept flying during siege, iii. 314; reasons for successful defence and relief of, iii. 368.

Gen. Outram tries to extend intrenchment towards Káuhpúr road (Oct), iv. 112; Phillips's Garden occupied as an outpost (2 Oct), iv. 111, 112; mutineers retire to some distance from intrenchment, iv. 113; description of the extensive mining at, iv. 113*n*; news of Greathed's movements cheers the garrison, iv. 114; garrison hears of the arrival of Brig. Hope Grant, iv. 115; semaphore erected to communicate with A'lambagh (Nov), iv. 115; signalling between garrison and Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 144.

*Second Relief.*—Force with which Sir Colin Campbell attacked (13 Nov), iv. 121; Sir Colin's plan for relieving the place, iv. 118; his plan based on that supplied by Sir J. Outram, iv. 119*n*; capture of Dilkushá (14 Nov), iv. 122; capture of Martinière (14 Nov), iv. 123; the rebels twice attack Sir Colin Campbell, but fail to make any impression, iv. 124; first day's bivouac during attack (15 Nov), iv. 125; attack on Sikandarbaugh (16 Nov), iv. 127; Lieut. Cooper forces an entrance, iv. 129; daring courage of Col. Ewart and Capt. Lumsden, iv. 129; gallantry of Gokul Singh iv. 129; capture of the place through the bravery of these men, iv. 131; slaughter of the entire

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

LAK]

INDEX.

323

## Lakhnao—cont.

garrison, iv. 133; capture of the Barracks, iv. 133; attack on the Sháh Najaf, iv. 133; capture of the Kadam Rasúl by a party of Sikhs, iv. 134; the crisis of the battle, iv. 135; Sir Colin Campbell leads the assault in person, iv. 136; but cannot capture the place, iv. 136; Sergeant Paton discovers an opening and saves the army, iv. 137; capture of the Sháh Najaf, iv. 137; second day's bivouac during attack, iv. 138; list of the real heroes of this day's attack, iv. 139.

Sir J. Outram makes a diversion during Sir Colin Campbell's attack, iv. 140, 145; capture of Harankhána by Gen. Havelock, iv. 146; rebels deliver counter-attacks on Martinière and Dilkushá during Sir Colin Campbell's advance into the town, iv. 140.

Capture of Banks's House (17 Nov), iv. 147; Sir Colin Campbell's plan for final junction with Sir J. Outram, iv. 141; attack and capture of Mess-House (17 Nov), iv. 142; first meeting between Sir Colin Campbell and Sir J. Outram, iv. 144; capture of Hospital, by Col. Hale (18 Nov), iv. 149; the rebels attack left of British advancing troops, iv. 148; they also attack British centre, but are repulsed, iv. 150; services of Cavalry during Sir Colin Campbell's relief operations, iv. 153; Sir Colin Campbell's arrangements for withdrawing garrison, iv. 151; bombardment of Kaisarbágh to cover withdrawal from Residency (20-22 Nov), iv. 151.

*Defence of the A'lambágh.*—Sir J. Outram left in command of A'lambágh (26 Nov), iv. 239; Sir J. Outram occupies fort of Jalálábád, iv. 240; the Maulaví begins to attack the English left (Dec), iv. 240; the Maulaví cuts the

## Lakhnao—cont.

communication with Kánhpúr (21 Dec), iv. 241; Brig. Stisted attacks and drives rebels back to the town, iv. 241; Sir J. Outram sends large convoy to Kánhpúr (8 Jan '58), iv. 242; Mansab A'lí worries Sir J. Outram's communications, iv. 242; rebels make supreme effort to drive Sir J. Outram from A'lambágh (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; rebels repulsed at all points with heavy loss, iv. 244; Maulaví attempts to capture returning convoy (14 Jan '58), iv. 244; the Maulaví wounded and driven off, iv. 245; the rebels make another general attack (16 Jan '58), iv. 245; complete defeat of second attack, iv. 246; the rebels greatly disheartened, iv. 246; dissensions among the rebels in (Feb '51), iv. 246; rebels make a third ineffectual attack (15 Feb '58), iv. 246; the rebels attempt a grand assault (21 Feb '58), iv. 247; again beaten back with a loss of 340 men, iv. 248; last despairing attack on Sir J. Outram (25 Feb '58), iv. 248; the Begam accompanies last despairing attack on A'lambágh, iv. 248; crushing defeat inflicted on rebels, iv. 250.

*The Final Capture of Lakhnao.*—Sir Colin Campbell arrives with his troops (3 Mar '58), iv. 253; Jang Bahádúr reaches British camp at (10 Mar '58), iv. 228; description of its defences at that date, iv. 255; number of rebel troops there, iv. 251*n*; the three lines of defence erected by rebels, iv. 256; rebels leave the north side undefended, iv. 257; Brig. Napier's plan for the capture of, iv. 254*n*; Sir Colin Campbell's plan for its capture, iv. 257; troops with which Sir Colin Campbell advanced to final capture of, iv. 258, 259.

Sir J. Outram crosses the Gúmtá

21 \*

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)Lakhnao—*cont.*

to outflank works (6 Mar '58), iv. 260; first line of defence abandoned by rebels (9 Mar '58), iv. 263; Lieut. Butler's daring deed, iv. 263; Sir J. Outram begins his attack from the north side, iv. 261; nine brave rebels at Chákar Kothí make heroic resistance, iv. 262; capture of the Chákar Kothí, the key to the enemy's position, iv. 262; rebels try to check Sir J. Outram, but fail (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; capture of Banks's house (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; Sir J. Outram gains complete command of north side (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; occupation of Kadam Rasúl, iv. 268; audacious seizure of the Sháh Najaf (11 Mar '58), iv. 268; fierce struggle and capture of Begam Kothí, iv. 270; death of Capt. Hodson, iv. 270; capture of the Imámbarah (14 Mar '58), iv. 272; Brig. Napier proceeds by sap to second line of defence, iv. 272; second line of defence turned and abandoned (14 Mar '58), iv. 273; third line of defence turned by Capt. Havelock (14 Mar '58), iv. 274; Gen. Franks and Brig. Napier improve the advantage gained, iv. 275; capture and plunder of the Kaisarbágh (14 Mar '58), iv. 275; the plunder of the place described by Dr. Russell, iv. 275.

Complete capture of rebel army prevented by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 277; he forbids Gen. Outram to cut off retreating enemy, iv. 277; his extraordinary order thereabout, iv. 277; this disastrous order causes subsequent campaign in Oudh, iv. 277; rebels allowed to escape by Faizábád road, iv. 278; an attempt at pursuit is then made, iv. 278; Gen. Outram is called to the right bank of the Gúmtí, iv. 278; he advances through the Kaisarbágh, iv. 279; and captures Residency (16 Mar

Lakhnao—*cont.*

'58), iv. 279; the main body of the rebels retreat towards Faizábád, iv. 280; while another party makes counter-attack on A'lambágh (10 Mar '58), iv. 280; seizure of Husení Mosque and Daulat Khána by Sir J. Outram (17 Mar '58), iv. 281; capture of Sharif-ud-Daula's house, iv. 282.

Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation reaches (20 Mar '58), iv. 285; the Maulavi driven from Shádátganj with great loss (21 Mar '58), iv. 286; Sir Hope Grant left in command of (24 Mar '58), iv. 328; remarks on the siege and final capture, iv. 287; the capture of, tranquillizes Kánhpúr district, vi. 77.

Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Lakkhimpúr, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 32.

Lalalpúr, Ráo Sáhíib marches through (28 Sept '58), v. 235.

Lálbágh, in Central Provinces, v. ix.

Lálitpúr, a district of Central Provinces, iii. xi, v. ix; its description, v. x; Major Kirk communicates with, from Náogáon (9 June), iii. 128.

Mutiny at (13 June), v. 66; Europeans at, flee to Rájah of Bánpúr, v. 66; effect on Indúr of state of troops at, iii. 141.

Tántiá Topí occupies (15 Oct '58), v. 237; Ráo Sáhíib joins Tántiá Topí at (20 Oct '58), v. 237; operations of Ráo Sáhíib and Tántiá Topí near, v. 308.

Col. Liddell occupies and advances against Firúzsháh from (17 Dec '58), v. 254.

Lál Singh, kills his own officer while attacking Ridge at Dehlí (13 June), ii. 411n.

Lál Madhu Singh, a young Oudh chief strongly opposed to the English, v. 191.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## LAL-LAW]

## INDEX.

325

- Lál Singh, paramour of Mahárájah Dhulíp Singh's mother, his character, i. 3; his treachery, and fall, i. 4; resides in Dehrá Dún during Mutiny, vi. 117; assists the English there, vi. 117.
- Lance, Mr., Magistrate of Itáwah, accompanies force to eject Rúp Singh from Barhí (Aug '58), v. 215; after capture of Barhí pushes on to Chakarnagar, v. 215; and defeats rebels there, v. 215.
- Lance, Mr. G., renders much service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78; implicates Tántiá Topí in the Kánhpúr massacres, v. 265*n*.
- Landáur, situation of, iii. *xii*; road to, lies through Saháranpúr, iii. 199.
- Lane, Mr. C. E., Magistrate of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Lane, Mr. F. B., Deputy Collector of Jessor, vi. 26.
- Lang, Lieut., examines breach at Kashmir bastion, Dehlí (12 Sept), iv. 17; with first column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19; leads assault at the Kashmir bastion, iv. 23.
- Lang, Lieut., his daring entry and occupation of Kadam Rasúl (11 Mar '58), iv. 268.
- Lang, Mr. Arthur, his kindly feeling for the natives of India, vi. 75.
- Langmore, Lieut., commands at the Water Gate, Lakhnao, iii. 297; his exposed position near the Water Gate, iii. 385.
- Lansdowne, Lord, moves the Jewish Disabilities Bill, i. 271.
- Lar, name for Lower Sindh, vi. 144*n*.
- Larkhaná, a district of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Larkins, Mr. T. P., Magistrate of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Larkins, Capt., sends Lieut. Craigie to protect Núriah (28 Aug '58), v. 192; sends supports to Lieut. Craigie (29 Aug '58), v. 192.
- Lascelles, Mr., Naval Cadet, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- La Touche, Capt., his brave attack on Halgallí (29 Nov), v. 166.
- Latour, Mr., Judge of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.
- Látú, place at which Chitrágáon mutineers were defeated and driven into jungle (18 Dec), iv. 295.
- Laughnan, Private Andrew, plants flag on Kábul Gate, Dehlí, iv. 25.
- Law, Capt., wounded through treachery of his men near Mardán (26 May), ii. 365*n*; killed at Dehlí (23 July), ii. 447.
- Lawford, Mr. H. B., Magistrate in Bardwán, vi. 6.
- Lawrence, Capt. Richard, Chief of Police, ascertains mutinous disposition of Láhór troops, ii. 321; summoned to council of emergency at Láhór (12 May), ii. 321; advises depriving Sipáhís of their ammunition, ii. 322*n*.
- With fourth column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 20; directed to command fourth column by Major Reid, at assault of Dehlí, iv. 29; takes command of fourth column when the day was lost, iv. 29 and *n*; secures orderly retreat of defeated fourth column, iv. 30.
- Lawrence, Col. A. W., commands Cavalry in Whitlock's column, v. 133.
- Lawrence, Col. George St. Patrick, Governor-General's Agent in Rájputáná, iii. 163; his character and history, iii. 163, iv. 404.
- Goes to Mount A'bu (Apr), iii. 164; hears of Mirath outbreak while at A'bu, iii. 164; resolves to secure Ajmír arsenal, iii. 165; sends for European troops from Dísá, iii. 166; Dísá column placed at his service, v. 13.
- Issues proclamation to Rájput princes (23 May), iii. 167; requests troops for A'gra to be passed through Rájputáná, iii. 167; descends from A'bu to Bíáur (1 June), iii. 170.
- Created Brigadier-General of all

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

326

INDEX.

[LAW

**Lawrence, Col. George—cont.**

troops in Rájpútáná (1 June), iii. 170; orders repair of Ajmír fort, iii. 170; resides alternately at Ajmír, Bíaúr, and Nasirábád, during June and July, iii. 170*n*; preserves routine of civil duties at Ajmír, iv. 386; trusts to the Mair soldiery, iv. 385.

Re-captures escaping convicts from Ajmír gaol (9 Aug), iv. 387; on outbreak of rioters, sends Lieut. Heathcote to advise Jodhpúr commander (28 Aug), iv. 391; urges Jodhpúr troops to advance from their entrenchments, iv. 395; the Jodhpúr troops are defeated (8 Sept), iv. 395.

He creates a diminutive field force (10 Sept), iv. 396; advances against A'wah, but is unable to attack it (18 Sept), iv. 397; receives help from Bombay troops (Jan '58), iv. 400; suppresses disturbance in Jodhpúr, vi. 160.

Resigns military command to Maj.-Gen. Roberts (Mar '58), iv. 401; removes Capt. Showers from political command for disobedience, iii. 173.

**Lawrence, Lady, hears at Marri** of intended rising in Hazárah (Aug), v. 211.

**Lawrence, Lieut. Samuel, commands** at the Redan battery, Lakhnao, iii. 297; distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; wins Victoria Cross at first sortie from Residency (7 July), iii. 301.

**Lawrence, Mr. Alexander J., wounded** on Mount A'bu (21 Aug), iv. 390; his exposure of Gen. Showers' pretences, iii. 375.

**Lawrence, Mr. George, called from** Sikrorá to Lakhnao by Sir H. Lawrence (9 June), iii. 263.

**Lawrence, Sir Henry, his personal** appearance, i. 7; his activity and powers of endurance, i. 331; his character, i. 6, iii. 234, 293, 378.

*His earlier Services.*—Aids in

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

inducing Sipáhís to enter Afghanistan, i. 202; accompanies Pollock to Kábul, i. 5; appointed Resident in the Panjáb (1846), i. 5; his unlimited authority in the Panjáb, i. 7; his reforms in the Panjáb, i. 9; plainly predicts the Mutiny, i. 332 and *n*; returns to England through ill-health (1847), i. 11.

Returns to the Panjáb (1848), i. 27; dissents from annexation of the Panjáb, i. 34*n*; appointed head of Board of Administration in Panjáb (1849), i. 36; his kindly advice to John Nicholson, ii. 340*n*; deals gently with the privileged classes in the Panjáb, i. 42; rightly gauges Sikh feeling with respect to English dominance (1850), i. 252; his removal from the Panjáb, and its effect on his health (1853), i. 45, i. 331.

Asks to be sent to Haidarábád, i. 45*n*; he is appointed Governor-General's Agent in Rájpútáná (1853), i. 45*n*; supports Madan Pál's succession to Karaulí Ráj, i. 69; his desire to take part in the Crimean War, i. 291.

*His general Policy.*—On promotion in the Indian Army, i. 246; his disapproval of General Service Order (1856), i. 345*n*; his remarks on the absence of a pay-code for the Indian Army, i. 236*n*; disapproves of resumption policy, i. 130*n*; his condemnation of the policy of suppressing Native princes, i. 333; his reasons for the misgovernment of Oudh Nawábs, i. 85*n*; on the object of creating Oudh into a kingdom, i. 86*n*.

Proposed as commander of Persian expedition, i. 307; offers to act as interim Commissioner in Oudh (1856), i. 292.

*His Oudh Administration.*—Appointed Commissioner of Oudh

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## LAWJ

## INDEX.

327

Lawrence, Sir Henry—*cont.*

(Jan '57), i. 329; his opinion of the dangerous condition of the Sipáhs (Feb '57), i. 331; arrives at Lakhnao (20 Mar), i. 332, iii. 234.

Recognizes the dangerous excitement of the people, iii. 236; knows that Muhammadan feeling is against the English, iii. 237; detects the discontent in Oudh, and its cause, iii. 234; from the first moment begins to tranquillize Oudh, iii. 234, 236; promises employment to natives of Oudh, iii. 238; pacifies the small traders of Lakhnao, iii. 238; pays pensions withheld from Oudh aristocracy, iii. 238; but fails to content the late King's soldiery, iii. 248.

*Prepares for the Storm.*—Warns Alláhábád of dangerous condition of Sikh troops, ii. 187*n*; urges Lord Canning to get troops from China, Ceylon, and Gurkhás, i. 452, iii. 246; asks and obtains plenary military power (16 May), i. 451, iii. 246; warns Mr. Colvin, early in May, to look to safety of the forts, i. 436; reports signs of dangerous coalitions, i. 423; his protective measures on hearing of Mirath outbreak, iii. 245; holds his famous Durbár (12 May), iii. 244; his arguments check, but cannot stop mutiny, iii. 241; convinces the reason of the Oudh soldiery, iii. 240; his guiding principles at the crisis, iii. 246.

His conversation with the doubting Jámadar, iii. 247; hears from Native officers of the deep-rooted distrust of Sipáhs, i. 435; authorized to move disaffected regiment, but prudently declines to do so, i. 431; resolves to disarm 7th Regt. (3 May), i. 432; scene at disbandment of 7th Regt. i. 433; suppresses the first mutiny at Lakhnao, iii. 243.

Urges, upon Banáras, the necessity of relieving Kánhpúr, ii. 155;

Lawrence, Sir Henry—*cont.*

sends succour to Kánhpúr (21 May), ii. 224; receives authority to call in Gurkhás (22 May), iii. 246; makes the Residency defensible, iii. 242; occupies the Machchi Bhawan, iii. 242; stores and arms the Residency, iii. 242; secures some of the guns, iii. 242; the care and foresight with which he prepared for the siege, iii. 296; his tenderness for holy places, iii. 379; removes ladies, &c., to Residency (26 May), iii. 247.

*The Second Outbreak.*—The outbreak of 30 May facilitates his defence, iii. 252; his critical position at the moment of the outbreak of mutiny, iii. 250; cuts off revolted Sipáhs from city, iii. 250; marches against mutineers, iii. 251; and disperses them by one discharge of artillery (31 May), iii. 252.

His sudden illness necessitates a Provisional Council (9 June), iii. 278; the strong measures of Mr. Gubbins startle him into renewed action, iii. 278; he dissolves the Council and resumes command (11 June), iii. 278; his opinion of Mr. Martin Gubbins, iii. 278; his increasing illness urges him to select a successor, iii. 276; organizes Native brigade for defence of Residency (12 June), iii. 279; his inability to help Sir H. Wheeler at Kánhpúr, iii. 282; his description of Oudh on 12 June, iii. 275.

*The Battle of Chinhat.*—The enemy congregate at Nawárganj Bara Banki, iii. 283; they advance on Chinhat (28 May), iii. 283; Sir Henry resolves to go out against them, iii. 283; reason for the battle of Chinhat, iii. 376; force with which he attacked mutineers at Chinhat, iii. 283; the battle is fought (29 June), iii. 284; defeat ensured by treachery of Native

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

328

INDEX.

[LAW

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

gunners, iii. 285; his retreat secured by gallant charge of Capt. Radclyffe, iii. 285; he defends Kukrail bridge by a ruse, iii. 286; he makes over command to Col. Inglis, and hurries to secure the main point, iii. 286; sends a force which successfully holds the iron bridge, iii. 286; concentrates his shattered force in the Residency, iii. 287; horrible confusion in the Residency, iii. 299; the rebels begin their attack, iii. 289; Sir Henry abandons the Machhi Bawan, iii. 288; and blows up the place, iii. 289; his calmness and decision at defeat of Chinhat, iii. 287; he gives intelligence of the loss of Kānhpūr, ii. 215; mortally wounded by a shell in the Residency (2 July), iii. 292; account of his death (4 July), ii. 308; iii. 378; effect of news of his death on Dehli Camp, ii. 453.

He founds the famous Lawrence Asylum, iii. 294.

**Lawrence, Sir John, his character and early service, i. 37; appointed to Board of Administration in Panjāb (1849), i. 37; created Chief Commissioner of the Panjāb (1853), i. 44; character of his rule in the Panjāb, i. 46; his policy of dealing directly with the people, i. 111, ii. 354.**

*His Afghan Policy.*—Concludes engagement of amity with Afghanistan (1855), i. 314; confers with Dost Muhammad at Peshāwar (1 Jan), i. 318; his mistaken estimate of Dost Muhammad's power, i. 327; his want of faith in Dost Muhammad, i. 327; his opinion of the subsidy to be given to that potentate, i. 322; signs Articles of Agreement with Dost Muhammad (26 Jan), i. 324; good results of the treaty with him, ii. 316.

Consulted as to commander of

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

Persian expedition, i. 307; thinks Sipāhīs in the Panjāb pleased with the new rifle, i. 427; his proposed trip to Kashmir not carried out (May), i. 451.

*His Precautionary Measures.*—His position on the outbreak of the Mutiny, ii. 318; his comprehensive grasp of the situation, on the outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 348; his witty telegram, ii. 347*n*; his confident calmness on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 347; on the danger of precipitancy, ii. 354*n*; directs discrimination in the execution of mutineer prisoners, ii. 367.

*The Movable Column.*—Assured by Edwardes of the safety of Peshāwar, ii. 341; urged by Edwardes to form a movable column, ii. 342; sanctions formation of Movable Column (13 May), ii. 344; directs Nicholson to remain at Peshāwar, ii. 346; proposes to raise Sikh Irregulars (13 May), i. 451; urges Gen. Anson to disarm Sipāhīs at Ambālah (15 May), ii. 106; telegraphs to secure Philūr, ii. 105*n*; joined by Gen. Reed and Chamberlain, at Rāwalpindī, ii. 346; receives plenary power (17 May), i. 451; urges Gen. Anson to advance immediately on Dehli, ii. 113; hears from Gen. Anson that speedy advance on Dehli is impossible, ii. 112; advises trust in Patialā and Jhind, and speedy advance on Dehli, ii. 116; brushes aside Commissariat difficulties against advance on Dehli, ii. 117.

*His Active Measures.*—Commends disarmament of Sipāhīs at Peshāwar (22 May), ii. 361; informs Lord Canning of death of Gen. Anson, ii. 212*n*; reasons which induced him to denude the Panjāb of Europeans, v. 210; enlists old Sikh Artillerymen, for siege of Dehli (July), ii. 355, 449;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## LAW-LES]

## INDEX.

329

Lawrence, Sir Henry—*cont.*

forms a movable column to protect the Panjáb, v. 210.

*His Pesháwar Scheme.*—His disesteem of Pesháwar, ii. 458; proposes to cede Pesháwar to Dost Muhammad, ii. 458, 465; his reason for proposed cession of Pesháwar, ii. 458, 460; almost insists on abandonment of Pesháwar (25 July), ii. 460; urged by Edwardes to sacrifice Dehli rather than Pesháwar, ii. 462; Lord Canning rejects his proposal to abandon Pesháwar, ii. 466.

*His Dehli Reinforcements.*—Sends final reinforcements, with Gen. Nicholson, to Dehli, ii. 484; estimate of his services with respect to siege of Dehli, iv. 405.

Suppresses rising in Gughaira (14 Sept), v. 211; equips a small column to start from Rúrkí (Jan '58), iv. 219.

*His View of the Mutiny.*—His qualifications for probing the cause of the Mutiny, v. 279; thinks there was no previous conspiracy, v. 357; believes that the conspiracy began with the Hindus, v. 354; his firm opinion that the outbreak had its origin in the Army, v. 353; his decision in favour of the greased cartridge theory, v. 280, 353; suggests transportation for King of Dehli, v. 361.

Lean, Mr., Judge of Mírzápúr, vi. 46.

Le Bas, Mr., after outbreak, represents civil power at Karnál, ii. 122*n*; receives the entire support of Nawáb of Karnál, ii. 122*n*; delays the Guides on their march to Dehli (6 June), ii. 351.

Le Champion, Col., clears Carabineers from charge of inactivity on 10 May, ii. 49*n*.

Leckie, Dr., accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280.

Legge, Mr., Uncovenanted officer of A zamgarh, vi. 63

Le Grand, Capt., attempts to dislodge Kúnwar Singh from Jagdíspúr, iv. 334; defeated by Kúnwar Singh, iv. 335, vi. 171; killed at Jagdíspúr (23 Apr '58), iv. 335.

Le Grand Jacob, *see* Jacob, Capt. G. Le Grand.

Leia, occupied by Lieut. Herbert Edwardes (1848), i. 20.

Leigh, Capt., at Sambhalpúr, gets aid from Katak (Sept), iv. 306; a second time gets help from Katak (Oct), iv. 307; asks further help but cannot get it (Dec), iv. 307; saves Mr. Hanson from being murdered, iv. 307.

Leith Hay, Brig., commands a brigade at attack on Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 367.

Lemaistre, Mr., head clerk at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Lemaistre, Mrs., resides with her three children at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Le Mesurier, Capt., present with siege-train, at attack on Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 367.

Le Mesurier, Col., commands at A'sígarh, v. 39; sends away some Sipáhis to Burhápúr (19 June), v. 40.

Lennox, Lieut., commands Engineers at attack on Lakhnao (13 Nov), iv. 121.

Lennox, Col., commands troops at Faizábád, iii. 265; escapes from Faizábád and ultimately reaches Gorákhpúr, iii. 270; reaches Captanganj in safety, iii. 269.

Leodán Singh, becomes Ráo Rájah of A'war, vi. 153.

Leslie, Sir Norman, attempt to assassinate at Rohní (12 June), iii. 24.

Lester, Lieut., leads party of Sítápúr fugitives safely to Lakhnao, iii. 255; mortally wounded at siege of Lakhnao (14 July), iii. 300.

Lester, Maj.-Gen., assumes command at Belgáon (11 May), v. 18; im-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

330

INDEX.

[LES-LIT

- Lester, Maj.-Gen** —*cont.*  
 proves defences of that place, v. 18; reports insurrection in Dhárwár (26 May '58), v. 168; prudently sends the disaffected Thákur Singh to Badámí (2 Aug), v. 22; punishes five conspiring Sipáhis at Belgáon, v. 23; his death (June '58), v. 172.
- L'Estrange, Capt.**, cordially assists Major Eyre to relieve A'rah, iii. 63; gallantly leads charge to clear the road to A'rah, iii. 66.
- Leupholt, Mr.**, brave-hearted missionary, who remains in Banáras notwithstanding mutiny, ii. 172*n*.
- Lewis, Ensign**, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.
- Lewis, Lieut.**, sheltered in his flight from Sultánpur, by Rústam Sáh, iii. 272*n*.
- Lewis, Lieut. T. E., I.N.**, commands a party of sailors at Dhákah, vi. 28; his gallantry at Dhákah, vi. 170; attempts to disarm Dhákah Sipáhis (Nov), vi. 29; attacks and scatters mutinous Sipáhis at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293; bravely drives rebels from an enclosure near Chandérfi (5 Mar '58), v. 105.
- Lewis, Quartermaster-Sergeant**, murdered at A'zamgarh (3 June), ii. 161.
- Leycester, Mr. G. P.**, Judge of Bardwán, vi. 6.
- Liddell, Lieut.-Col.**, leads escalating column at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115; left in command of Jhánsí (22 Apr '58), v. 120; advances towards Sironj in pursuit of Tántiá Topí (5 Sept '58), v. 231; stops Tántiá Topí from crossing the Betwá (Oct '58), v. 238; advances from Lálitpur towards Chandérfi (17 Dec '58), v. 254.
- Liddell, Veterinary Surgeon**, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.
- Light, Lieut.**, energetic Artillery officer before Dehlí, ii. 448*n*.
- Light, Major**, warns Brig. Seaton of approach of rebels near Gangarí (Dec), iv. 202.
- Lightfoot, Capt.**, breaks the right of Tántiá Topí at Jhánsí (1 Apr '58), v. 113; drives rebels from Jáurá-Alipúr (21 June '58), v. 161.
- Lillie, Mr. J. E. S.**, Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Limond, Lieut.**, engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.
- Lind, Capt.**, commands Multání Horse, in Rewárfi expedition (Oct), iv. 76; his gallant charge at Nárnúl, iv. 81.
- Lind, Lieut.**, of the Swedish Navy, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Lind, Mr. F. M.**, Magistrate and Collector of Banáras, ii. 151, vi. 39; his character, vi. 41; resents proposal to retreat from Banáras to Chanár, ii. 152; joins with Mr. Gubbins in preventing the abandonment of Banáras, vi. 41; provides place of refuge at Banáras, vi. 42; becomes Magistrate of Jaunpur (8 Sept), vi. 51; acts as a soldier in Jaunpur, vi. 51.
- Lincoln, Lord**, fellow-student with Viscount Canning, i. 268.
- Lincoln, Mr.**, heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.
- Lindsay, Lieut.**, murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.
- Lindsay, Major**, killed at Kánhpúr, ii. 246.
- Lindsay, Mrs.**, died at siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 247.
- Linsúgur, occupied by Capt. Wyndham** (Jan '58), v. 86; Capt. Wyndham advances from, to attack Shorápúr (6 Feb '58), v. 87.
- Litchfield, Major**, disliked by his Sipáhis, i. 214.
- Little, Brig.**, command Cavalry at attack on Lakhnao (13 Nov), iv. 121; left in charge of Dilkushá iv. 126; commands Cavalry at

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

LIT-LOD]

INDEX.

331

**Little, Brig.—cont.**

attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Little, Major, clears roads near Gú-nah (Feb '59), v. 259.

Littledale, Mr., Judge, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.

Littler, Sir John, his opinion as to removal of Royal Family from Dehlí, ii. 19.

**Lloyd, Maj.-Gen., commands at Dánápúr, iii. 26; the extent of his command, iii. 26; suppressed the Santál insurrection, iii. 26; his blind confidence in Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 30; believes in the loyalty of his Sipáhís (2 June), ii. 93*n*; he has a personal repugnance to disarming them, iii. 41.**

Sir P. Grant suggests placing the responsibility of disarming on him, vi. 9; responsibility of disarming Dánápúr Sipáhís thrown on him by Lord Canning, iii. 40; he shrinks from the responsibility, iii. 42; declines to disarm Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 33; vacillates in intention to disarm Sipáhís, iii. 42; allows a detachment of Europeans to pass without attempting the disarmament, iii. 42; changes his mind, and stops the next detachment, iii. 42; resolves to deprive Sipáhís of percussion-caps, iii. 42; inadvertently incites Sipáhís to mutiny, iii. 43; removes percussion-caps from magazine at Dánápúr (25 July), iii. 43; his method of doing this, iii. 43; the extreme injudiciousness of the measure, iii. 43.

Orders percussion-caps to be taken from persons of Sipáhís, iii. 44; the Sipáhís resist and break into mutiny (25 July), iii. 45; on outbreak of mutiny, goes on board river-steamer, iii. 44; his absence on river-steamer prevents arrest of Dánápúr mutiny, iii. 45; his lame excuse for retiring to the steamer, iii. 46*n*; refuses to

**Lloyd, Gen.—cont.**

pursue mutineers until they are out of danger, iii. 49; by delay allows mutineers to start for A'rah, iii. 46; his lame excuse as to the uselessness of pursuing mutineers, iii. 49*n*.

Proposes to intrench Dánápúr (26 July), iii. 49; Mr. W. Tayler urges him not to do so, iii. 50; implores him to pursue the mutineers, iii. 50; sends some riflemen in a steamer to intercept mutineers (26 July), iii. 49; sends a small party to relieve A'rah (27 July), iii. 51; recalls his small party from relief of A'rah, iii. 51; is again induced by Mr. Tayler to do something to relieve A'rah, iii. 51; sends Capt. Dunbar with a small force to A'rah, iii. 51; complete defeat of this party, iii. 57; invited by Major Eyre to assist in relief of A'rah, but discourages the enterprise, iii. 63*n*.

Ordered to be tried by court-martial, iii. 76; his unfair treatment by Government, iii. 345; Lord Dalhousie condemns Government for throwing responsibility on him, vi. 8*n*; he, and the Indian Government, solely responsible for Dánápúr mutiny, iii. 46.

Lloyd, Mr. Thomas K., Magistrate of Hamírpúr, vi. 83; murdered at Hamírpúr, vi. 83.

Lock, Lieut., wounded at Nasírábád mutiny (28 May), iii. 168.

Lockhart, Capt., commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Lockhart, Col., placed with troops to cover Ujjén (Aug '58), v. 229; advances to Súsán, v. 229.

Lockhart, Lieut., nobly endeavours to extinguish fire in No. 1 battery (10 Sept), iv. 11; severely wounded at No. 1 battery, iv. 11.

Lodiáná, situation, and description,



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

332

INDEX.

[L0D-L0W]

**Lodiáná—cont.**

ii. *xvii*; its important situation, ii. 378; Sipáhís at, threaten mutiny (1844), i. 206; its unprotected condition in May, ii. 121*n*; unable to supply Artillery at first outbreak (15 May), ii. 106; the Guides reach (1 June), ii. 351; Sipáhís seize Fort and Treasury (8 June), ii. 378; Mr. Ricketts fights the Jálándhar mutineers near (8 June), ii. 379; disorder and destruction rampant in (2 June), ii. 380; mutineers evacuate, ii. 382; townspeople disarmed (15 June), ii. 383; punishment for plunder of, ii. 382; partly protected by Rájah of Nabhá, v. 214.

Login, Sir John, appointed guardian of Dhlíp Singh, i. 34.

Lohanga, where Major Renaud's column halted, on fall of Kánhpúr, ii. 269.

Lohar, district attempted by Firúsháh (Dec '58), v. 251.

Lohárdágá, a district of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. *xviii*, vi. 4.

Lohári, fort captured by Major Gall, and every defender killed (5 May '58), v. 121.

Longden, Capt., his daring in attack of the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140; present with his battery at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Longden, Lieut.-Col., leads small party from Benáras to co-operate with Gurkhás (Oct), iv. 224; ordered to clear rebels from A'zamgarh (1 Nov), iv. 104; drives rebels from Atráolia (9 Nov), iv. 224; fights under Lord Mark Kerr at battle of A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325.

Longfield, Brig., commands reserve column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 20; leads reserve column to occupy positions won by stormers at Dehlí, iv. 35.

Loní, a river of Jodhpúr, vi. 159.

Lotah, a cooking-vessel, its religious importance, i. 144.

Loudon, Marshal, anecdote of his devotion to his profession, iv. 153.

Loughnan, Lieut., commands at Innes's House at Lakhnao, iii. 297; distinguishes himself at Innes's post (20 July), iii. 380.

Lowe, Capt., leads party to bring Gen. Havelock's rear-guard into Residency, Lakhnao (25 Sept), iii. 366; captures Captain Bazaar, Lakhnao (26 Sept), iv. 108; severely wounded at Lakhnao, iv. 114.

Low, Gen. Sir John, Military Member of Council, his character and views of Indian policy, i. 283; his early services, i. 56; Resident at Lakhnao (1835), i. 90; his courage saves Lakhnao from pillage (1836), i. 91; mistakenly called the author of the quashed Oudh treaty of 1837, i. 93*n*; recommends recognition of Karaulí adoption (1852), i. 67.

Becomes Resident at Haidarábád (1853), i. 45*n*; opposed to annexation of Nágpúr (1854), i. 58; his minute of Mar. 1855, urging stoppage of Oudh misrule, i. 103.

Inclined to excuse disaffected Oudh regiments, in early May, i. 437; advises the primary importance of recovering Dehlí, ii. 90.

Admits that the Council was deluded into condemning Mr. Taylor of Patná, iii. 80.

Low, Mr. Malcolm, Chief Civil Officer at Pílibhít, v. 192; procures guides for attack on Sirpúrah (30 Aug '58), v. 193.

Lowe, Dr., his description of the Sipáhí arsenal at Kálpí, v. 130*n*; his description of the final struggle for Kálpí, v. 128*n*; his description of the passage of the Chambal by Col. Durand (19 Nov), v. 52.

Lower Provinces, extent and description, vi. 2; diversity of races and languages in, vi. 3.

Lewis, Mr., Magistrate of Patná, iii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## LOW-LUT]

## INDEX.

333

**Lewis, Mr.—cont.**

35; sent to arrest the conspirator A'li Karim, iii. 35; amusing account of the attempted capture, iii. 36; A'li Karim easily escapes, iii. 36.

**Lewis, Mr. John**, his opinion as to removal of Royal Family from Dehli, ii. 19.

**Lowth, Lieut.-Col.**, commands storming party at Jhānsī (3 Apr '58), v. 115; clears way for escaladers, and forces his way to Rānī's palace, v. 116; leads attack on rebel left, at capture of Gwāliār (19 June '58), v. 157.

**Lucas, Mr.**, killed at Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384.

**Ludlow Castle**, residence of Commissioner Fraser, near Dehli, ii. 391; mutineers attack (23 July), ii. 446.

**Ludlow, Major**, his careful instruction of the Mahārājah of Jaipur, vi. 158.

**Lugard, Col.**, storms and captures Banks's house (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; orders the assault of Begam Kothī (11 Mar '58), iv. 269; drives Maulavi from Shādātganj (21 Mar '58), iv. 286.

Sent with brigade to relieve A'zamgarh (29 Mar '58), iv. 328; occupies Sultānpūr (5 Apr '58), iv. 329; attacks and defeats rebels at Tigrā (10 Apr '58), iv. 329; garrisons Jaunpūr (11 Apr '58), iv. 330; forces the passage of the Tons, near A'zamgarh (14 Apr '58), iv. 330; relieves A'zamgarh (14 Apr '58), iv. 330.

His operations in Jagdīspūr jungles (Apr '58), vi. 171; forced to send additional troops in pursuit of Kūnwar Singh (16 Apr '58), iv. 332; crosses the Ganges to attack Kūnwar Singh (3 May '58), iv. 336; defeats rebels, and occupies Jagdīspūr (9 May '58), iv. 337; again defeats Amar Singh (11 May '58), iv. 337; defeats Amar

**Lugard, Col.—cont.**

Singh a third time (12 May '58), iv. 337; crushingly defeats Amar Singh at Dalīpūr (27 May '58), iv. 337; cuts roads through jungle to defeat rebels (June '58), iv. 338; compelled by excessive labour to return to England (15 June '58), iv. 338.

**Lumsden, —**, killed at Najafgarh (25 Aug), ii. 492.

**Lumsden, Capt. John I.**, the third man to enter the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 129, 140; killed inside the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 130.

**Lumsden, Lieut. Peter**, appointed to Mission to Kandahar (1857), i. 324.

**Lumsden, Major Henry**, conveys the Mahārānī of Lāhor from the Panjāb (1848), i. 21; appointed to head Mission to Kandahar (1857), i. 324; visits Dost Muhammad at Jamrūd, i. 318; signs Articles of Agreement with Dost Muhammad (26 Jan '57), i. 324; condemns the proposal to abandon Peshāwar, ii. 467*n*; Lord Canning's letter of encouragement to, i. 326.

**Lund-khur hills**, final refuge of mutineers from Hoti-Mardān, ii. 365.

**Lūnī, river of Jodhpūr**, iv. *xvi*.

**Lusam Ferry**, near Philūr, point where Jālandhar mutineers crossed the Satlaj (8 June), ii. 379*n*.

**Lushington, Mr.**, Commissioner of Mānbhūm, attacked by Kols, iv. 306; forced to abandon his camp to retreat from the Kols, iv. 306; he is wounded in the retreat, iv. 306.

**Lushington, Mr.**, Commissioner of Singhbhūm, his excellent work in Chutiā Nāgpūr, vi. 35.

**Lushington, Mr. F. A.**, Collector of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

**Lūf A'li Khān**, traitorous banker at Patnā, iii. 37; suspected and arrested, iii. 37; acquitted on ground of insufficient evidence, iii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

334

INDEX.

[LUT-MAC

Lútf A'lí Khán—*cont.*

37; honoured as a martyr by Mr. Tayler's successor, iii. 37.

Lyll, Mr., Opium Agent at Patná, murdered (3 July), iii. 36.

Lyll, Mr. Alfred, Assistant Magistrate of Bulandshahr, driven away by Sipáhís (21 May), vi. 135; his gallant conduct in the Khákí Risála, vi. 132*n*; returns to Bulandshahr (25 May), vi. 135.

Lysaght, Capt., bars chancel of church at Sháhjahánpúr against attacking mutineers (31 May), iii. 214

**M.**Maafi Tenures, i. 143*n*.

Macan, Brig. Henry, suppresses mutiny at Nasírábád (10 Aug), iv. 387.

Macan, Capt., his evidence as to deterioration of Indian Army, in 1832, i. 200.

McAndrew, Adjutant, informs his Colonel of excited feeling at Barhám-púr (27 Feb), i. 368.

MacBarnett, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.

Macbean, Major, his great services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252; his fierce bravery at the assault of Begam Kothí (11 Mar '58), iv. 270.

McCabe, Capt., clears the way for Gen. Havelock's guns to enter Residency (27 Sept), iii. 366; killed in sortie from Redan battery, Lakhnao (29 Sept), iii. 326, 384, iv. 110.

McCausland, Col., takes command of Fathgarh (25 May '58), iv. 378.

McCrea, Capt., sent to recall Brig. Carthew to bridge on Bithúr road, iv. 174; dies fighting bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 177.

McCrae, Mr., wounded in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Macdonald, Capt., suppresses mutiny at Govindgarh (1850), i. 230.

Macdonald, Capt., charges with Cavalry and breaks rebel left at Dhár (22 Oct), v. 48; his dangerous state, by over-exertion, v. 131*n*; killed at Kursí (23 Mar '58), iv. 287.Macdonald, Major, attempt to assassinate, at Rohní (12 June), iii. 24; executes murderous Sipáhís at Rohní (16 June), iii. 25; his description of the hanging scene at Rohní, iii. 25*n*; postpones mutiny at Rohní, by his courage, iii. 25.

Macdonald, Mr., Collector of Rang-púr, conveys Government treasure into jungle to save it from mutineers (Dec), iv. 298.

Macdonald, Mr. A. G., Collector of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Macdonald, Mrs., her brutal murder at Míráth, ii. 202*n*.McDonell, Mr., saves a boat-load of men by his calm courage, iii. 58; wins the Victoria Cross for heroic bravery in the retreat from A'rah, iii. 58*n*.McDouglas, band-boy, rides 80 miles to summon Nicholson to Siálkot (24 June), ii. 479*n*.Maddowall, Gen. Hay, on native prophecies against English rule (1806), i. 169*n*.

McDowell, Lieut., accompanies Capt. Hodson to capture secreted princes at Humáyun's tomb (21 Sept), iv. 55; accompanies Capt. Hodson in his daring ride from Mainpurí (30 Dec), iv. 207; his perilous adventure while returning with Capt.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## MACJ

## INDEX.

335

**M'Dowell, Lieut.—cont.**

Hodson, iv. 208; wounded at Shamsábád (27 Jan '58), iv. 219.

**McDuff, Col.**, commands part Infantry in Whitlock's column (16 Nov), v. 133; marches on Nagód (24 Mar '58), v. 137; joins Gen. Whitlock at Bandah (27 May '58), v. 137.**McEgan, Dr.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhánsi, ii. 123; murdered there (8 June), iii. 126.**McFarlane, Capt.**, expels rebels from fort of Nárnúl, iv. 82.**Macfarlane, Lieut.**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.**MacGregor, Col.**, sent to accompany Jang Bahádur's force, iv. 225.**Macgregor, Col. George**, induces the Nawáb Nazim to tranquillize population (March), i. 373.**MacGregor, Lieut.**, commands Sipáhis at Patan, v. 71; surprized and seized by Sipáhis (19 Sept), v. 71; murdered at Katanji (26 Sept), v. 72.**MacGregor, Lieut.**, greatly distinguishes himself at capture of great Imámbaráh (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.**Macgregor, Major George**, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; receives charge of the Maharáni of Lahor, at Banáras, i. 29.**Machchi Bhawan**, its position at Lakhnao, ii. 307, iii. 242; Sir H. Lawrence's preparations for the defence of, iii. 247, 281; abandoned and blown up by English (29 June), iii. 289; wisdom of evacuating and destroying, iii. 378; subsequent capture of (16 Mar '58), iv. 279.**Machhligáon**, defeat of rebels at, by Gen. Hope Grant (4 Dec '58), v. 203.**Machlipatan**, mutinous Subahdars sent to (1806), i. 172.**Macintire, Capt.**, commands Nizám's Cavalry at Jabalpur (Nov), v. 133;**Macintire, Capt.—cont.**

greatly distinguishes himself at Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 137.

**McIntyre, Major**, left in charge of A'lambágh (23 Sept), iv. 109; his skill in holding the A'lambágh, iv. 120.**Mackay, Private**, heroically enters the Sikandarbágh by a hole in the wall (16 Nov), iv. 139.**McKenna, Lieut.**, dies fighting bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 177.**Mackenzie, Capt. Alexander**, commands Irregular Cavalry at Baréli, iii. 204; calls out his Irregulars, and checks outbreak of mutiny (26 May), iii. 206; firmly believes in the fidelity of his Irregulars, iii. 207; warned of the intended rising, iii. 208; his judicious arrangements for anticipated rising, iii. 208; on outbreak of mutiny tries to arrange his Irregulars for action (31 May), iii. 209; right wing marches from parade-ground, iii. 209; risks his life to bring his men to their duty, iii. 210; his men refuse to obey, iii. 211; compelled to leave Baréli with only 23 of his men, iii. 211; specially commended by Col. Troup for gallantry at Baréli, iii. 211n.**Mackenzie, Capt. Colin**, nearly murdered by his own Sipáhis, at Boláram, i. 239.**Mackenzie, Holt**, his *bon mot* on the Land Revenue of India, i. 113.**Mackenzie, Major Murray**, commands heavy guns on Dehli Ridge, ii. 448n; recounts the heroism of Tombs and Hills at Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 437n; struck by splinter on 30 July, from effects of which he dies at Simlah, ii. 448n.**Mackeson, Col. Frederick**, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; his murder near Pesháwar (1850), ii. 498.**Mackeson, Fort**, disarmament of Sipáhis at (24 July), ii. 479.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

- Mackillop, John, a brave civilian, killed a siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 250.
- Mackinlay, Mr. Daniel, heads deputation at Calcutta, to urge Lord Canning to disarm Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 41; his account of his interview with Lord Canning, vi. 8.
- Mackinnon, Capt., accompanies Sir Hope Grant's column in Oudh, iv. 346; joins in attack on Bení Mádhú (25 May '58), v. 186.
- Macleod Innes, Major, his conspicuous daring at Bádsháhganj, iv. 234; wins the Victoria Cross (23 Feb '58), iv. 234*n*.
- Macleod, Mr. Donald, appointed to Panjáb (1849), i. 38; becomes Financial Commissioner in the Panjáb (1853), i. 47*n*; summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321; sends supplies into Dehrá Dún (June), vi. 119.
- Macleod, Major, his character, iii. 178; member of council during Mr. Colvin's illness at A'gra, iii. 178.
- McMahon, Capt., guards the confluence of Jumnah, Chambal, and Sindh rivers (Dec '58), v. 251.
- M'Mahon, Commissioner, sends to Nicholson for help at Siálkot (9 July), ii. 479.
- Macnaghten, Mr., Assistant Commissioner at Govindgarh, his character, ii. 328; raises a body of villagers to cover Govindgarh, ii. 328.
- Macnaghten, Mr. Elliot, Chairman of Court of Directors, i. 275.
- M'Naghten, Sir William, warned by Ján Fishán Khán of his danger at Kábul (1839), i. 355*n*.
- McNamara, Capt., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140.
- M'Namara, Dr., his report on chemical constitution of cartridge paper (11 Feb), i. 385.
- M'Neill, Capt., rescues Miss Jackson
- M'Neill, Capt.—*cont.*  
and Mrs. Orr from captivity (17 Mar '58), iv. 281*n*.
- M'Neill, Sir John, entertains idea of subsidizing Afghanistan, i. 315.
- Macpherson, Capt., summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321.
- Macpherson, Mr., joins in attack on mutinous Sipáhís at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.
- Macpherson, Mr. Arthur, a barrister, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.
- Macpherson, Major Chartres, Resident at Gwáliár, doubts fidelity of Contingent, iii. 112; his prudent arguments to Sindhiá, v. 145; effect of his counsel on Sindhiá, v. 294; induces Sindhiá to send his body-guard to protect A'gra, iii. 111; forbids Lieut. Tomkinson's detachment to enter Gwáliár (12 June), vi. 174.  
Shut up in A'gra fort (Aug), iii. 191; advises Sindhiá from A'gra, iv. 66.  
Stops Gen. Napier at A'ntri by false intelligence (12 Dec '58), v. 252.
- MacQueen, Lieut., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140.
- Madan Mán Singh, Col., the gallant Gurkhá leader, killed at Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224.
- Madan Pál, Maharájah of Karaulí (1853), vi. 152; selected for Karaulí Ráj, i. 69; has special reasons for disloyalty, vi. 152; but remains loyal, vi. 152; rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 153.
- Madanpúr, description of, v. 102; invading rebels defeated at, by Capt. Terman (Jan '58), v. 74; Madanpúr pass forced by Sir Hugh Rose (3 Mar '58), v. 102; rebels driven from pass and town into jungle, v. 103.
- Madárganj, mutiny at (4 Dec), iv. 298; mutineers from, chased into

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## MAD-MAH]

## INDEX.

337

- Madárganj—cont.**  
Nipál by Mr. Yule (12 Dec), iv. 300.
- Madé Khán, mutinous Native officer,** i. 421*n*.
- Mádháji Ráo, the famous ancestor of Sindhiá,** v. 144.
- Mádhava Ráo, the ruler of Kírwi, only nine years old, at outbreak of Mutiny, v. 138; writes loyalty to Sir Robert Hamilton, and opens Kírwi to British occupation (19 Apr '58), v. 140; rides forth to welcome Gen. Whitlock (2 June '58), v. 140; his innocence of treason officially declared v. 303; stripped of rank and property, and pensioned, v. 141; his wealth and youth cause his condemnation, v. 141.**
- Madhupúrá, seized by Tántiá Topí after leaving Tonk (July '58), v. 223.**
- Madhú Singh, shelters many European planters, at Jaunpúr, vi. 51.**
- Madras, project to murder English at (1822), i. 191; line of telegraphic communication with Bombay, in 1857, iii. 137*n*; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.**
- Madras Army, also called Coast Army, its constitution, i. 155; mutiny at Vizagapatan (1790), i. 341*n*; unwise changes in dress of, i. 158; causes of discontent, i. 160; mutiny brews, in 1806, i. 159; Governor, Commander-in-Chief, and Adjutant-General, dismissed for mutinies of (1806), i. 178; real causes of the mutinies of, i. 183; mutiny of officers of (1809), i. 184; mutinies in (1838-42), i. 212*n*; allowances guaranteed by Governor, disallowed by Governor-General, and mutiny in consequence (1844), i. 216; Madras troops conquer Pegu (1852), i. 338; difficulty in garrisoning Burmah (1856), i. 341; Sipáhís of, volun-**
- Madras Army—cont.**  
teer their services, and are brought to Bengal, iv. 97.
- Madras Government, issues Proclamation to stop mutiny in 1806, i. 177; objects to regular foreign service for Sipáhís, i. 341.**
- Madras, Governor of, receives letter of complaints of Sipáhís (1822), i. 192; Lord Harris responds cheerfully to Lord Canning's call for assistance, i. 449.**
- Mádura, the attack of (1760), i. 148.**
- Magniac, Capt., tries to get Native Calvary to act at Indúr Residency, iii. 147.**
- Mahában, a town of Mathurá, vi. 85.**
- Mahalls, the Tributary of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. *xiii*; included in Orisá, iv. *xvii*.**
- Mahánadí, falls into the sea near Katak, vi. 4.**
- Mahárájpúr, Sipáhi attack of (1842), i. 202; Lord Ellenborough distributes sweetmeats to soldiers after battle of, i. 220.**
- Mahdípúr, Tántiá Topí passes through (Aug '58), 307.**
- Mahesh Naráin, Rájah, helps the English at Jaunpúr with matchlockmen, vi. 51.**
- Máhi, a river of Dungalpúr, and Bánsvárá, vi. 156, 157.**
- Mahídúr, head-quarters of the Málwá Contingent, iii. 136; commands line of communication by Narbadá, iii. 137; captured by Mandesar rebels, v. 50; the plunderers chased by Major Orr, v. 51; the rebels take up a strong position at Ráwal, v. 31; they are attacked and defeated with heavy loss, v. 51, 52.**
- Mahikánta, Native State of Bombay Presidency, v. 1.**
- Mahmands, their dangerous proximity to Pesháwar, ii. 336.**
- Mahmúd of Ghazni, besieges fort of Kálinjár (1023), vi. 79.**

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

338

INDEX.

[MAH-MAK

- Mahmūd Khán, Nawáb of Najfbábád, receives overtures from Rúrki mutineers (20 May), vi. 104; comes to steal treasure from Bijnaur just too late (21 May), vi. 106; sent from Bijnaur to suppress Mewátí marauders (23 May), vi. 106; returns to Bijnaur with armed Patháns (30 May), vi. 106; persuaded to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; suddenly returns to Bijnaur, vi. 107; receives charge of Bijnaur (7 June), vi. 108; proclaims himself ruler, under King of Dehlí (10 June), vi. 109; appropriates money at Bijnaur, vi. 109; begins to persecute Hindús (July), vi. 110; he is driven from Bijnaur by Hindús (6 Aug), vi. 110; establishes his rule at Bijnaur (Sept-Feb '58), vi. 112; attacks and plunders Miránpúr (5 Jan '58), vi. 112; attacks Khanakal and Hardwár (7 Jan '58), vi. 112; attempts third raid, but is defeated by Capt. H. Boisragon (9 Jan '58), vi. 112; utter downfall of his power at Bijnaur (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; ultimately condemned to transportation, vi. 115*n*.
- Mahobá, a town of Hamírpúr, vi. 83; fugitives from Náogáon endeavour to reach (18 June), iii. 130; occupied by Gen. Whitlock (12 Apr '58), v. 135.
- Mahomed Yúsuf Ali Khán, Afghán chief of Rámpúr, iii. 219.
- Mahona, Kálpí rebels chased through by Col. Robertson (May '58), v. 148.
- Mahúdrá, Mán Singh secretly visits (Mar '59), v. 260; and surrenders there to Capt. Meade (2 Apr '59), v. 261.
- Maiapúr, rendezvous for force attacking Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.
- Maihir, district west of Rewah, v. *x*; stormed by Lieut. Osborne (29 Dec), v. 76
- Maimánsingh, a district of Dhákah, vi. 3, 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.
- Mainpúrí, a district of A'gra division, vi. 38; ladies and children sent safely to A'gra, iii. 104; De Kantzow, the two Powers, Mr. Kellner, Dr. Watson, three sergeants, and a clerk remain, when all others fly, iii. 104; mutiny at (22 May), iii. 104; heroic conduct of De Kantzow during tumult, iii. 104; extraordinary nature of mutiny at, iii. 103; the mutineers depart for Dehlí, iii. 105.
- Evacuated by rebels, and occupied by Gen. Hope Grant, iv. 74; Capt. Hodson starts on his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell from (30 Dec), iv. 207.
- Mainpúrí, Rájah of, method of dealing with his proprietary rights, i. 117; incites Rohilkhand rebels to invade the Duáb (Mar '58), iv. 350; finally dispossessed of the bulk of his estate, i. 119.
- Mairwára, situation of, iii. *x*.
- Maisúr, general disaffection in (1806), i. 170; war in, i. 157; the Company's treatment of successors to former rulers, i. 76; a Native emissary testifies as to Náná Sáhib's complicity in the outbreak of Mutiny, i. 425*n*; thorough fidelity of, vi. 168; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.
- Maitáb Singh, a notorious rebel, caught and executed at Akbarábád (9 Oct), iv. 65.
- Majáulí, rebels driven from (26 Dec), iv. 226.
- Majrá, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141.
- Makhanganj, flying rebels from, cut off by Capt. Gould Weston (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.
- Makhdúm Bakhsh, gives warning of intended mutiny at Erinpuram (22 Aug), iv. 390; threat to murder him for showing respect to Capt.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## MAK-MAN]

## INDEX.

339

**Makhdúm Bakhsh—cont.**

Conolly, iv. 412; bravely offers his life to protect Capt. Conolly, iv. 392.

Makimpúr, fugitives from Sítápúr escape to, iii. 256.

Malagarh, a landowner of, claims jurisdiction in Bulandshahr district (25 May), vi. 135; evacuated by mutineers (28 Sept), iv. 64; Col. Greathed moves against, iv. 62.

Málápúr, civil officers forced to leave, iii. 265; some fugitives from, reach Nipál, all but one perish, iii. 265.

Maláun, mutiny at (5 June), iii. 256; district cleared of rebels by capture of Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 198.

Malcolm, Capt., advances to Shorápúr, but finds it deserted (8 Feb '58), v. 88.

Malcolm, Col. George, Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; gallantry of his troops at Halgalli (29 Nov), v. 166; leads Bombay troops against Sholápúr (Jan '58), v. 86; his valuable services in disarming people of Belgáo (Apr '58), v. 166; ordered to Rámdrúg, and hurries to disturbed district (27 May '58), v. 169; captures town and fort of Nárúnd (2 June '58), v. 171.

Malcolm, Sir John, Governor of Bombay, i. 276*n*; when 15 years old commands two companies on service (1784), i. 155*n*; on the dislike of Native troops for sea-voyages (1817), i. 337*n*; on ruling Sipáhís through their affections (1820), i. 341*n*; subdues the Peshwá (1818), i. 71; pledges the Government to bestow 8 lakhs annually on the Peshwá i. 71; his arrangement made with Bájí Ráo, v. 289; his politic reasons for generosity to deposed princes, i. 71; dissents from policy of making Oudh a kingdom, i. 86*n*; his

**Malcolm, Sir John—cont.**

opinion of Mewátís, ii. 184*n*; opposed to annexation policy, i. 57*n*.

Máldá, a district of Rájsháhí, iii. xii, vi. 3, 26.

Maler Kotlá, Nawáb of, directed to march to protection of Lodiáná (May), ii. 121*n*.

Máliábád, Mr. Kavanagh Assistant Commissioner at (July '58), v. 198.

Málgáo, mutiny of troops at (1840), i. 212*n*; troops sent from, to strengthen Col. Stuart's column (23 July), v. 13.

Malihábád, turbulent outbreak there (27 May), iii. 248.

Malmesbury, Lord, directs amendment of the famous Proclamation, v. 273.

Málparba, river in which the Ránís of Nárúnd destroy themselves, v. 172*n*.

Málthon, its situation, v. x; strong pass avoided by Sir Hugh Rose (3 Mar '58), v. 102; pass abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 103.

Málwá, situation of, iii. x; its description, v. x; head-quarters of Contingent at Mahádpúr, iii. 136; disaffection in (June), v. 7; mutineers from, join others at Gwáliár, iv. 66; a general rising in, organized for September, v. 45; Major Orr leads Haidarábád Contingent into (Oct), v. 51; Gen. Michel holds military charge of (Aug '58), v. 229.

Málwá, Western, its description, v. x.

Malwái Sikhs, project a rising at Derá Ishmáíl Khán (July '58), v. 212.

Mamú Khán, alleged paramour of Begam of Oudh, v. 189; commands Oudh rebels north of Lakhanáo (Sept '58), v. 199.

Mamat-ullah, Shah, the saint who prophesies downfall of English ráj, ii. 27*n*.

Manás, its junction with the Brahmaputrá, vi. 31.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

340

INDEX.

[MAN

Mánbhúm, a district of Chutiá Nág-púr, iv. *xiii*, vi. 4; the Kols of, rise in insurrection, iv. 306.

Manchur, a lake in Sindh, vi. 145.

Mándá Ditrjá, Rájah of, sides with the English (June), ii. 196.

Mándalá, Gen. Whitlock refits at (2-4 Apr '58), v. 135.

Mandáta, village near Nimár, i. 420*n*.

Mandáwar, marauders at, successfully dealt with by Mr. Palmer (29 May), vi. 106.

Mandesar, its situation, v. *x*; becomes centre of rebel force (Aug), v. 44; composition of rebel forces in, v. 44; Firúzsháh leads the rebels there, v. 45; end of Dasahrá festival fixed for rising in Málwá, v. 45; the rebels visit Dhár, v. 46; they threaten the Bombay road, v. 46; rebels in, urge Holkar's troops to join them (Oct), v. 46; emissaries from, received courteously at Dhár, v. 47; the rebel force occupies Dhár, v. 47; but is driven out by Col. Durand (31 Oct), v. 49.

Rebels from, seize Jíran (Oct), iv. 399; they defeat the force sent against them, but voluntarily evacuate the place, iv. 400.

The party from Dhár retreat through Western Málwá, v. 50; they attack and capture Mahíd-púr (8 Nov), v. 50; Col. Durand follows them there, v. 51; they are overtaken and defeated at Ráwal (18 Nov), v. 51; they fail to oppose the passage of the Chambal, v. 52; Col. Durand chases them back to Mandesar, v. 53; they march out to attack the Colonel in the open (22 Nov), v. 53; they are driven back into town, v. 54; brave defence made by rebels, v. 55; the stern defence of Rohilahs saves Firúzsháh, and the rest of his army, v. 55; the rebels evacuate the place, and retreat on Nángarh (25 Nov), v. 55.

Mandesar—*cont.*

Placed under command of Major Orr (26 Nov), v. 56; Tántiá Topí reaches (26 Dec '58), v. 249; Major Orr marches up A'gra road to restore communication (Jan '58), v. 104.

Mandlá, district south of Rewah, v. *xi*; district of Ságar and Narbadá territories, v. 60; Gen. Whitlock refits at, v. 134.

Mandlésar, receives mysterious *chá-pátis* (12 Jan), i. 420*n*; Bhi'l troops stationed near, iii. 138; Col. Durand endeavours to reach, iii. 158 protected by Col. Durand (12 Oct), v. 46.

Mánduri, action fought at, by pálese troops (19 Sept), iv. 223.

Mangal Pándí, the first mutineer, story of his mutiny (29 Mar), i. 395; he is hanged (8 Apr), i. 402.

Mangal Singh, a notorious rebel, caught and executed at Akbarábád (9 Oct), iv. 65.

Mangalwár, village near Ganges, Gen. Havelock reaches (24 July), iii. 330; position of Havelock's encampment (28 July), iii. 312; place where Gen. Havelock received plan of Residency, from the spy Angad, iii. 306; Havelock's battle at (21 Sept), iii. 356; Sir Colin Campbell visits, in his hasty return to Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 157.

Mangarwár *see* Mangalwár.

Manglaur, Lieut. Boisragon sent from, to attack Bijnaur raiders (8 Jan '58), vi. 112.

Mangles, Mr., Lord Canning's letter to him, about troops for India (May), i. 445; Sir J. Outram's letter to, on cause of the Mutiny, ii. 27*n*.

Mangles, Mr. Ross, wins the Victoria Cross in the retreat from A'rah, iii. 58*n*.

Mangráulí, Tántiá Topí marches from Chandéri to, v. 236; defeat

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## MANJ

## INDEX.

341

**Mangráulf**—*cont.*

of Tántiá Topí at (9 Oct '58), v. 236; his account of the battle near, v. 308.

**Manipúr**, Chitrágáon mutineers endeavour to reach (15 Dec), iv. 295; one of the princes joins the Chitrágáon mutineers (20 Dec), iv. 296.

**Mánjhá**, a chief strategic point of the Panjáb, ii. 459.

**Manilla**, Madras troops volunteer for service in (1820), i. 341*n*.

**Manohar**, village occupied by Kúnwar Singh (18 Apr '58), iv. 333; Kúnwar Singh believed to have been wounded there (20 Apr '58), iv. 336.

**Mansab A'li**, faithful Muhammadan at Púrwa, who keeps open communication with Kánhpúr, iii. 274.

**Mansab A'li**, his duty to harass English communications in Oudh, iv. 242; defeated by Lieut. Aikman (1 Mar '58), iv. 236.

**Mansel**, Mr. Charles Grenville, appointed member of Board of Administration in Panjáb (1849), i. 37; becomes Resident at Nágpúr, i. 55; reports that Rágují Bhonslá had not adopted a heir, i. 55; suggests compromise with respect to adoption, at Nágpúr (1854), i. 61; removed from Nágpúr for his views on adoption, i. 61; disapproves of incautious resumption operations, i. 126.

**Mansell**, Adjutant, an attempt to murder him at Míráth (15 May), ii. 134.

**Mansfield**, Capt., dies of cholera at Lakhnao (Aug), iii. 326, 377.

**Mansfield**, Maj.-Gen. William, Chief of the Staff with Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 192; his character and attainments, iv. 192; his defective vision, iv. 192; ordered to occupy Subahdar's Tank to force surrender of Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 192; places his men in false posi-

**Mansfield**, Maj.-Gen.—*cont.*

tion, and allows Tántiá Topí to escape, iv. 193; admits that he might have captured Tántiá Topí's artillery, iv. 194*n*; charged with instigating Sir Colin Campbell to prevent Sir J. Outram from cutting off Lakhnao rebels (14 Mar '58), iv. 278.

**Mán Singh**, his victory at Gogúndah (1576), vi. 155.

**Mán Singh**, Chief of the Púrbiáh, joins in the plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 425*n*; his reported defeat by Havelock in July, ii. 453; joins Tántiá Topí at Barna Ságar (Mar '58), v. 306; returns to allegiance, and is attacked by táluqdárs (July '58), v. 188; his besiegers vanish on approach of English (23 July '58), v. 189.

**Mán Singh**, Rájah of Narwár, quarrels with Sindhiá (2 Aug '58), v. 231; explains his grievance to Brig. Smith, who cannot deal with it (7 Aug '58), v. 232; seizes Páurí, v. 232; Brig. Smith approaches Páurí against him, v. 232; he is attacked and driven from Páurí (23 Aug '58), v. 233; he skilfully divides his force on escaping from Páurí, v. 234.

Tries to join Tántiá Topí at Bhilwára (13 Dec '58), v. 248; joins Tántiá Topí (6 Jan '59), v. 250; marches with Tántiá Topí to Parón, v. 250; parts from Tántiá Topí near Indragarh (12 Jan '59), v. 250; Tántiá Topí comes to him as a fugitive (25 Jan '59), v. 256; protects Tántiá Topí for a time, v. 310; hides himself in Narwár (Feb '59), v. 258.

Plans for inducing his surrender, v. 258; at last he offers to surrender, v. 261; surrenders to Capt. Meade at Mahúdrá (2 Apr '59), v. 261; arguments which induce him to betray his confederates, v. 261; conducts Capt. Meade to Ajít Singh, but fails to

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

342

INDEX.

[MAN-MAR

**Mán Singh—cont.**

catch him (3 Apr '59), v. 262; agrees to betray Tántiá Topí (7 Apr '59), v. 263; tries to fix the price of betrayal, v. 263; leads party and seizes Tántiá Topí (7 Apr '59), v. 264; important effect of his surrender on the population, v. 268.

**Mán Singh, Rájah, Talúkdár of Sháhganj**, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267; he is arrested, but released from arrest at Capt. A. Orr's intercession, iii. 267; offers to protect Capt. Orr's wife and children, iii. 267; conveys Miss Orr to the British camp at Lakhnao, iii. 261*n*; receives in his fort several ladies from Faizábád, iii. 268; hears of Mrs. Mills wandering in distress, and saves her life, iii. 270; arranges with mutineers that he is to protect women and children, but not men, iii. 271.

**Manson, Col.**, supports the claim of Náná Sáhib, i. 74*n*.

**Manson, Mr. Charles**, his character and mental bias, v. 164; he does not know the cause of his own unpopularity, v. 169; formerly a member of the detested Inám Commission, v. 164; he arrests the Chief of Jámkhándí, v. 167; induces the Chief of Nárágúnd to send some guns to Dhárwár, v. 166; placed in charge of political work at Belgáon (Apr '58), v. 164; starts on tour of inspection (26 May '58), v. 168; he reaches Rámdrúg, and discovers rebellion of Chief of Nárágúnd, v. 169; endeavours to join Col. Malcolm, but is murdered by the Chief of Nárágúnd (27 May '58), v. 170.

**Mará, Lieut.**, commands troops at Jaunpúr, vi. 50; murdered there (5 June), ii. 178.

**Mara, Lieut.**, commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

**Maráthá Empire**, founded by Sivají i. 51.

**Maráthás**, early contests with, i. 157; war with, in 1843, i. 94; resumption policy applied to country of, i. 128; causes of disaffection in their country, v. 14; Mr. Colvin seeks the support of, iii. 101; send support to Mr. Colvin from Gwáliár, iii. 101.

**Maráura**, its situation, v. 101*n*; strong fort abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 103.

**Marbán Singh, Subahdár**, avenges the death of Quintin Battyé, ii. 352*n*.

**Mardán**, a Yúsufzai assassin wounds Lieut. Godby at (1853), ii. 498; mutiny at (23 May), ii. 363; Col. H. Spottiswoode commits suicide at (24 May), ii. 364.

**Mariáun**, a cantonment at Lakhnao, iii. 241; mutineers deliver their second assault on Residency from, iii. 306.

**Marjátá**, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.

**Marrí**, in the Panjáb, ii. 342; Sir J. Lawrence hears of Miráth outbreak while on his way to, i. 451; Nicholson advises abandonment of, in preference to Pesháwar, ii. 465; proposed Hazárah rising detected at (Aug), v. 211.

**Marriott, Col.**, counsels mercy at Vellúr (1806), i. 168.

**Marriott, Major**, marches from Lakhnao with dangerous Sipáhis, but returns in safety (30 May), iii. 249.

**Márah Khán**, second in command at Bijnaur, under the rebel Mahmúd Khán, vi. 112.

**Marsh, Ensign**, joins in brave retention of factory near A'Ígarh (June), iii. 198*n*; acts as volunteer horseman at A'Ígarh, vi. 138; shot in a skirmish at that place, vi. 138.

**Marshall, Mr.**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## MAR-MAT]

## INDEX.

343

- Marshman, Dr., his daughter married to Col. Havelock, ii. 210.
- Martial Law, acts authorizing, ii. 207, 208; its operation at Alláhábád, ii. 202, 203.
- Martin, Mr., distinguishes himself in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Martin, Mr. Montgomery, his account of Banáras executions in June, ii. 178.
- Martineau, Lieut., considers periodical religious panic the basis of all the mistrust, i. 409*n*; told by his men, in March, that they were being out-casted, i. 406; reports to Gen. Becher the alarming condition of Sipáhis, i. 406; interprets Gen. Anson's tranquillizing speech, i. 407; the Native officers tell him that words cannot tranquillize the excitement, i. 408; ball-practice ordered, notwithstanding excitement, i. 410; says Muhammadans at Ambálah ridicule the greased cartridge theory, v. 348.
- Martinière College, at Lakhnao, iii. 246; origin of its name, iv. 256*n*; capture of (14 Nov), iv. 123; attacked by rebels during Sir Colin Campbell's advance into Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140; Sir J. Outram's directions with respect to attack of (Mar '58), iv. 408; captured by Sir Colin Campbell (9 Mar '58), iv. 264.
- Marwá Ghát, Gen. Whitlock unwisely takes his force through (3 Apr '58), v. 135.
- Márwár, a state of Rájputáná, iii. xi, 163*n*, iv. xviii; description of, iv. xvi; Tántiá Topí enters, to escape pursuit (18 Jan '59), v. 309.
- Masaulí, point of junction between Nipálese and Sir Hope Grant's force (22 Apr '58), iv. 348.
- Mason, Ensign, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.
- Mason, Mr., called to return to Kohlapúr, but hurries on to Dhárwár (27 May '58), v. 168.
- Massacres: at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 60-62; Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126; Kánhpúr (15 July), ii. 280; Barelí (May), iii. 212; Sháhjahánpúr (31 May), ii. 307.
- Master, Col., commands at the Brigade Mess post at Lakhnao, iii. 298; his critical position there, iii. 385.
- Masúrí, road to, lies through Saháranpúr, iii. 199; coming Mutiny discussed there in April, ii. 32; treasure from Dehrá Dún sent to (16 June), vi. 118; saved from attack and massacre by Mr. Spankie, vi. 122.
- Matábhagá, stream passing through Nadiá, vi. 25.
- Matheson, Capt., commands mounted policemen, with Gen. Franks (Dec), iv. 229.
- Mathiara, fort where Málápúr fugitives find shelter, iii. 265.
- Mathias, Dr., strews in the sand the powder, &c., of Kotá Contingent, iii. 179.
- Mathurá, a district of A'gra division, iii. xi, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 85.
- Approach of mutineers announced (May), vi. 87; ladies collected and sent to A'gra, vi. 87; Assistant Magistrate of Gurgáon rides in with news of Dehlí outbreak, vi. 88; native assistants at, know more of the outbreak than the officials, vi. 88; various fugitives from Gurgáon arrive at, vi. 88; occupied by Ját Infantry, at request of Mr. Colvin, iii. 101; Capt. Nixon arrives with Bhartpúr army, vi. 89; the place is put in state of defence by Capt. Nixon, vi. 90; the Seths inform Mr. Thornhill that the Treasury will be plundered, vi. 90; Mr. Thornhill wishes to send treasure to A'gra, vi. 90; Mr. Colvin forbids sending the treasure to A'gra, vi. 91; Jaipur troops march to maintain order there, iii. 172.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

344

INDEX.

[MAT-MAU]

**Mathurá—cont.**

Mutiny at (30 May), iii. 108, vi. 91; Cavalry party from, tries to cut off Mr. Thornhill, vi. 94; Mr. Thornhill returns to, and resides with the Seths (June), vi. 96; Mr. Thornhill calls meeting, and gets dubious help from inhabitants (July), vi. 97; Bhartpúr troops in, accept Mr. Thornhill as leader, vi. 97; some inhabitants write to Dehlí, asking the King to occupy their town, vi. 97; the mob disarmed by Mr. Thornhill, vi. 97.

Capt. Dennys arrives with Kotá Contingent (July), vi. 98; the Kotá Contingent called to A'gra, vi. 98; Débé Singh proposes to expel the English from, vi. 98; Débé Singh attacked and captured, vi. 98; a Gwáliár detachment mutinies, but conveys its officers safely to A'gra, vi. 98; officers urged to fly to A'gra, vi. 98; but Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Clifford return to save their comrades, vi. 99; attempt to murder Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Joyce (July), vi. 98, 102*n*.

Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Joyce at last start for A'gra by road, vi. 99; the remaining officials leave by boat, vi. 99; incidents in escape of officials from, vi. 100.

The town is occupied by Dehlí mutineers under Firúzsháh (26 Sept), iv. 67; order re-established at (Oct), vi. 102; Mr. Thornhill and officials return to (15 Oct), vi. 102.

Mathurá, name of a loyal gunner who spikes the guns of Kotá Contingent, iii. 179.

Matlá, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.

Mattadín Singh, Havildar, his defence, at trial, of self and troopers (6 May), ii. 36.

Matthews, Major, reports bone-dust story at Barrackpúr (Mar), i. 417*n*.

Máu, its position, and garrison, iii. *xii*, 136; Col. Platts commands at, iii. 137; Capt. Hungerford chief Artillery officer there, iii. 137; Sipáhis at, debate a rush on Indúr (20 May), iii. 138; outward loyalty of the troops at, iii. 140; at the summons of Col. Durand Col. Platts sends guns to Indúr iii. 154; Capt. Hungerford takes two hours in starting, iii. 154; he goes half-way to Indúr and returns (1 July), iii. 155; the battery taken into the fort, iii. 156; mutiny breaks out (1 July), iii. 156; murder of Col. Platts and Capt. Fagan, iii. 156; Sipáhis from, join those of Indúr, and march to Dehlí, iii. 156.

Mau Ránípúr, faithful native magistrate, sends intelligence of Jhánsí massacre to Náogáon, iii. 128.

Maude, Capt., commands Artillery under Havelock, ii. 272; drives rebels from bridge at Pándú Nadí (15 July), ii. 279; destroys flying mutineers at second battle of Bashíratganj (4 Aug), iii. 339; his battery leads entry into Lakhaon (25 Sept), iii. 360; attacks Chárbágh bridge, iii. 361; wins the Victoria Cross (25 Sept), iii. 363*n*; commands battery issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Máudhá, a town of Hamírúpúr, vi. 83.

Maughan, Col., political superintendent at Kolhápúr, v. 25; closes gates and saves station from mutineers (31 July), v. 27.

Maulaví, the, by name Ahmad Ullah, or Ahmad Sháh, a Talúkdár of Faizábád, ii. 197*n*, iv. *xix*; a prime mover in preliminary conspiracy, v. 292; his personal character and previous history, iv. 379; one of the three capable rebel leaders, iv. 105.

His first appearance in the rebellion, at Khusrú Bágh, Alláhábád (June), ii. 196; present at

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## MAU-MAY]

## INDEX.

345

Maulaví—*cont.*

defeat of Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 273*n*.

Leader of the rebel forces at Lakhnao (Dec), iv. 240; his plan for dislodging Sir J. Outram from the A'lambágh, iv. 240; makes determined attack on A'lambágh (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; swears to capture the convoy from Kánhpúr, iv. 244; Capt. Olpherts defeats attempt on convoy (14 Jan '51), iv. 245; he is wounded and nearly captured, iv. 245; imprisoned by the rebels in Lakhnao (Feb '58), iv. 246; released from prison, again attacks the A'lambágh (15 Feb '58), iv. 246.

Defies the English at Shádat-ganj, but is driven out with great loss (21 Mar '58), iv. 286; his daring reconnoitring (12 Apr '58), iv. 347; instance of his real tactical skill (13 Apr '58), iv. 347; forced to evacuate his position at Bári, iv. 348; escapes with his army from Sir Colin Campbell (30 Apr '58), iv. 365; escapes to Kánhpúr from Alláhábád (15 June), ii. 201.

Endeavours to capture Sháhjahánpúr (2 May '58), iv. 372; seizes the town, but is stopped by Col. Hale's resistance at the gaol, iii. 373; bombards the gaol of Sháhjahánpúr (7-11 May '58), iv. 373; Brig. Jones is sent to drive him away, iv. 373; he advances against the Brigadier but is forced back into the town, iv. 374; important reinforcements reach him at Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 375; Brig. Jones reaches the gaol, but is reduced to the defensive, iv. 375; he attacks Brig. Jones in Sháhjahánpúr, and is defeated (15 May '58), iv. 376; sends the bulk of his army to Muhamdí (16 May '58), iv. 377; dexterously evacuates Rohilkhand (24 May '58), iv. 378.

Maulaví—*cont.*

Seeks help from Powáin, and the Rájah consents to see him, iv. 380; he finds the gates closed, and tries to force them with his elephant, iv. 380; killed at the gate by the Rájah's brother (5 June '58), iv. 380; his head is exposed at Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 380; his death resented, and the cause of further unsettlement, v. 191; tribute to his patriotism and manliness, iv. 281.

Maunsell, Lieut. Fred., urges capture of Dehli by *coup-de-main*, ii. 397; with fourth column at assault of Dehli, iv. 20; shot down in assault of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 42*n*.

Mauritius, Sipáhís volunteer for service in (1811), i. 338; troops sent from to India (June), v. 4.

Mawe, Dr., dies of sunstroke while escaping from Náogáon (20 June), iii. 130.

Maxwell, Lieut.-Col. G. V., posted on bank of Ganges during attack on Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173; sent to co-operate with Sir Hugh Rose (Apr '58), v. 125; sent to attack Kalpi, iv. 315; reaches Jannah opposite Guláulí (15 May '58), v. 125; crosses Jannah to assist attack on Kalpi (20 May '58), v. 127.

Maynard, Major, advances to Sandéla and drives away rebels (6 Oct '58), v. 199; his desperate courage at Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200.

Mayne, Capt., with party of Cavalry, restores order near Narsinhpúr (Nov), v. 73.

Mayne, Capt., killed in attack on Lakhnao (14 Nov), iv. 125*n*.

Mayne, Major W., on Govindgarh mutiny (1850), i. 230*n*.

Mayne, Mr. F. O., chief civil officer of Bandah, vi. 79; his character, vi. 79; his prudent measures to preserve order in Bandah, vi. 79;



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Mayne, Mr. F. O.—cont.**

sends treasure to safer stations (May), vi. 80; trusts treasury balance to Sipáhís, vi. 80; arrival of Fathpúr fugitives causes insurrection (8 June), vi. 80; suppresses first insurrection, vi. 80.

Attempts to disarm Sipáhís at Bandah (14 June), vi. 81; retires with Europeans from Bandah, vi. 81; receives charge of Southern Mírzápúr (Sept), vi. 49; after escaping from Bandah works energetically in Mírzápúr, vi. 81; receives friendly letters from Nawáb of Bandah, vi. 82; refuses to reply to Nawáb of Bandah's letters, vi. 82.

Returns to Bandah in the wake of Gen. Whitlock's army (Apr '58), vi. 82; finds evidences of disorder at Bandah, vi. 82; applies the law mercifully at Bandah, vi. 82; hangs the leaders, and fines the led, at Bandah (May '58), vi. 82.

His special certificate as to the loyalty of the Regent of Kírwí, v. 303; officially pronounces the Ráo of Kírwí free from treason, v. 303.

His valuable services, vi. 50; monument to his memory at Al-láhábád, vi. 83.

Mayne, Rev. Mr., Chaplain, makes personal appeal for troops for Simlah, ii. 109*n*.

Mayo, Lord, refuses to place Gen. Showers in Legislative Council, iii. 375.

Mayo, Mr. Arthur, Midshipman, R.N., his gallantry, vi. 170; wins Victoria Cross at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.

Meade, Capt. R. J., his character, v. 218; the constituents of his famous regiment of horse, v. 218; raising of his regiment of horse at A'gra (Dec), v. 218; moves from Bijráon to Sirsimáo, to clear roads (27 Feb '59), v. 258; opens communication with Naráiyán Singh

**Meade, Capt. R. J.—cont.**

(8 Mar '59), v. 259; induces Naráiyán Singh to return to Sirsimáo, v. 259; has interview with Mán Singh's agent (11 Mar '59), v. 259; promises Mán Singh life and subsistence, v. 259; moves forward to A'gar (20 Mar '59), v. 260; Mán Singh's family surrenders to him (25 Mar '59), v. 260; sends Mán Singh's family to their own villages near Síprí, v. 260; marches on to Mahúdrá, v. 261; Mán Singh surrenders at Mahúdrá (2 Apr '59), v. 261; operates on Mán Singh's mind to induce betrayal of Tántiá Topí, v. 261; attempts, but fails, to capture Ajít Singh (5 Apr '59), v. 262; receives Tántiá Topí as prisoner (8 Apr '59), v. 264; carries Tántiá Topí to Síprí, v. 264; tries Tántiá Topí by court-martial and hangs him (18 Apr '59), v. 265.

Meade, Mr., his condemnation of Lord Canning for not acting on suggestions of Calcutta inhabitants, ii. 92*n*.

Mecham, Lieut., Adjutant at Lakhnao, iii. 242; his coolness preserves his life (3 May), iii. 243*n*; sent to suppress rising at Malihábád, iii. 248; by skill and daring returns safely from Malihábád, iii. 248; successfully repulses third assault on Residency (18 Aug), iii. 310*n*; blown up at Lakhnao, but not hurt (18 Aug), iii. 381; greatly distinguishes himself throughout defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Medley, Capt., traces No. 1 battery, Dehlí (7 Sept), iv. 8; traces No. 3 battery (9 Sept), iv. 13; examines breach at Kashmír bastion, iv. 17; with first column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19; leads the assault at the Kashmír breach, iv. 23.

His prudent daring at Kadam Rasúl, Lakhnao (11 Mar '58), iv. 267; renders the Sháh Najaf defensible, iv. 268.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## MED-MET]

## INDEX.

347

- Medlicott, Geological Professor at Rurki, ii. 132*n*.
- Meerut, *see* Mirath.
- Melápur, station of Bahráich, iii. 261.
- Melbourne, Lord, i. 270*n*.
- Melghát, Brig. Hill's occupation of, stops Tántiá Topí (Nov '58), v. 241.
- Melville, Mr., compelled to flee from Bulandshahr to Mirath (21 May), vi. 134.
- Melville, Mr., B.C.S., joins in attack on Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.
- Melville, Mr. Leslie, objects to the annexation of Satárah (1849), i. 54*n*.
- Mehar, a district of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Mehdí, Maulavi, Magistrate of Patná, arrested by Mr. Tayler, iii. 35.
- Mehdípur, its description, v. xi; mutineers from, join others at Gwáliar (Aug), iv. 66; the Contingent at Indúr Residency refuse to fight, iii. 148; attacked by rebels retreating from Dhár (8 Nov), v. 50; part of the Contingent fights loyally, and then escorts Europeans to Col. Durand's camp, v. 50; Major Orr saves Mrs. Timmins at (12 Nov), v. 51.
- Méhdí, Col. Colin Troup defeats rebels at (18 Nov '58), v. 204.
- Mehndí Husen, shows real military capacity, iv. 232; calls himself Názim of Sultánpur, iv. 229; sends his raiders into Bihár (Aug), iv. 311; plunders district near Jaunpur (Dec), iv. 229.  
Defeated by Gen. Franks, at Hamídpur (19 Feb '58), iv. 232; tries to stop Gen. Franks at Bádshághanj, iv. 233; out-manœuvred by Gen. Franks, iv. 233; defeated at Bádshághanj, Sultánpur (23 Feb '58), iv. 234; commands rebel forces at Belwá (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; he marches against Col. Rowcroft, but is driven into his
- Mehndi, Husen—*cont.*  
intrenchment, iv. 317; makes two other attacks, which are defeated (17 and 25 Apr), iv. 317.  
His final defeat and pursuit, by Gen. Hope Grant (27 Nov '58), v. 203.
- Meiklejohn, Lieut., killed in escape, at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 117.
- Mekká, Prince Mirzá Korash makes pilgrimage to, ii. 21.
- Mekránís, join rebellion in Mandesar (Aug), v. 44.
- Mertá, a town of Jodhpúr, vi. 160.
- Mess-House, Lakhnao, attack and capture of (17 Nov), iv. 142.
- Metcalfe, Lord, opposed to annexation policy, i. 57*n*.
- Metcalfe, Sir Charles, Resident at Haidarábád, i. 6, 45*n*; his views of the tenure of dependent Princes, i. 66; objects to excessive deference shown to King of Dehlí (1806), ii. 5; opposes increased stipend to Dehlí Emperor (1838), ii. 8; supports Indian Bible Society, i. 348.
- Metcalfe, Sir T. J., Deputy Collector of Fathpúr, vi. 76.
- Metcalfe, Sir Theophilus, his evidence as to popular credence in Persian conquest in India (Jan), v. 342; his account of the Persian proclamation at Dehlí (Mar), ii. 31; his evidence on the intended seizure of the Kashmír Gate, v. 344; hastens to Dehlí Magazine to convey intelligence of coming attack (11 May), ii. 66; delays the Guides in their march to Dehlí (6 June), ii. 351.
- Metcalfe, Sir Thomas, gains consent of Fakir-ud-dín as to his succession to Dehlí royal title, ii. 20; receives special appeal from Emperor in favour of Jawan Bakht's succession, ii. 21.
- Metcalfe House, its position near Ridge at Dehlí, ii. 390; curious traditions concerning, ii. 408; mu

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Metcalf House—cont.**

tineers occupy (11 June), ii. 409; occupied by English (12 June), ii. 410.

Méwár or Udaipur, the most ancient state of Rájputána, iii. *xiii*, 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 155; head-quarters of political agency in Rájputána, iii. 163.

Mewát, district comprising Alwar, vi. 153; marauders of, suppressed near Bijnaur by Nawáb of Najibábád (23 May), vi. 106.

Méwátis, Sir John Malcolm's opinion of, ii. 184*n*; they join rebellion in Mandesar (Aug), v. 44.

Mianganj, rebels defeated at, by Brig. Eveleigh (5 Oct '58), v. 200.

Miáni, site of Sir C. Napier's defeat of the Amírs of Sindh (1843), vi. 145.

Mián-Mír, its situation, ii. *xvii*; the military station near Láhor, its garrison in May, ii. 320; plan of general conspiracy at (May), ii. 323*n*; the disarming parade (13 May), ii. 324; native troops at, disarmed, ii. 344; Sir J. Lawrence's opinion of disarmament at, ii. 354.

Michel, Maj.-Gen., his operations against Tántiá Topí, v. 224*n*; given military command of both Málwá and Rájputána (Aug '58), v. 229; joins Col. Lockhart at Nálkérá, v. 229; pushes forward troops to cover Indúr (Aug '58), v. 229; advances to Chápairá (Sept), v. 229; drives Tántiá Topí from Rájgarh (Sept '58), v. 230; advances to Sironj in pursuit of Tántiá Topí (5 Sept '58), v. 231; marches on Mangráulí (9 Oct '58), v. 236; defeats Tántiá Topí there, v. 236; marches on Ráo Sáhíab at Sindwáhá (10 Oct '58), v. 237; defeats Ráo Sáhíab there (15 Oct '58), v. 237; catches Tántiá Topí at Kurai, near Ságár, v. 238; destroys half Tántiá Topí's army at Kurai (25 Oct '58), v. 238; chases

**Michel, Maj.-Gen.—cont.**

Tántiá Topí from Sindwáhá to Lálitpúr, v. 238; joins Brig. Parke at Hoshangábád (7 Nov '58), v. 242; endeavours to track Tántiá Topí through the wild Betúl country (7-10 Nov '58), v. 243; recrosses Narbadá at Barwání (20 Nov '58), v. 245; occupies Cháprá (Jan '59), v. 255; the skilful arrangements which hunted down Tántiá Topí, v. 268; marches 1,700 miles himself in this famous pursuit, v. 268.

Michní, Sipáhís at, disarmed, ii. 374.

Middleton, Capt., his daring in attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140; present with his battery at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; distinguishes himself at Sheorájpur (8 Dec), iv. 195; accompanies Sir Hope Grant's column in Oudh (11 Apr '58), iv. 346; his conspicuous gallantry in the chase of Kúnwar Singh (15 Apr '58), iv. 331 and *n*.

Midnapúr, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.

Mihrwán Singh, attempts to kill Capt. Conolly (Aug), iv. 411.

Miles, Lieut., commands Cavalry at Gondah, iii. 263.

Miles, Lieut., sent to do duty with Nipálese (Aug), iv. 222.

Miles, Lieut., killed at outbreak in Múltán (31 Apr '58), v. 213.

Miller, Col., enters Jabalpur with Madras Infantry (2 Aug), v. 70; commands Madras Infantry there, v. 133.

Miller, Lieut.-Col. W. H., commands artillery in Whitlock's column, v. 133; greatly distinguishes himself at Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 137.

Mills, Capt., killed in gallant charge on rebels at Mehídpur (8 Nov), v. 50.

Mills, Lieut., killed in attack on Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 158.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## MIL-MIR]

## INDEX.

349

Mills, Mrs., her sufferings while escaping from Faizábád, iii. 270; succoured and sent to Gorákhpúr by Rájah Mán Singh, iii. 270.

Milman, Col., commands small force at A'zamgarh (Mar '58), iv. 319; blockaded in A'zamgarh gaol, by Kúnwar Singh (4 Apr '58), iv. 326; marches against Kúnwar Singh (21 Mar '58), iv. 319; attacked, and driven back, by Kúnwar Singh (22 Mar '58), iv. 320.

Mínás, a people of Sirohí, vi. 162.

Minchanah, Táluk of, i. 118*n*.

Mír A'lam, Nizám's minister, helps the English in 1806, i. 171.

Mírāj, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. 14; its description, v. *xi*; the Chief of, forced to surrender his ammunition (June '58), v. 172.

Míran-ki-Sarai, Sir Colin Campbell reaches, iv. 210; place where Capt. Hodson and Sir Colin Campbell met (30 Dec), iv. 208.

Míránpúr Kátra, point of junction of Gen. Penny and Brig. Walpole's forces (Apr '58), iv. 349; Col. Jones brings in Gen. Penny's column there (3 May '58), iv. 352.

Mírath, a division of N. W. Prov., ii. *xvii*, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 125, 134; description of cantonment, ii. 39; its importance and garrison, i. 415; a Native centre of news-transmission, i. 361*n*.

34th Native Regt. disbanded at (1844), i. 219; becomes headquarters of the Artillery, i. 359; preponderance of Hindús in 3rd Native Cavalry at, i. 415*n*.

A disturbing Faqir appears there in April, i. 415; conspiracy before the Mutiny at, v. 292; the story of mixing ground bones with flour, i. 417; Native troops accustomed for years to use greased cartridges, i. 379; Sipáhís permitted to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; Sipáhís

Mírath—*cont.*

apparently contented in early May, i. 428.

Incendiary fires break out (23 Apr), ii. 34; Cavalry troopers refuse to take cartridges (24 Apr), i. 416; Court of inquiry into conduct of Cavalry, ii. 33; constitution of Court, ii. 35; the 85 troopers ordered to be tried by Court-Martial, ii. 35; trial (6 May), and verdict of Court, ii. 36; sentence confirmed, ii. 37; sentence on the 85 troopers carried out (9 May), ii. 38.

Exciting rumours on 9 May, ii. 39; Sipáhís communicate with Dehlí before outbreak, v. 313; the Natives prepare for the outbreak during 10 May, ii. 40; last telegram before outbreak, i. 437*n*; great outbreak (10 May), i. 437, ii. 41; circumstances of the outbreak at, v. 313; the 85 troopers released from prison by their comrades, ii. 43; general massacre of Europeans, ii. 44; slaughter of Europeans during night of 10-11 May, ii. 51; Mrs. Craigie saved by the fidelity of her husband's troopers, ii. 52.

Extraordinary inactivity of European troops at and after outbreak, ii. 46, 54; mutineers allowed to escape through culpable delay, ii. 50; the policy of pursuing mutineers discussed, ii. 80; strength of European troops at, ii. 46; conduct of principal officers during the outbreak, ii. 47; Capt. Craigie and Lieut. Clarke boldly try to control the mutiny, ii. 48; cautious conduct of Col. Smyth, ii. 47, 48, and *n*; prompt act of Col. A. Wilson, ii. 48, 49; deliberate action of Gen. Hewitt, ii. 49; cause of unpreparedness at station, ii. 78; instances of courage and devotion at outbreak, ii. 56; evidences of forethought in the outbreak, v. 317.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

350

INDEX.

[MIR-MIT

rath—*cont.*

Some fugitives from Dehli reach (11 May), ii. 73; martial law proclaimed at (13 May), ii. 130; mutiny of Sappers at (15 May), ii. 133; direct communication with, severed (21 May), iii. 102; after outbreak, attention given to defence only, ii. 129; complete effacement of English at, ii. 130*n*; help in suppression of crime given by military not before 24 May, ii. 135.

Civilians from Murádábád reach, in safety (6 June), iii. 222; bankers refuse to advance money to the Government (June), vi. 127; Mr. Dunlop organizes volunteers at, vi. 127; Gújars driven from neighbourhood of, vi. 128; panic and selfishness rule military counsels (May–Sept), iii. 200.

Mír Bákír Húsen, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267.

Mírí, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Mír Ja'far, i. 150; his descendant resides at Murshídábád, vi. 26.

Mír Kásim, makes Munger the capital of Bihár (1766), iv. 91*n*, vi. 34.

Mír Khán Sáhíb, Saíad, his faithfulness and bravery at Mírath (11 May), ii. 496.

Mír Muhammad Húsén Khán, Názim, shelters Col. Lennox and family for nine days, and sends them to Gorákhpúr, iii. 270.

Mír Punah Ali, presents petition of mutineers to Náná Sáhíb, ii. 500.

Mírwa, Col. Rowcroft's camp at (Dec), iv. 225.

Mírza, faithful Muhammadan servant of Mr. Blake, tries to save Europeans at Gwáliár, iii. 115*n*.

Mírzá Abdulla, his treacherous conduct, v. 347.

Mírzá Gaffúr Beg, sent by rebels to stop approach of Gen. Franks, iv. 233; his strong position at Bád-

Mírzá Gaffúr Beg—*cont.*

shághanj, iv. 233; he is completely defeated by Gen. Franks (23 Feb '58), iv. 235.

Mírzá Haidar, induces King of Dehli to become a Shíah, ii. 29.

Mírzá Mughul, publicly appointed Commander-in-chief in Dehli, v. 327; he is encouraged by the King of Dehli in opposing the English, v. 324.

Mírzá Muhammad Korash, Prince, eldest son of Bahádur Sháh, protests against succession of Jawan Bakht, ii. 21; his claims to Dehli succession recognized by Lord Canning, ii. 23, 24.

Mírzápúr, a district of Banáras division, iii. *xiii*, vi. 38; its description, vi. 45; poor descendant of ancient ruler of Banáras lives respected at, v. 290*n*.

Troops from, reach Alláhábád (9 May), ii. 182; Col. Pott's ingenuity in removing temptation from Sipáhís (June), vi. 47; invaded by defeated Sipáhís from A'rah (11 Aug), vi. 49; A'rah Sipáhís totally defeated (20 Aug), vi. 49; Kúnwar Singh makes irruption into (8 Sept), vi. 49.

Mírzá Takí Beg, his treasonable knowledge at Pesháwar, v. 347.

Mishmí, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Mitchell, Col., hears of the greased cartridge scare from a Sipáhí (16 Feb), i. 367; reproves his men angrily for the fears about the cartridges, i. 368; orders parade of Barhám-púr troops (28 Feb), i. 369; orders Cavalry and Artillery to be present at parade, i. 370; hearing a tumult, brings Cavalry and Artillery to overawe Infantry, i. 371; reluctantly countermands order for parade, i. 372; his prudence in face of the excited men, i. 371; reports dying confession of Isrí Pándí, i. 429*n*.

Mitchell, Sergeant, bravely remains

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## MIT-MONJ

## INDEX.

351

**Mitchell, Sergeant—cont.**

at Mainpurí during mutiny, iii. 104.

**Mitháulí, captured by Col. Colin Troup** (8 Oct '58), v. 204.**Mithaulí Rájah, shelters English fugitives, iii. 255; feeds English fugitives concealed in the jungles till October, iii. 255; orders English fugitives to Kachauna for greater safety, iii. 258.****Mocatta, Lieut., reads order to Láhor Sipáhís, directing them to pile arms, ii. 325.****Mohádaba, fugitives from Faizábád betrayed there, iii. 269.****Mohamdi, massacre of Europeans at, ii. 307; plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.****Mohamrah, in Persia, proclamation of King of Persia found there, ii. 30; Gen. Havelock leaves there (15 May), ii. 211.****Mohan, on the Sáí, Mr. Pat Carnegy, chief civil officer at, v. 197; rebels attempt to capture (7 Aug '58), v. 197; they are compelled to retreat from, by Col. Eveleigh, v. 197.****Mohan Láí, his evidence as to undecided conduct of Sipáhís after Mirath outbreak, v. 356.****Mohárar, pursuit of Kálpí rebels stopped here (3 June), v. 148.****Mohar Singh, leads the revolt in Muzaffarnagar (June), vi. 123.****Moir, Capt., left in charge of A'lam-bágh (13 Nov), iv. 121.****Moisu 'd Din, Prince, heads the revolt at Vellúr (1806), i. 166.****Mokand Láí, see Mukand Láí.****Möller, Lieut., arrests an assassin single-handed in Great Bazaar, Mirath (14 May), ii. 55.****Mollinchu, a branch of the Ganges on the Sundarban, vi. 6.****Momin Khán, faithful trooper who keeps to Capt. Conolly, iv. 411.****Monck-Mason, Capt., Political Agent at Jodhpúr, his character, iii. 172; receives a small Contingent of troops from Jodhpúr, iii. 172;****Monck-Mason, Capt.—cont.**

applied to by Abbás Alí for promise of pardon (25 Aug), iv. 393; prevented by Government order from making terms with Abbás Alí, iv. 393, 395; killed near A'wah (18 Sept), iv. 397.

**Moncrieff, Capt., assists in restoring order in Chutiá Nágpúr (Jan '58), iv. 308.****Moncrieff, Rev. Mr., his devotion to duty during siege of Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 243.****Mondoh, gives the final blow to Capt. Douglas in the King of Dehlí's palace (11 May), v. 319.****Money, Lieut., Artillery officer, heroically fights mutineers at Dehlí with Artillery only (18 June), ii. 414n; commands Artillery at flank attack on rebels, from Dehlí Ridge (14 July), ii. 440; wounded at Ludlow Castle, Dehlí (23 July), ii. 447.****Money, Mr. Alonzo, Magistrate, his view of the danger threatening Gayá, iii. 72; directed to bring treasure from Gayá to Patná, iii. 72; resolves to abandon treasure at Gayá, iii. 72; his resolution to abandon the treasure indefensible, iii. 73; induced by Mr. Hollings to return to Gayá for treasure, iii. 73; returns to Gayá, summons fresh troops, and proceeds to remove treasure, iii. 74; burns Government paper, and conveys treasure to Calcutta (2 Aug), iii. 74; his reason for retiring from Gayá to Calcutta, iii. 75n; his disobedience, vacillation, and blundering, converted into a triumph, iii. 75.**

Resumes his duties at Gayá, iv. 312; induces Capt. Rattray to march against Cavalry, who wheel round and sack Gayá (8 Sept), iv. 312; made a C.B. for his extraordinary conduct, iii. 76n.

**Money, Mr. D. J., Judge of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.**

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

- Monson, Gen., his retreat from the Chambal, ii. 115.
- Montgomery, Mr. Robert, his early and life character, ii. 319, v. 183; appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 38; becomes Judicial Commissioner in the Panjáb (1853), i. 47*n*.  
His prudent measures for the safety of Láhör, ii. 321; calls a council at Anárkali, ii. 321; present at disarming of Láhör Sipáhís (13 May), ii. 324; secures important places near Láhör, ii. 327; urges Mr. Cooper to secure Govindgarh, ii. 327; his account of Nicholson's march to Gurdáspúr, ii. 480*n*.  
Becomes Chief Commissioner of Oudh (16 May '58), v. 183; his discreet method of acting under the Oudh proclamation (June '58), v. 183.
- Montgomery, Major, leads expedition and relieves A'ligarh, iii. 192.
- Montgomery, Sergeant, bravely remains at Mainpúri during mutiny, iii. 104.
- Montesor, Col., irritates his Sipáhís by restrictions (1806), i. 170; by vigour and mercy prevents mutiny at Haidarábád, i. 172.
- Moore, Capt., his conspicuous bravery at Kánhpúr, ii. 241; defeats an attack on Kánhpúr by ingenuity, ii. 249*n*; reluctantly favours capitulation, ii. 252; negotiates Kánhpúr capitulation, ii. 252; leads the Kánhpúr garrison out of the intrenchment, ii. 254; murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 259.
- Moore, Capt., guides Brig. Parke's detachment through Chhotá Udairpúr jungles (Nov '58), v. 246.
- Moore, Dr., murdered by revolvers in Sambalpúr (Dec), iv. 307.
- Moore, Mr., Joint Magistrate at Mirzápúr, vi. 46; seizes and hangs the rebel chief of Bhudoí, vi. 48; reward offered for his head, vi. Moore, Mr.—*cont.*  
48; he is set upon and beheaded (4 July), vi. 48.
- Moore, Mrs., her courage during the Kánhpúr siege, ii. 243.
- Moors, early name for Indians, i. 146.
- Moorsom, Lieut., his great services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252; killed in capture of iron bridge at Lakhnao (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.
- Moramáu, rebels defeated at, by Brig. Eveleigh (8 Nov '58), iv. 202.
- Morár, cantonment of Gwáliár, iv. *xv*; Tántiá Topí leads Gwáliár Contingent from (9 Nov), v. 306; rebel troops occupy at instigation of Rání of Jhánsí (30 May '58), v. 146; Sir Hugh Rose drives out rebels (16 June '58), v. 151.
- Morásá, halting-place of Brig. Parke (18 Aug '58), v. 227.
- Morí Gate, at Dehlí, ii. 393.
- Morland, Mr., supports the claim of Náná Sáhib, i. 74*n*; declines an unwonted proposal of visit by Náná Sáhib, i. 422.
- Morphy, Capt., dies fighting bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 177.
- Morrison, Gen., induces the Bengal Sipáhís to labour at Arakan, i. 197.
- Morton, Sergeant-Major, conveys Mr. Christian's child safely to Lakhnao, iii. 255; himself taken to Lakhnao and there murdered (16 Nov), iii. 260*n*.
- Morwána, Mr. Dunlop's approach scares rebels from, vi. 133.
- Moseley, Col., marches with the 64th to Sindh (1844), i. 207; condones the temporary mutiny of his regiment, i. 208; his mistake entails a second mutiny in his regiment, i. 208; removed from regiment, and cashiered, i. 211.
- Mosque, the, on Ridge at Dehlí, ii. 389.
- Motihári, capital of Champáran, near Patná, iii. *xvii*, 26; abandoned by Europeans, iii. 70.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## MOT-MUH]

## INDEX.

353

- Motí Mahall, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247; description of, iv. *xvii*; Military Police at, mutiny (12 June), iii. 279; Gen. Havelock's rear-guard extricated from (27 Sept), iii. 366; attack and capture of (17 Nov), iv. 143.
- Motí Masjid, in A'gra fort, converted into a hospital, iii. 188.
- Moti Misr, discloses Patná conspiracy of 1845, i. 224*n*.
- Mouat, Dr., witnesses "Panic Sunday," vi. 20*n*; his description of "Panic Sunday" at Calcutta, iii. 17*n*.
- Moulmein, i. 215.
- Mound, the, in rear of Dehli Ridge, ii. 433*n*.
- Mountstevens, Capt., killed at attack on Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 439*n*.
- Mowbray-Thomson, Capt., *see* Thomson, Capt. Mowbray.
- Mubárákpúr, captured by Col. Wroughton (27 Sept), iv. 223.
- Mudhal, its description, v. *xi*; state in southern Maráthá conuntry, v. 14.
- Múdkí, mutiny of the 64th at (1844), i. 207.
- Múdkípúr, military position at Lakhnao, iii. 241; mutineers of Lakhnao occupy, iii. 251.
- Mughal Mirzá, a Dehli prince, secreted in Humáyun's tomb, iv. 55; his death, iv. 55.
- Mughul Beg, murderer of Commissioner Fraser, ii. 60; evidence given at his trial, ii. 59*n*.
- Mughul Empire, its surviving influence in 1857, ii. 1.
- Mugra, point at which Chitrágáon mutineers re-entered British territory (3 Dec), iv. 295.
- Muhamdí, situation and garrison of, iii. 257; Mr. Christian sends conveyance to bring Europeans to Sítápúr, iii. 259; Capt. Orr occupies fort with troops, iii. 258; Mrs. Orr sent away from (1 June), iii. 258; massacre of Europeans at, ii. 307; treasure removed into
- Muhamdí—*cont.*  
fort (2 June), iii. 258; fugitives from Sháhjahánpúr arrive there (3 June), iii. 215; massacre of fugitives from (5 June), iii. 259.
- Occupied in force by the Maulaví (16 May '58), iv. 377; the Maulaví cleverly withdraws from, into Oudh (24 May '58), iv. 378; plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.
- Muhammadábád, one of two stations in A'zamgarh, loyally held by Muhammad Táki, vi. 67; occupied by Sir Hope Grant (15 Apr '58), iv. 348.
- Muhammadans, how affected by changes in educational system, i. 143; reasons for their antagonism to the English, iii. 237; *see* large number in the Duáb the cause of rapid spread of sedition there, ii. 196; their large number at Kánhpúr a cause of sedition, ii. 228; early concern in the Mutiny doubted, i. 414.
- Muhammadanism, sectarianism of, ii. 29.
- Muhammad-bágh, position seized by Sir Colin Campbell (2 Mar '58), iv. 258.
- Muhammad Bakhs, Risáldár, takes arms from Irregulars at Gorákhpúr (1 Aug), vi. 58; created extra Aide-de-Camp to the Governor-General, vi. 58.
- Muhammad Bakht Khán, an effusively loyal Subahdár at Baréli, iii. 203*n*; becomes an active leader in rebellion (14 May), iii. 203; induced by Khán Bahádúr Khán to go to Dehli (June), ii. 426; appointed Lord Governor-General and Commander-in-Chief in Dehli (1 July), v. 327; acknowledged by the King of Dehli as his officer, v. 323; attacks the rear of Dehli Ridge, but fails (4 July), ii. 426; his proclamation of 12 July, v. 328; evacuates Dehli (19 Sept), iv. 50; urges the Dehli King to

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

354

INDEX.

[MUH-MUL

- Muhammad Bakht Khán—*cont.*  
defy the English, iv. 50; endeavours to persuade the King to keep with the army, iv. 51; marches away towards Oudh, iv. 51.
- Muhammad Darwesh, his petition to Mr. Colvin (27 Mar), v. 339; the loyalty and faithfulness in his letter to Mr. Colvin, v. 348.
- Muhammad Husén, leader of rebels at Gorákhpúr (Aug), iv. 222; offers 5,000 rupees for Mr. Bird's head, vi. 59; gets possession of Gorákhpúr (13 Aug), vi. 59; seeks to hold A'mórha (June '58), v. 196; driven from A'mórha by Major Cox (9 June '58), v. 196; defeated at Harhá (18 June '58), v. 196; joins Balá Ráo at Tulsipúr (16 Dec '58), v. 204.
- Muhammad Husén Khán, Názim Mír, shelters Col. Lennox and family for nine days, and sends them to Gorákhpúr, iii. 270.
- Muhammad Husén, Sháh, a Wáhábí Maulavi arrested by Mr. Tayler at Patná, iii. 34.
- Muhammad Khán, Wazír, ruler of Tonk, vi. 154; actively assists the English, vi. 154.
- Muhammad Nazím Khán, faithful officer of Irregulars, iii. 211*n*.
- Muhammad Rahmat Khán, loyally takes charge of Bijnaur (16 Aug), vi. 111; driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán (23 Aug), vi. 111.
- Muhammad Sádik, the name attached to Persian proclamation at Dehlí (March), ii. 30.
- Muhammad Shafí, officer of Irregulars, labours to corrupt his regiment, at Barélí (31 May), iii. 210; leads left wing of Irregulars to mutiny, iii. 210.
- Muhammad Táki, loyally holds Muhammadábád, during Mutiny, vi. 67.
- Muhammad Zohar Alí, his report to the King of Dehlí, v. 325.
- Muñ-uddín Chishtí, of Sijistán, his mausoleum, iii. x.
- Muir, Mr. William, testifies to the misinformation given to Col. Greathed before A'gra surprize, iv. 69*n*; calls Brig. Hope Grant to A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 74.
- Mujud, the Abyssinian, his warning to Mr. Everett, at Dehlí, v. 345; confesses the whole Sidi Kambar conspiracy, v. 346.
- Mukandara pass, foolishly left open by Kotá rebels (22 Mar '58), iv. 402.
- Mukund Deo, last Hindú King of Orísá, defeated (1567), vi. 4.
- Mukund Lal, Secretary to the King of Dehlí, on the rumours current before the outbreak, ii. 31; his evidence as to the King's complicity in the murder of the Europeans, v. 332; his evidence of the peculiar relations between the King of Dehlí and the Sipáhís, v. 346; his evidence as to the imprisonment of Europeans in Dehlí, v. 331.
- Mukandrá, a range of hills in Jhaláwar, vi. 162.
- Mulá, river near Púná, v. xi.
- Mulganj, suburb of Alláhábád, attacked by Col. Neill (15 June), ii. 200.
- Mulhár Ráo Holkar, his defeat in 1817, v. xi.
- Mulráj, succeeds his father as Governor of Múltán (Sept 1844), i. 13; heavily fined by the Láhor Durbar on his succession, i. 13; agrees to pay the Durbar 18 lakhs, i. 13; asks the British Government to arbitrate between him and the Durbar, i. 13; goes to Láhor, in 1847, to get the 18 lakhs reduced, i. 14; resigns the Governorship of Múltán, i. 14; pretends to give up possession of Múltán, i. 14; heads the insurgents who murder the English officers, i. 15; marches out against Edwardes, and is beaten back, i. 20; traitor-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## MUL-MURJ

## INDEX.

355

Múlráj—*cont.*

ously joined by Sher Singh, i. 23; surrenders to the English (21 Jan '49), i. 29.

Multái, in Nágpur, Tántiá Topí forced to turn back at (Nov '58), v. 241.

Multán, description of, iv. xvii; its value to the English in the Pan-jáb, ii. 459; Sáwan Mall shot (Sept 1844), i. 13; Sirdar Khán Singh appointed Governor (1847), i. 14; Múlráj becomes Governor of, i. 13; English officers murdered at (1848), i. 15; siege of (5 Sept 1848), i. 23; Lieut. Edwardes marches against, i. 19; captured by Gen. Whish, i. 28.

Outbreak of disarmed Sipáhís at (Aug '58), v. 213; terrible slaughter of the insurgent Sipáhís, v. 214.

Mundás, a people of Chútiá Nágpur, iv. xiii, 95.

Mungér, district of Bhágalpur, iv. xiii, iv. 91, vi. 3; the capital of Bengál under Mir Kásim (1762), iv. 91n, vi. 34; proposed as residence for King of Dehlí (1804), ii. 5.

Some European soldiers sent to garrison, iv. 93.

Munro, Ensign, murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Munro, Colonel, sent to inquire into disaffection at Walajahábád (1806), i. 177.

Munro, Major, one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 230n.

Munro, Major Hector, executes mutinous Sipáhís (1764), i. 150.

Munro, Sergeant, wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikan-dar-bágh (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Munro, Sir Thomas, opposed to annexation policy, i. 57n; favours liberality to deposed princes, i. 72; receives letter of complaints of Madras Sipáhís (1822), i. 192.

Murád A'li, Kotwál of A'gra, pro-

Murád A'li—*cont.*

claims King of Dehlí there, iii. 186.

Murádábád, a district of Rohilkhand, iii. xii, iv. xviii, vi. 38; its garrison, iii. 218; Mr. J. C. Wilson's report as to taunting Sipáhís by Native women, ii. 42n; Sipáhís from, garrison Saháranpur, iii. 199.

Party of Mírath mutineers encamps near (18 May), iii. 218; Sipáhís from, attack and disperse the Mírath mutineers, iii. 218; Sipáhís in, again appear faithful, by arresting mutineers (19 May), iii. 219.

Partial mutiny among the Sipáhís, iii. 219; gaol broken open (19 May), vi. 104; prisoners released from gaol by Sipáhís, but many brought back by other Sipáhís, iii. 219.

Fanatics from Rámpur threaten (21 May), iii. 219; Sipáhís of, attack and disperse Rámpur fanatics, iii. 220; chief disturber of, killed by the police, iii. 220.

Mutineers from Rúrkí enter (21 May), vi. 105; second party of mutineers approach (23 May), iii. 220; second party of mutineers, captured, but stripped of arms, and turned loose, iii. 220.

Open mutiny breaks out (2 June), iii. 222; Sipáhís take possession of treasure, iii. 221; Mr. Saunders destroys Government paper at, iii. 221; Europeans escape from, to Nainí Tál, iii. 222; Nawáb of Rámpur sends news of mutiny at Baréli, iii. 221.

People of, resist rebel leaders (21 Apr '58), iv. 364; the place is occupied by Brig. Jones (26 Apr '58), iv. 364; Col. Coke captures 21 rebel ringleaders there, iv. 365; placed under command of Brig. Coke (25 May '58), iv. 378.

Mr. J. C. Wilson's Official Narrative of mutiny at, ii. 82.

23 \*

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

356

INDEX.

[MUR-MUT

Murphy, Farrier, his gallantry in the chase of Kúnwar Singh (15 Apr '58), iv. 331.

Murphy, Mr., a clerk at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Murphy, Mrs., resides with her four children at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Murphy, Mr. James, interpreter during trial of King of Dehli, v. 361.

Murphy, Private, one of four survivors from Kánhpúr massacre, ii. 262.

Murphy, Sergeant, works his gun effectively at Indúr Residency (1 July), iii. 147.

Murray, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.

Murray, Lieut., joins in gallant charge at Ráwal (Nov), v. 51.

Murray, Mr., breaks off diplomatic relations with Persia (1855), i. 202.

Murshidábád, district of Rájsháhi, iii. *xii*. vi. 3, 26; residence of Nawáb Nazim of Bengal, i. 366; people tranquillized by Nawáb Nazim (Mar), i. 373.

Músá Bágh, a military position in Lakhnao, iii. 241, iv. 256; attack and capture of (19 Mar '58), iv. 282.

Musalman, *see* Muhammadans.

Múshairí Pass, Capt. Meade cuts road through (Mar '59), v. 260; Mán Singh's family surrender at (25 Mar '59), v. 260.

Mustafá Beg, his double treachery (1806), i. 165*n*.

Mutá, river near Púná, v. *xi*.

Muter, Capt., leads skirmishers of fourth column at assault of Dehli, iv. 28; assumes command of fourth column on the fall of Major Reid, iv. 30.

Mutiny (Chronological list of former mutinies):—  
     Bengal Army, first mutiny (1764), i. 150.  
     Bengal Army, second mutiny (1764), i. 150.  
     Vizagapatán (1790), i. 341*n*.

Mutiny—*cont.*

Haidarábád (1806), i. 171.  
 Nandídúrg (1806), i. 173.  
 Páliamkottá (1806), i. 174.  
 The outbreak at Vellúr (1806), i. 162; its real causes, i. 183.  
 Wallajáhábád (1806), i. 176.  
 Officers of Madras Army (1809), i. 184.  
 Barrackpúr (1824), i. 196.  
 Asigarh (1840), i. 212*n*.  
 Máligáon (1840), i. 212*n*.  
 Sikandarábád (1840), i. 212*n*.  
 Jabalpur (Dec 1843), i. 214.  
 Firúzpur (1844), i. 203.  
 Madras troops at Bombay (19 Feb 1844), i. 216.  
 Panjáb (1849), i. 227.  
 Wazirábád (1849), i. 229.  
 Govindgarh (1850), i. 230.  
 Barhámpúr (27 Feb), i. 370.  
 First outbreak at Lakhnao (3 May), iii. 243; distinct evidences of premeditation, v. 320, 335; the Maulavi prime mover in preliminary conspiracy, v. 292; published prophecy of its approach (15 Sept '56), v. 343; plot to rise in rebellion on 10 March, i. 388; this plot frustrated, i. 389; it was a Muhammadan not a Hindú conspiracy, v. 340, 349.  
 Discussion as to its cause, v. 279; its deep-seated cause, i. 260, 262, 290, 333; its real cause, v. 282; opinion of educated Hindús as to its cause, v. 282; the main centres of revolt, v. 293; effect of refusal to acknowledge right of adoption, v. 289; effect of the unjust treatment of Náná Sáhib, v. 289; effect of the unjust treatment of Ráo of Kírwi, v. 290; effect of the harsh treatment of Jhánsí, iii. 121; Sipáhís show their antagonism to the annexation of Oudh, in 1855, v. 288.  
 Sir John Lawrence holds to the greased-cartridge theory, v. 280; the real action of the greased cartridges, v. 292; ignorance of

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## MUT]

## INDEX.

357

Mutiny—*cont.*

officials of its real character, v. 296; Lord Canning's early mistakes are due to ignorant official councillors, v. 299; the great effect of Sindhiá's loyalty on, v. 294; previous good faith secures Sindhiá's loyalty during, v. 294; the responsibility for rests with English Government as well as with the Court of Directors, v. 271; really ended with the Queen's famous Proclamation (1 Nov '58), v. 277.

Its encouragement and warning, vi. 168; the behaviour of the people corresponded exactly to the character of British rule, v. 295; districts sympathetically ruled were loyal, vi. 169; districts harshly ruled were disloyal, vi. 169.

Chronological list showing spread of the great Mutiny:—

- Míráth (10 May), i. 438.  
 Dehli (11 May), ii. 57.  
 Firúzpur (13 May), ii. 330.  
 Muzaífarnagar (13 May), iii. 202.  
 Murádábád, the first (19 May), iii. 319.  
 A'ligarh (20 May), iii. 103.  
 Nausháhrá (21 May), ii. 358.  
 Balandshahr (21 May), iii. 103; vi. 134.  
 Mainpúri (22 May), iii. 104.  
 Itáwah (23 May), iii. 107.  
 Hoti-Mardán (23 May), ii. 363.  
 Nasirábád (28 May), iii. 168.  
 Lakhnao (30 May), iii. 249.  
 Mathurá (30 May), iii. 108, vi. 91.  
 Hódal (31 May), iii. 109.  
 Baréli (31 May), iii. 207, vi. 106.  
 Sháhjahánpur (31 May), iii. 213.  
 Budáun (1 June), iii. 217.  
 Murádádáb (2 June), iii. 222.  
 A zamgarh (3 June), ii. 161, vi. 63.  
 Nímach (3 June), iii. 169.

Mutiny—*cont.*

- Saháranpúr, the first (3 June) iii. 201.  
 Sítápúr (3 June), iii. 254.  
 Banáras (4 June), ii. 167, iii. 8.  
 Kánhpúr (4 June), ii. 232.  
 Jaunpúr (5 June), ii. 178.  
 Maláun (5 June), iii. 256.  
 Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 188, iii. 8, vi. 70.  
 Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123.  
 Faizábád (7 June), iii. 268.  
 Jálándhar (7 June), ii. 375.  
 Lodiáná (8 June), ii. 378.  
 Philúr (8 June), ii. 376.  
 Daryábád (9 June), iii. 274.  
 Fathpúr (9 June), ii. 275.  
 Náogáon (9 June), iii. 128.  
 Sikrorá (9 June), iii. 263.  
 Sultánpúr (9 June), iii. 272.  
 Salóni (10 June), iii. 273.  
 Gondah (10 June), iii. 264.  
 Lálitpúr (12 June), i. 66.  
 Bandah (14 June), iii. 131, vi. 81.  
 Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.  
 Hamírpur (14 June), vi. 83.  
 Aurangábád (15 June), v. 8.  
 Fathgarh (18 June), iii. 226.  
 Rohtak (June), ii. 411.  
 Háthras (1 July), iii. 196.  
 Indúr (1 July), iii. 142.  
 Máu (1 July), iii. 156.  
 Ságár (1 July), v. 68.  
 Sánsí (2 July), iii. 197.  
 A'gra (4 July), iii. 179.  
 Jhelam (7 July), ii. 469.  
 Siálkot (9 July), ii. 472.  
 Saháranpúr, second (11 July), iii. 201.  
 At Burhánpur (July), v. 40.  
 Dánápúr (25 July), iii. 45.  
 Sigaulí (25 July), iii. 47.  
 Hazáribágh (30 July), iv. 95.  
 Kolhápúr (31 July), v. 21, 26.  
 Muzaífarpúr (31 July), iii. 71.  
 Near Ránchí (31 July), iv. 96.  
 Chaibásá (5 Aug), iv. 96.  
 Parúliá (5 Aug), iv. 96.  
 Nasirábád (10 Aug), iv. 387.  
 Nímach (12 Aug), iv. 388.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

358

INDEX.

[MUT-NAG

Mutiny—*cont.*

- Deogarh (Aug), iv. 99.  
 Bhágulpúr (14 Aug), iv. 94.  
 Anádra (21 Aug), iv. 389.  
 Erinpuram (22 Aug), iv. 391.  
 Nagód (27 Aug), v. 74.  
 Jabalpúr (18 Sept), v. 70.  
 Deogarh (9 Oct), iv. 312.  
 Kotá (15 Oct), iv. 398.  
 Chitragáon (18 Nov), iv. 292,  
 vi. 31.  
 Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.  
 Madárganj (4 Dec), iv. 298.  
 Jalpaíguri (5 Dec), iv. 298.
- Mutineers, Lord Canning's famous  
 Resolution with respect to treat-  
 ment of, iii. 89.
- Muzaffarábád, Guláb Singh prepares  
 to stop mutineers at (June), ii.  
 372*n*.
- Muzaffargarh, situation and descrip-  
 tion of, iii. *xii*.
- Muzaffarnagar, a district of Míreth  
 division, iii. *xii*, vi. 38; descrip-  
 tion of district, vi. 123; rising at,  
 provoked by Mr. Berford's pusil-  
 lanimity, iii. 201; Mutiny breaks  
 out (13 May), iii. 202; murder of  
 Lieut. Smith at (11 June), vi.  
 109*n*; Oudh rebels congregate in  
 (Aug '58), v. 191.
- Muzaffarpúr, capital of Tirhút, near  
 Patná, iii. *xii*, 26, iv. *xix*; riot at,  
 in 1855, i. 145; defenceless condi-  
 tion of, at end of July, iii. 70;  
 Mr. Tayler directs officials at, to  
 retire on Patná (31 July), iii. 70;  
 Mr. Tayler's order is happily  
 obeyed, iii. 71; the Hindú popula-  
 tion protect the place after re-  
 tirement of the officials, iii. 71;  
 raided by Mehndi Husén (Aug),  
 iv. 311.

## N.

- Nabhá, Native state bounding Gur-  
 gáon, vi. 139.
- Nabhá, Rájah of, his unfaltering  
 faithfulness, ii. 121; safely escorts  
 siege-train from Philúr to Dehlí  
 Force, ii. 141; supplies Contingent  
 to cover Lodiána, ii. 378; his ser-  
 vices in protecting the Panjáb, v.  
 214.
- Nabí Bakhsh Khán, his letter to the  
 King of Dehlí counselling mercy,  
 v. 348.
- Nadaulí, point at which Gen. Penny's  
 force crossed the Ganges (Apr '58),  
 iv. 349.
- Nadí, small stream near Bangáon, v.  
 206.
- Nadíá, a district of Bengal, vi. 3.
- Nádir Shah, his invasion of India,  
 i. 81.
- Nádir Sháh, of Faizábád, warns  
 Col. Goldney of coming Mutiny,  
 iii. 267.
- Nádolai, a hill of Jodhpúr, vi. 159.
- Nága Hills, a district of A'sám, vi. 3.
- Naghai, village where Kúnwar Singh  
 checks pursuit of the English (17  
 Apr '58), iv. 332.
- Nágal, Col. Coke marches upon (17  
 Apr '58), iv. 361.
- Nagar, town in Himalayas where Mr.  
 Dunlop hears of Mutiny (31 May),  
 vi. 126.
- Nagar Párkhar, a town of Sindh, vi.  
 145.
- Naghína, Rúrkí mutineers plunder  
 (20 May), vi. 105; captured and  
 plundered by Muhammadans (23  
 Aug), vi. 111; strong rebel en-  
 campment at, iv. 362; astonishing  
 charges of Multání Cavalry at, iv.  
 363*n*; defeat and slaughter of  
 rebels at (21 Apr '58), iv. 362;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## NAG-NAJ

## INDEX.

359

Naghina—*cont.*

Lieut. Gostling killed in this attack, iv. 363.

Naglí, anarchical condition of (Aug), v. 325.

Nagod, district of Ságar and Nabadá territories, v. *xi*, 60; its garrison, v. 74; Major Hampton commands at, v. 74; attempt of Jhánsí Europeans to communicate with, iii. 125; Sipáhs at, resist mutiny for a long time, iii. 131; mutiny at (27 Aug), v. 74; mutineers escort their officers to Mirzápúr (27 Aug), v. 74; Gen. Whitlock ordered to march on (17 Mar '58), v. 135; occupied by Brig. McDuff (Apr '58), v. 137.

Nágpúr, in Central India, governed Orísá (1803), iii. *xii*, vi. 4; description of, v. 77; dependency of the Peshwá, i. 71; residence of Rájahs of, iv. 95; rich cotton-producing district, i. 62.

Rájah of, dies in 1853, i. 54; formally annexed (1854), i. 60; Col. John Low opposes annexation, i. 58; Bankha Báí threatens to burn the palace, i. 60.

Mr. Plowden, Chief Commissioner, v. 77; Mr. Plowden re-arms local force at, v. 133*n*; Residency converted into barracks (June), v. 78; refuge provided on Sítábaldí hills, v. 78; tranquillity preserved by Mr. Plowden, v. 78; intended rising communicated to Mr. Plowden (13 June), v. 78; Col. Cumberlande disarms local troops (17 June), v. 78; attempt to divert Gen. Woodburn's column to, v. 41.

Great danger of Tántiá Topí's presence in (Oct '58), v. 239; he at last enters the district (Oct '58), v. 239; the people antagonistic to Tántiá Topí, v. 240; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Nagra, one of two stations in A'zamgarh, loyally held by Asghar Alí,

Nagra—*cont.*

vi. 67; Kúnwar Singh cleverly escapes from Brig. Douglas here (18 Apr '58), iv. 333.

Nágupúra, village forming Sir Hugh Rose's left, at attack on Kúnch (6 May '58), v. 122.

Nágúr, linked in Mandesar insurrection (Sept), v. 45.

Náhargarh, Tántiá Topí's attempt on (28 Dec '58), v. 309; Tántiá Topí driven from, by the Native garrison (5 Jan '59), v. 230.

Nainí Tál, women and children from Baréli sent to (14 May), iii. 205; officers from Baréli reach, in safety, iii. 212; Europeans from Murádábád reach, in safety (6 June), iii. 222.

Najafgarh, anarchical condition of district (Aug), v. 325; Gen. Nicholson's victory at (25 Aug), iv. 1.

Najafgarh Canal, mutineers re-establish bridge over (6 Aug), ii. 485; attack on Dehlí Ridge from (18 June), ii. 414.

Najafgarh Jhíl aqueduct, at Dehlí, ii. 387.

Najíbábád, abandoned by rebels, occupied by Gen. Jones (18 Apr '58), iv. 362; the hall of audience destroyed at (22 Apr '58), vi. 115; Mr. Shakespear establishes his head-quarters there (25 Apr '58), vi. 115.

Najíbábád, Nawáb of, receives overtures from Rúrki mutineers (20 May), vi. 104; goes to steal treasure from Bijnaur just too late (21 May), vi. 106; sent to suppress some Mewáti marauders (23 May), vi. 106; returns to Bijnaur with armed Patháns (30 May), vi. 106; retires to Najíbábád, vi. 106; suddenly returns to Bijnaur (7 June), vi. 107; persuaded to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; receives charge of Bijnaur (7 June), vi. 108; proclaims himself ruler under King of Dehlí



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

360

INDEX.

[NAJ-NAN]

**Najfábád—cont.**

(10 June), vi. 109; appropriates money at Bijnaur, vi. 109.

Begins to persecute Hindús (July), vi. 110; driven from Bijnaur by Hindús (6 Aug), vi. 110; declares war on Bijnaur (23 Aug), vi. 111; captures and plunders Naghina (23 Aug), vi. 111; captures Bijnaur, vi. 111; establishes his rule at Bijnaur (Sept), vi. 112.

Attacks and plunders Miránpúr (5 Jan '58), vi. 112; attacks Khankal and Hardwár (7 Jan '58), vi. 112; attempts third raid, but is defeated by Capt. H. Boisragon (9 Jan '58), vi. 112; utter downfall of his power at Bijnaur (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; condemned to transportation, vi. 115n.

Nálkéráh, point of junction of Colonels Hope and Lockhart (Aug '58), v. 229.

Nának Chand, asserts that the populace plundered Bithúr Palace before the arrival of the English, ii. 294n; accuses Náná Narain Ráo of treachery, ii. 295n.

Náná Máu kí Ghát, Tántiá Topí crosses the Ganges at (9 Dec), v. 306.

Náná Narain Ráo, resident at Káhn-púr, mistaken for Náná Sáhíb, i. 423n; offers his services to the English after Havelock's victory (19 July), ii. 295; supplies the English with correspondence and proclamations of Náná Sáhíb, ii. 498; accused of treachery by his own countrymen, ii. 295n.

Náná Sáhíb, Dúndú Pant by name, adopted by Bájí Ráo, i. 73; succeeds Bájí Ráo in 1851, i. 73; his claim to Bájí Ráo's pension refused, i. 74; two British Commissioners support his claim, i. 74n; his claim opposed by Mr. Thomason and Lord Dalhousie, i. 70; jaghír of Bithúr granted to him, i. 74; his Memorial to the Court of Directors, rejected, i. 75; sends

**Náná Sáhíb—cont.**

Azim-ullah Khán as an agent to England, i. 79.

His long course of intrigue before 1857, i. 424; visits Kalpi, Dehli, and Lakhaon early in 1857, i. 422; his unwonted activity at beginning of Mutiny, i. 422; avoids Káhn-púr because not saluted there, i. 423n; his reasons for special stay at Káhn-púr, ii. 235; strangely urgent to have an interview with his friend Mr. Morland in April, i. 422; Mr. Gubbins's description of his visit to Lakhaon, i. 454; suddenly leaves Lakhaon for Káhn-púr, i. 426; his correspondence falls into English hands, ii. 498.

Sir Hugh Wheeler appeals to him for help, ii. 225; at invitation of Sir Hugh Wheeler, covers the Treasury and Magazine, ii. 226; conspires with Tiká Singh at Káhn-púr (1 June), ii. 231; on outbreak of Sipáhís he marches with them as far as Kalián-púr, ii. 232; induces the troops to go back to Káhn-púr, ii. 234; informs Sir Hugh Wheeler that he intends to attack intrenchments, ii. 236; assisted in siege of Káhn-púr garrison by Muhammadan Nawáb, ii. 264; secures the capitulation of Káhn-púr defenders, ii. 252; signs treaty of capitulation, ii. 253.

Charged with ordering massacre of Káhn-púr garrison, ii. 257n; remains in cantonment during massacre at Ghaut, ii. 258; stops slaughter of women and children, but orders destruction of men, ii. 258; his order to destroy Europeans leaving Káhn-púr in boats, ii. 499; orders murder of men in captured boat (30 June), ii. 263; his commendation of destruction of escaping Europeans (9 July), ii. 502.

Proclaimed Peshwá (1 July), ii. 263; translation of his procla.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## NAN-NAO]

## INDEX.

361

Naná Sâhib—*cont.*

mation (6 July), ii. 499; sends help to mutineers at Lakhnao (7 July), ii. 502; destroys fugitives from Fathgarh, ii. 266, iii. 232*n*; uses English ladies to grind corn for his household, ii. 267; his gaities in July to drown anxiety, ii. 265.

His first defeat, ii. 268; his troops defeated at Fathpûr (12 July), ii. 271; his second defeat at Aong (15 July), ii. 278; a third time defeated, at Pândú Nadí, ii. 279; perplexed by third defeat at Pândú Nadí, ii. 279; resolves to advance to meet Havelock, ii. 279; orders the murder of women and children at the Bîbigarh (15 July), ii. 280; disputes Havelock's advance with military skill, ii. 282; outmanœuvred by Gen. Havelock, ii. 283; makes a despairing effort to close the road to Kânhpûr cantonment, ii. 285; blows up the Magazine at Kânhpûr, ii. 287; orders the last female captive to be murdered as he flees from Bithûr, ii. 293*n*; flies to Oudh, under pretence of immolating himself (18 July), ii. 293; goes to Châodrí Bhopál Singh at Fathpûr in Oudh, v. 306.

Sends Cavalry to cut off Gen. Havelock from Kânhpûr (30 July), iii. 333; his boats seized by Capt. Gordon's steamer (31 July), iii. 336; commands rebels on left at Tántiá Topí's attack on Kânhpûr (6 Dec), iv. 187.

Said to be in force near Kálpí (Jan '58), iv. 314; orders Tántiá Topí to attack Chirkhári (Mar '58), v. 306; destroys the public buildings of Shâhjahânpûr (29 Apr '58), iv. 365*n*; escapes from Sir Colin Campbell (30 Apr '58), iv. 365; sends troops to support attack of Maulaví on Shâhjahânpûr (13 May '58), iv. 375; his connection with the South Maráthá country, v. 19; proclaimed

Naná Sâhib—*cont.*

Peshwá in Gwáliár (1 June '58), v. 147; intriguing in north-east Oudh (Sept '58), v. 199; driven into Nipál by Lord Clyde (Dec '58), v. 204, 206.

The great injustice with which he was treated, v. 289; his dignity and rights, according to Indian ideas, v. 290; Tántiá Topí's account of Kânhpûr affairs, v. 304; Tántiá Topí's assertion that he was forced into the Mutiny by the Sipáhís, ii. 234*n*, v. 305; judicial inquiry into his conduct at Kânhpûr, vi. 78.

Nandidrûg, proposed rising at (1806), i. 172.

Nángarh, Mandesar rebels retreat to (25 Nov), v. 55.

Nani Nawáb, a rival of Naná Sâhib for supreme power, ii. 264; his share in the siege of the Kânhpûr garrison, ii. 264.

Nannú Khán, Risáldár, sent by Ráo Sâhib to gain assistance from Mán Singh (Jan '59), v. 309.

Nanpára, rebels driven from, by Lord Clyde (Jan '59), v. 204.

Nâogáon, garrison of, iii. 127; Major Kirk commands at, iii. 127; first instigations to mutiny discouraged by Sipáhís (23 May), iii. 127; renewed instigations to mutiny (30 May), iii. 127; effect of Jhânsí rising on men at, iii. 127; effect of Jhânsí massacre on Sipáhís, iii. 128; mutiny at last breaks out (9 June), iii. 128; retreat of English fugitives from, with a few faithful Sipáhís, iii. 128; failure of mutineers to catch English fugitives, iii. 128; by a series of fortunate mistakes they ultimately reach Chhatarpûr, iii. 128, 129; they are assisted by the Rání of that place, iii. 129; nearly all the Sipáhís who accompany English fugitives desert in a few days, iii. 129; two officers return to, and re-assert British authority for a

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

362

INDEX.

[NAO-NAR

Náogáon—*cont.*

few hours, iii. 129; the fugitives attempt to reach Allahábád, iii. 129; they are driven back to Chhatarpúr territory by bandits, iii. 129; remnants of fugitives try to reach Mahóba (20 June), iii. 130; they are generously treated by the Nawáb of Bandah, iii. 130; and ultimately reach British territory in safety, iii. 130.

Naosháhra, its situation, ii. xvii.

Náp, river of Eastern Bengal, iv. xiv.

Napier, Gen. Sir Charles, sent to India to supersede Lord Gough (1849), i. 30; his opinion of the Sipáhi, i. 202; on the dangerous condition of Dehlí magazine, ii. 13*n*; on promotion in the Army, i. 246; calls for Bombay troops for Sindh garrison (1844), i. 215*n*; invested with authority to overcome mutiny at Firúzpur, i. 204; his wise rule in Sindh, vi. 142, 143; George Hunter's letter to him, i. 212*n*; counsels patient dealing with discontent at Ráwalpindi (1849), i. 228; discovers military discontent at Dehlí, i. 228; provides against anticipated rising in Panjáb (1850), i. 230; increases pay of troops in Panjáb, i. 231; his contest with Lord Dalhousie, i. 232; injurious effects of his disension with Lord Dalhousie, ii. 345*n*.

Napier, Sir Robert, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; asked for, to direct siege of Multán, i. 20.

Brings Gen. Havelock's rear-guard into Residency, Lakhnao (25 Sept), iii. 366; superintends mining operations at Lakhnao, iv. 112; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144; leads sortie from Lakhnao in-trenchment (2 Oct), iv. 111; captures battery at Phillips's Garden, iv. 112.

Concerts with Sir Colin Camp-

Napier, Sir Robert—*cont.*

bell the plan for capturing Lakhnao (Mar '58), iv. 254; reasons for his plan of attacking Lakhnao, iv. 256; attacks the Begam Kothí with Artillery (11 Mar '58), iv. 267; forces his way through Lakhnao by sap, iv. 270; pushes advantage gained by Capt. Havelock (14 Mar '58), iv. 275.

Takes command of 2nd brigade before Gwáliár (16 June '58), v. 151; sent in pursuit of rebels from Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 159; starts in pursuit of rebels, v. 160; left in command of Gwáliár force, v. 163; drives the rebels from Jáura-A'lipúr (21 June '58), v. 161.

Receives command of Central India army (29 June '58), v. 221; joins Brig. Smith and captures Páurí (23 Aug '58), v. 233; retires from Páurí to Sipri, v. 233; clears the district west of Gwáliár (Oct-Nov '58), v. 250; marches towards Dábra to intercept Firúzsháh, v. 251; arrives at A'ntri, stopped there by false intelligence (12 Dec '58), v. 252; hurries to Bitáur (14 Dec '58), v. 252; arrives at Ránód before Firúzsháh, v. 252; scatters Firúzsháh's army at Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 253.

His measures for securing Tántiá Topí, v. 258; urges Capt. Meade to press for Mán Singh's surrender (18 Mar '59), v. 260.

Napier, Sir William, rejects Gen. Foy's estimate of the British soldier, iii. 308.

Napoleon I., his faulty strategy on the Elbe in 1814, ii. 460; his rank in the order of greatness, iii. 61*n*.

Nárain Ráo, Subahdár, a staunch friend of the English, iii. 341; his two daughters carried away, iii. 341; his daughters and property recovered from Bithúr, by Capt. Gordon, iii. 342.

Naráyan Singh, introduces Mán

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## NARJ

## INDEX.

363

Naráyan Singh—*cont.*

Singh's agent to Capt. Meade (11 Mar '59), v. 259.

Naráj, narrow gorge through which the Mahánadi falls into the sea, vi. 4.

Naráyan, a Pandit who accompanies Tántiá Topí in leaving the army (Feb '59), v. 310.

Naráyan Ráo, his relation to the state of Kírwi, v. 138.

Naráyan Singh, Thákur, joins Tántiá Topí (28 Jan '59), v. 310.

Narbadá River, situation and description of, i. 213, iii. *xxi*; importance of line of communication, iii. 137; one boundary of Sindhiá territory, iii. 135; Mr. Plowden tries to induce abandonment of line of, iii. 161; Tántiá Topí at last crosses (27 Oct '58), v. 239; Tántiá Topí chased, and compelled to recross (26 Nov '58), v. 244.Nárgúnd, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. 14; its description, v. *xi*; right of adoption refused to Chief of, v. 16; discontent is the result, v. 16; Mr. Mason is murdered in the vicinity (27 May '58), v. 170; town and fort captured by Col. Malcolm (2 June '58), v. 171.Nárgúnd, the Chief of, his disaffection, v. 20, 166; is induced to send his arms to Dhárwár, v. 166; his anxiety at appointment of Mr. Manson as political officer, v. 167; fearing treachery, he recalls his guns from Dhárwár (25 May '58), v. 167; declares war against the British (27 May '58), v. 168; murders Mr. Manson (27 May '58), v. 170; his town and fort captured by Capt. Malcolm (2 June '58), v. 171; flies, but is captured (3 June '58), v. 171; his wife and mother drown themselves in Málparba river, v. 172*n*; he is executed at Belgáo (12 June '58), v. 172*n*.

Narhat, fort abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 103.

Nárnúf, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141; its strength and artificial defences, iv. 77; occupied by Erinpuram mutineers and others, under Sá-nand Khán, iv. 397; position temporarily undefended falls into English hands, iv. 78; fierce battle there (16 Nov), iv. 79; splendid Cavalry charges at, iv. 80; capture of fort, iv. 82; Erinpuram mutineers destroyed at, iv. 397.

Narpát Singh, ruler of Akalpúra, defeated and killed by Mr. Dunlop's force (July), vi. 132.

Narpát Singh, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189; commands rebels north of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199.

Narsinhpúr, district of Sagar and Narbadá territories, v. 60; its description, v. *xi*, 62; Capt. Ternan chief political officer at, v. 62; Capt. Woolley commands at, v. 62; mysterious *chapátis* circulated (Jan), v. 62; detachment from, restores order in district (Nov), v. 73; the garrison remains throughout loyal, v. 73.

Narwár, Gen. Napier finds Firúsháh near (13 Dec '58), v. 252; Mán Singh secretes Tántiá Topí in (Feb '59), v. 258; Mán Singh's desire to possess part of (7 Apr '59), v. 263.

Narwár, Rájah of, quarrels with Sindhiá (2 Aug '58), v. 231; lays his complaint before Brig. Smith (7 Aug '58), v. 232; the Brigadier declines to consider the matter, v. 232; the Rájah seizes Paurí, v. 232; Brig. Smith attacks and drives him out (23 Aug '58), v. 233; he divides his force and skilfully escapes, v. 234.

He becomes a rebel by compulsion, and joins Tántiá Topí (6 Jan '59), v. 250; but separates from Tántiá Topí (12 Jan '59), v. 250; Tántiá Topí comes to him as a fugitive (25 Jan '59), v. 256; he protects the fugitive for a time, v.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)Narwár, Rájah of—*cont.*

310; but is himself compelled to hide in Narwár, v. 258.

He is induced to surrender (2 Apr '59), v. 261; endeavours to betray his uncle Ajít Singh, v. 262; he is persuaded to betray Tántiá Topí, v. 263; leads the party which seizes the Maráthá General (7 Apr '59), v. 264; his own surrender tranquillizes the district, v. 268.

Nasírábád, military station in Ráj-pútána, iii. *xii*, 167; its garrison, iii. 168; mutiny at (28 May), iii. 168; officers and ladies retire from, to Bíaúr, iii. 168; mutineers from, reach Dehlí (17 June), ii. 414; British troops arrive from Dísá (12 June), iii. 70; second mutiny at (10 Aug), iv. 387; effect of news of mutiny at, on Gwáliár, iii. 113; under command of Gen. Roberts (June '58), v. 222.

Nasírí Battalion, name of corps of Gurkhas, ii. 105.

Nasir-ud-daulah, the Nizám, dies 18 May), v. 81.

Nasir-ud-dín, King of Oudh, dies in 1837, i. 94*n*.

Nasir-ud-dín, a faithful trooper who kept to Capt. Conolly (Aug), iv. 411.

Nasir-ud-dín Haidar, second King of Oudh, i. 88*n*; Col. Low recommends his deposition, i. 90; builds astronomical observatory, Lakhnao, iv. *xix*; dies of either poison or drink, i. 90.

Nasratpúr, occupied by Fazal Azím, iv. 230; rebels driven from, by Gen. Franks (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.

Náthdwára, shrine visited by Tántiá Topí (13 Aug '58), v. 225, 307.

Náthpúr, Jalpáiguri mutineers intercepted at, and driven into Nipál (Dec), iv. 299, 300.

Natiá Nadí, a southern defence of Barélí, iv. 366.

Nationalities, effect of mixture in the Army, i. 244.

Native princes, the policy of suppressing, rampant before the Mutiny, i. 290, 333.

Natives, heroism of many among them, ii. 455*n*; many of them save European lives, ii. 52, 56, 74; heroic devotion of Native gunners at Dehlí Ridge (9 July), ii. 437; their fears of European vengeance, ii. 474*n*; their necessary numbers in camps, ii. 455; dependence of English upon the assistance of, ii. 454; harsh treatment of, in camp, ii. 456.

Nathupúr, action with Kúnwar Singh's troops near (15 Apr '58), iv. 332.

Naugáo, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 31.

Náurangábád, plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.

Nausháhrá, Guide Corps ordered to (13 May), ii. 349; mutiny at (21 May), ii. 358; defended by Lieut. Davies from threatened attack of mutineers, ii. 363.

Nawábganj, on Faizábád road, strongly occupied by rebels (4 June '58), v. 186; gallant conduct of rebels in defence of (13 June '58), v. 187; rebels forced to retire after desperate resistance, v. 188.

Col. Eveleigh starts from, to secure Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Nawábganj, at Kánhpúr, occupied by Sipáhis of Náná Sáhib, ii. 226; Náná Sáhib's position and conspiracy at, ii. 231; plunder of Treasury and Magazine at (4 June), ii. 233; position near, occupied by Gen. Havelock (18 July), ii. 293.

Nawábganj, on Kánhpúr road, secured by Sir Hope Grant (4 June '58), v. 186.

Nawábganj Bara Banki, mutineers congregate there for attack on Lakhnao, iii. 283.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## NAW-NEI]

## INDEX.

365

Nawáb Nazim of Bengal, a dissatisfied prince, i. 366; the magic of his name, i. 366; assists in preserving order (Mar), i. 373; his troops disarmed, at Barhámpúr (2 Aug), iv. 98; his loyalty and weakness, vi. 26.

Nawáda, public buildings in, destroyed by mutineers (Aug), iv. 312.

Nawár, importance and wealth of the estate, v. 232*n*.

Naylor, Col., leads Cavalry charge at Kankráulí (14 Aug '58), v. 226.

Názim Mír Muhammad Húsén Khán, shelters Col. Lennox and family for nine days, and sends them to Gorákhpúr, iii. 270.

Neave, Lieut., killed in attack on Gwáliár (16 June '58), v. 152.

Need, Capt., heads the pursuit from Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 253; pursues Garhákotá rebels (13 Feb '58), v. 100.

Neill, Col. James, his birth, character, and former services, ii. 97; his character, ii. 96, iii. 334; his military capacity, iii. 365.

Reaches Calcutta (23 May), ii. 97; arrests railway-train at Haurah, ii. 99.

*His Work at Banáras.*—Arrives at Banáras (4 June), ii. 162; assumes military command there, ii. 169; arranges disarmament of Banáras Sipáhis, ii. 164*n*; his excellent conduct at Banáras mutiny, iii. 8; his account of Banáras disarmament discussion, ii. 164*n*, 169*n*; charged unfairly with Banáras executions after mutiny, ii. 177; gives command of Banáras to Gordon, and hurries on to Alláhábád, ii. 197.

*He settles Alláhábád.*—His arrival at Alláhábád (11 June), vi. 70; his prostration on reaching Alláhábád, ii. 198; clears the bridge at Alláhábád the day after his arrival, ii. 199; sends women

Neill, Col. James—*cont.*

and children from Alláhábád (15 June), ii. 200; statements of his Journal as to military executions at Alláhábád, ii. 202; restrains the ardour of Volunteers by threatening to hang a few, ii. 200*n*; detained at Alláhábád by cholera and want of supplies, ii. 206; exonerates Commissariat officers from blame, ii. 205*n*; effect of his action at Banáras and Alláhábád on Gházípur, vi. 61.

*His Command at Kánhpúr.*—Superseded by arrival of Havelock (30 June), ii. 209, 214; anxious to recover Kánhpúr immediately, ii. 216; his minute instructions for defence of Alláhábád, ii. 296, 297; appointed Havelock's second in command (15 July), ii. 298; joins Havelock as Brigadier-General (20 July), ii. 298; sent to Kánhpúr, iii. 329; on taking command at Kánhpúr stops plundering, iii. 335; his account of Kánhpúr Magazine, ii. 233*n*; blames Sir Hugh Wheeler for not occupying Magazine at Kánhpúr, ii. 223*n*; his punishments for the massacre at Kánhpúr (20-25 July), ii. 299; his criticism on new intrenchments at Kánhpúr, ii. 305*n*.

Sends steamer and seizes Náná Sáhí's boats (31 July), iii. 336; his fury at retreat of Gen. Havelock, iii. 336; his extraordinary letter to Gen. Havelock (1 Aug), iii. 337 and *n*; his unexceptionable rejoinder to Gen. Havelock, iii. 338; successfully negotiates release of prisoners from Kálpí (4 Aug), iii. 348; sends party and recovers Nárain Ráo's two daughters (6 Aug), iii. 341; sends third steamer expedition to intercept Náná Sáhí's troops (8 Aug), iii. 342; marches troops along Bithúr road to encourage well-wishers (9 Aug), iii. 343.

*His Advance to Lakhnao.*—Ap-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

366

INDEX.

[NEI-NIC]

Neill, Col. James—*cont.*

pointed to command right wing of relieving force, iii. 349; clears the ground of mutineers on crossing into Oudh (19 Sept), iii. 355; drives mutineers from the A'lam-bāgh, iii. 359; refuses to charge Chārbāgh bridge without orders, iii. 361; deceived by Lieut. Have-lock, charges and captures the bridge, iii. 362; killed at archway of Khās Bazaār, Lakhnao (25 Sept), iii. 364.

Neville, Capt. R. E., killed in capture of Barodiā (30 Jan '58), v. 98.

Newāj, a river of Jhalāwar, vi. 162.

Newārs, a people of Nipāl, iv. xvii.

Newberry, Capt., leads attack on Shorāpūr, v. 87; killed in this action (8 Feb '58), v. 87.

Newbury, Capt., killed at Nasirābād (28 May), iii. 168.

News, the rapidity of its transmission among natives, i. 361*n*.

Newton, Sergeant-Major, murdered at Jhānsī (6 June), iii. 123.

Niblett, Mr., Head Clerk to Collector, A'zamgarh, sheltered by Alī Bakhsh (3-16 June), vi. 63.

Nicholls, Sir Jasper, his evidence as to Sipāhīs' privileges (1832), i. 186*n*.

Nicholson, Capt., of the Engineers, his services at the A'lam-bāgh, iv. 253.

Nicholson, Lieut., with third column at assault of Dehlī, iv. 19.

Nicholson, Major, enfilades first line of rebel defence at Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.

Nicholson, Gen. Sir John, Deputy-Commissioner at Peshāwar in May, ii. 338; his personal appearance and manner, ii. 488*n*; his character, iv. 58; his fairness and modesty, ii. 367*n*; his out-spoken manner, ii. 486; suggests famous witty telegram to Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 347*n*.

His early services, and imprison-

Nicholson, Gen. Sir John—*cont.*

ment in Afghanistan, ii. 338; attends military council at Peshāwar, ii. 344; watches the Sawād frontier, ii. 373; disarms Sipāhīs on frontier of Sawād (8 June), ii. 374; returns to Peshāwar, ii. 374; strongly condemns proposed cession of Peshāwar to Dost Muhammad, ii. 459, 463; anxious for powers to inflict death by torture, ii. 301.

Finds difficulty in raising recruits at Peshāwar, ii. 358; resolves to disarm Sipāhīs at Peshāwar, ii. 358; assists at disarming troops there (22 May), ii. 360; accompanies detachment to suppress mutiny at Mardān (23 May), ii. 363; overtakes and scatters flying mutineers from Hoti-Mardān (26 May), ii. 365; admiration caused by this successful chase of mutineers, ii. 366; detects treachery of 10th Cavalry, ii. 365*n*; intercedes for some of the mutineer prisoners, ii. 367.

Joins with Edwardes in pressing on Sir John Lawrence the formation of a movable column, ii. 342; takes command of Panjāb Movable Column (July), ii. 385; description of his famous Movable Column, ii. 476; disarms the Natives in his Column, at Philūr (25 June), ii. 477; disarms 9th Cavalry at Amritsar (25 June), ii. 480; places his Movable Column at Amritsar (5 July), ii. 477; disarms 59th Regt. at Amritsar (9 July), ii. 478; marches on Gurdāspūr (10 July), ii. 480.

Ordered to Dehlī, ii. 484; leads his Movable Column to Dehlī, ii. 485; reaches Dehlī Ridge (7 Aug), ii. 486; his victory at Najafgarh (25 Aug), vi. 1, ii. 492; leads first column of assault on Dehlī, iv. 19; his critical position inside Dehlī (14 Sept), iv. 81; mortally wounded in attack on Lāhor



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

NIC-NIZ]

INDEX.

367

Nicholson, Gen. Sir John—*cont.*

Gate, Dehli, iv. 33; his death (22 Sept), iv. 58.

Nímach, a military station in Ráj-pútáná, iii. xii, 167; its garrison, iii. 169; a Sipáhi's opinion there, of annexation, i. 254; mutiny at (3 June), iii. 169; fugitives from, reach Mewár, iii. 169; and proceed to Udaipur in safety, iii. 169; mutineers from, go to Dehli, iii. 170; effect of news of mutiny at, on Gwáliár, iii. 113.

Attempted mutiny at (12 Aug), iv. 388; re-occupied, first by Native, afterwards by European troops, iii. 171; mutineer Brigade from, crushed by Nicholson at Najaigarh (25 Aug), ii. 493; Major Burton arrives there with Kotá Contingent (Sept), iv. 398; attacked and partly occupied by rebels (8 Nov), iv. 400; rebels from, cut off from Mandesar by Col. Durand (24 Nov), v. 54; Tántiá Topí hovers in neighbourhood of (Aug '58), v. 225.

Nimár, a district of the Central Provinces, v. ix; *chapáti* distribution noticed there in January, i. 420n; Tántiá Topí captures some of Holkar's troops in (19 Nov '58), v. 241.

Nimbherá, a district of Tonk, vi. 154.

Nija Kila, Tántiá Topí passes through, on his way to Sironj (Sep '58), v. 308.

Nipál, situation and description of, iii. xii, iv. xvii; its points of contact with British territory, iv. 221; Henry Lawrence appointed to, i. 5; ceded districts made over to Oudh (1845), i. 86; offers the assistance of troops in June. ii. 311; Jang Bahádúr places military resources of, at disposal of the English, iv. 221; second arrangement with (Nov) iv. 225; nearly 50,000 rebels driven into (Jan '59), v. 206; last fragments of the rebels

Nipál—*cont.*

driven into, v. 205; English permitted to chase rebels into, v. 205.

Nipál, Rájah of, his name used in Dánápúr plot of 1845, i. 225.

Nipáni, a fort near Belgáon, v. 19; the Desái of, a disaffected chief tain, v. 19.

Niráulí, strong position near Ságar, entrenched by Rájah of Bánpúr, v. 72; Col. Dalrymple is repulsed there (15 Sept), v. 72.

Nirpat Singh, his character, iv. 353; description of his fort at Ruiyá, iv. 353; his intentions, iv. 354; bravely fights Brig. Walpole's column at Ruiyá, iv. 354; repulses Brig. Walpole's attack (15 Apr '58), iv. 355; he evacuates his fort after vindicating his honour, iv. 356.

Nisbán Singh, joins Kúnwar Singh on the Son (Aug), iv. 311.

Niwáj, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv.

Nixon, Capt., Agent at Bharatpúr, iii. 173; sent with Ját Infantry to protect A'gra, iii. 101; arrives at Mathurá with Bharatpúr army, vi. 89; puts Mathurá in state of defence, vi. 90; leaves Mathurá for Dehli, vi. 91; his detachment of Bharatpúr troops occupies Hódal, iii. 108; and there break into mutiny (31 May), vi. 93; he makes despairing appeal to Bharatpúr troops, vi. 93; after mutiny of his troops he starts for Dehli, vi. 93.

Nixon, Mr., Head Clerk, assists Mr. Fraser to close Calcutta Gate of Dehli (11 May), ii. 497.

Nizám, the, Mr. Bushby, Resident with, v. 81; Major Davidson succeeds Mr. Bushby (16 Apr), v. 81; the succession discussed in early May, i. 428; ascends the throne (18 May), v. 80; his wisdom and fortitude, v. 89; retains Sálar Jang as minister, v. 81; adheres firmly to the English alliance, ii. 311; his troops charge

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

368

INDEX.

[NIZ-OGI

- Nizám, the—*cont.*  
 some rioters (17 July), v. 83; his great difficulty in preserving order (Aug), v. 84; invites the presence of European troops (Sept), v. 84.
- Nizám Alí Khán, threatens Pílibhít (July '58), v. 191; wounded at Sirpúrah (30 Aug '58), v. 193.
- Noákháli, a district of Chitragáo, iv. *xiv*, vi. 3.
- Nonádi, scene of the destruction of Amar Singh's rear-guard (20 Oct '58), iv. 343.
- Norman, Capt., recommended for service against Dehlí, ii. 116; his description of the defences of Dehlí, ii. 392*n*; commends abandonment of attempt to surprise Dehlí (12 June), ii. 398*n*; testifies to the misinformation given to Col. Greathed before A'gra surprise (10 Oct), iv. 69*n*.
- North, Major, his description of the Bíbigarh after the massacre, ii. 299*n*.
- North-West Provinces, its extent and description, iii. 95; origin of name, vi. 38; history and condition of the people, iii. 96; its political divisions, iii. 96; policy underlying settlement of, i. 111; settlement effected under Lord Bentinck, 1833, i. 114; resumption policy applied to, i. 125; disparity in numbers between Native and European troops on outbreak of Mutiny, iii. 4.
- Nott, Gen., his opinion of the Sipáhi, i. 202; his "beautiful regiments" at Kandahar, i. 363.
- Nurganj, rebels defeated at, by Brig. Jones (6 May '58), iv. 371.
- Núriah, threatened by Alí Khán Mewátí (26 Aug '58), v. 192; Lieut. Craigie sent to protect (28 Aug '58), v. 192; rebel attack on, repulsed (29 Aug '58), v. 192; Capt. S. Browne comes to reinforce Lieut. Craigie, v. 193; and drives rebels from the place, v. 194.
- Núrkot, Siálkot mutineers reach (11 July), ii. 481.
- Núrpúr, outbreak expected at (12 May), ii. 334.
- O.**
- Oakes, Capt., engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.
- Oakes, Capt. W. H., operates energetically in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 35; conveys news of mutiny at Hazáribágh, iv. 96; aids Capt. Dalton in restoring order in Hazáribágh, iv. 96.
- O'Brien, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; wounded at siege of Lakhnao (16 July), iii. 300.
- O'Brien, Col., appointed successor to Col. Neill at Alláhábád, ii. 296*n*.
- O'Brien, Col., safely conducts his boat from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 269.
- O'Brien, Dr., driven from Lalítpúr by mutineers (13 June), v. 66*n*.
- Observatory on Ridge of Dehlí, ii. 390.
- O'Callaghan, Dr., his description of release of troopers from Míráth gaol, ii. 43*n*; his strictures on Col. Smyth, ii. 47*n*.
- Ochterlony, David, favours liberality to deposed princes, i. 72.
- O'Donel, Dr., sheltered, in his flight from Sultánpúr, by Rústam Sáh, iii. 272*n*.
- Ogilvie, Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## OGI-ORR]

## INDEX.

369

- Ogilvie, Surgeon—cont.**  
386; acts as Sanitary Commissioner, iii. 386.
- Ogilvy, Capt.**, clambers into Sháh Najaf, iv. 137; intrenches British left in Lakhnao (20 Nov), iv. 151.
- Oldfield, Capt.**, his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 140.
- Oldfield, Ensign**, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.
- Olyphant, Col.**, objects to the annexation of Satárah (1849), i. 54*n*.
- Ollivant, Ensign**, acts as volunteer horseman at A'lgárah, vi. 138; defends a factory (June), iii. 198*n*.
- Olpherts, Capt. Henry**, hurries with two guns to save Philúr (8 June), ii. 377; not permitted to pursue Jálandhar mutineers (9 June), ii. 381.
- Olpherts, Capt. William**, proposes retreat from Banáras to Chanár, ii. 152; sweeps down Banáras Sipáhis with grape (4 June), ii. 167, 169; his justification for prompt sternness at Banáras, ii. 172.  
Joins Gen. Havelock with his half-battery (3 Aug), iii. 338; clears away mutineers on crossing into Oudh (19 Sept), iii. 355; wins the Victoria Cross (25 Sept), iii. 364; commands battery issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.  
Commands Artillery at action of Badrúp (22 Dec), iv. 241; defeats rebel right attack on A'lambagh (12 Jan '58), iv. 243; defeats the Maulavi's attempt on Kánhpúr convoy (14 Jan '58) iv. 245; repels the Maulavi's attack on A'lambagh (15 Feb '58), iv. 247; drives rebel Cavalry from A'lambagh (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.
- Omarzai**, point on Sawád frontier, ii. 373.
- Omichund**, i. 6.
- Ommaney, Col.**, summoned to council of emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321.
- Ommaney, Mr.**, Law Commissioner of Oudh (1856), i. 293; insultingly struck by a clod of earth (18 Apr), i. 424; becomes member of Provisional Council at Lakhnao during illness of Sir H. Lawrence (9 June), iii. 278; mortally wounded at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300.
- Ommaney's Post**, in the intrenchment at Lakhnao, iii. 298.
- Oram, Col. James**, commands 22nd Madras Regt. (1820), i. 341*n*; his unbounded influence over his troops, i. 341*n*.
- Oráons**, a people of Chútíá Nágpúr, iv. *xiii*, 95.
- Orfsá**, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; description of, iv. *xvii*; last Hindú King, defeated by Kálápahár (1567), vi. 4; has nineteen Tributary Mahalls, vi. 4; subject to the Bhonslás (1803), vi. 4; added to British territory by Marquess Wellesley (1803), vi. 4; perfect tranquillity in, during Mutiny, vi. 5.
- Orr, Capt. Adolphus**, Adjutant of infantry regiment under King of Oudh, iii. 257*n*; reports disaffection in his regiment in March, iii. 240*n*; escapes from his mutinous Police (12 June), iii. 279; joins in repulsing third attack on Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 310*n*; blown up at Lakhnao, but not hurt (18 Aug), iii. 381.
- Orr, Capt. Alexander**, Superintendent of Frontier Police, under King of Oudh, iii. 257*n*; procures the release of Rájah Mán Singh from arrest, iii. 267; Mán Singh offers to protect his wife and children, iii. 267; induces Mán Singh to receive many ladies from Faizábád, iii. 267; escapes from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 271; his services at the A'lambagh, iv. 252.
- Orr, Capt. Patrick**, Assistant Commissioner at Muhamdí, iii. 256

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

370

INDEX.

[ORR-ODD

**Orr, Capt. Patrick—cont.**

commander of infantry regiment under King of Oudh, iii. 257*n*; removes treasure into Muhamdí fort, iii. 258; escapes from Muhamdí to the Mitaulí Rájah, iii. 255; his account of the Aurangábád massacre, iii. 259*n*; sole survivor of Aurangábád massacre, iii. 259; joins his wife and child at Kachauna, iii. 260; compelled to live in jungles around Mitaulí, iii. 260.

Orr, Major S., joins Col. Stuart's column with Haidarábád Contingent (28 July), v. 41; leads Haidarábád Contingent to join Col. Durand at Dhár (Oct), v. 51; attacks the right of rebel position at Dhár (22 Oct), v. 48; saves Mrs. Timmins at Mahídpúr (Nov), v. 51; catches retreating rebels at Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 51; placed in command of Mandesar (26 Nov), v. 56; specially commended by Col. Durand, v. 59.

Moves with Haidarábád Contingent from Ságar (26 Feb '58), v. 101; marches from Mandesar up A gra road, v. 104; leads his little force to Gúnah and joins Brig. Stuart, v. 104; defeats Rájah of Bánpúr at Kotrá (25 Apr '58), v. 121; occupies Umri at attack on Kúneh (6 May '58), v. 122; drives rebels from the woods round Kúneh, v. 123; called from Jhánsí to assist in recapture of Gwáliár (6 June '58), v. 150; moves to Paniar (8 June '58), v. 150; joins Brig. Smith at A'ntrí (14 June '58), v. 153.

Orr, Mr., murdered at Baréll (31 May), iii. 212.

Orr, Mrs., escapes from Sítápúr to the Mitaulí Rájah, iii. 255; sent to Kachauna (1 June), iii. 258; rescued from rebel hands, by Jang Bahádúr's troops (17 Mar '58), iii. 261*n*, iv. 281*n*.

Orr, Miss, feigning death, is conveyed

**Orr, Miss—cont.**

by Mán Singh to British camp at Lakhnao, iii. 261*n*.

Orr, Sergeant, works his gun effectively at Indúr Residency (1 July), iii. 147.

Osborne, Lieut. Willoughby, political officer at Réwah, v. 75; his wise conduct in that place, vi. 167; gains the cordial assistance of the Rájah of Réwah, v. 76; by great activity keeps open postal road from Calcutta to Bombay, v. 76; defeats Bundelkhand rebels at Kanchanpúr, v. 76; and again at Zorah, v. 76; storms and secures Maihar (29 Dec), v. 76; clears 36 miles of road, by several successful combats, v. 76; his capture of Jakhání, v. 134; subsequently captures Bijérághugarh, v. 77.

O'Shaughnessy, develops electric communication in India, i. 140.

Oudh, situation, and description, ii. xvii.

*Historical Details.*—History of its independence, i. 81; the Subsidy, i. 82; the Nawáb of, cedes territory to the English to pay for troops (1800), i. 84; Native levies disbanded, i. 84; terms of the treaty with Lord Wellesley, i. 84; Saadat A'li's administration, i. 85; various Governors - General remonstrate with Nawábs of, i. 83; the Nawábs of, frequently threatened with dis-possession for misrule, i. 87; threatened annexation of, in 1831, i. 87; Lord W. Bentinck recommends compulsory reforms in (1833), i. 90; Col. Low recommends deposition of Nawáb (1835), i. 90.

The proposed Treaty of 1837, i. 91; flagrant breaches of the treaty by the kings of, i. 91; Court of Directors disown supposed treaty of 1837, i. 93*n*; Col. Sleeman imagines treaty of 1837 to be in force, i. 93*n*.

*Royal Title conferred.*—Nawáb

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

OUDJ

INDEX.

371

Oudh—*cont.*

of, created King (1845), i. 86; part of Nipál ceded to, i. 86; the Nawábs ever faithful to the English, i. 85.

Wájid A'li Sháh becomes King of (1846), i. 94; nature of the King's rule in, v. 184; condition of the country before annexation, i. 82.

Two years of grace allowed by Lord Hardinge, i. 95; Col. Sleeman's tour through (1849-50), i. 97; Col. Sleeman recommends assumption of government of, i. 99; both Col. Sleeman and Sir H. Lawrence advise Government not to touch revenue of, i. 99 and *n*; Lord Dalhousie's method of dealing with, i. 105; Lord Dalhousie's famous Minute on annexation of (18 June '55), i. 104; Court of Directors order annexation of (19 Nov '55), i. 106; Col. Outram's report upon the bad condition of, i. 102.

*Annexation.*—Viscount Canning approves policy of annexation, before proceeding to India, i. 279; different methods proposed for assuming government of, i. 88; final act of annexation (4 Feb '56), i. 109; Col. Outram carries out order for annexation, i. 108; passes peaceably into British possession, i. 109; annexation of, the crowning act of English usurpation, i. 425 and *n*.

The King takes up a residence at Calcutta, i. 295; the Queen-Mother, brother of the King, and Heir-Apparent, go to England, i. 295; members of Royal family deputed to agitate in England, i. 110; the dismal failure of the "mission" to England, i. 296.

*Condition after Annexation.*—General discontent caused by its annexation, iii. 233; the withdrawal of Sipáhis' privileges, a cause of discontent, i. 187*n*; disas-

Oudh—*cont.*

trous effects of annexation on interests of the Sipáhis, i. 254, iii. 234*n*, v. 286; the effect of its annexation on Sipáhis at Káhnpur, v. 288.

Its condition when Lord Canning reached India, i. 290; the King suspected from the first by Lord Canning, i. 421; Mr. Jackson becomes Commissioner, and quarrels with Mr. Gubbins (1856), i. 294; gross personal wrongs committed by English officers in, i. 297; cause of the hatred felt towards the English, v. 184; the new settlement on annexation drove the people to revolt, v. 291; wholesale confiscations, after annexation, provoke disloyalty, iii. 235; irritating exactions, after annexation, spread discontent among the populace, iii. 235; Sipáhis had lost all faith in the word of the British Government, iii. 235; stung to insurrection by the tyranny of British officials, v. 207; deficient garrisoning, provokes disturbance, i. 253; constitution of Military Police of, iii. 239*n*; the mysterious *chapátis* traced to conspirators of, v. 63.

*Symptoms of the Outbreak.*—Sir H. Lawrence becomes Chief Commissioner (20 Mar), iii. 234; he immediately perceives discontent in, and its cause, iii. 234; he begins to remove cause of discontent, iii. 234; Sir H. Lawrence recognizes the dangerous excitement of the people in March, iii. 236; and tries to repair the faults of his predecessors, iii. 238; but fails to satisfy the late King's soldiery, iii. 238; the cartridge question first raised, in April, iii. 239; inadvertent act of surgeon in, reveals disaffection (Apr), iii. 239; Sir H. Lawrence checks, but cannot stop, mutiny, iii. 241.

*The Rebellion.*—Turbulent out-

- † \*

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

372

INDEX.

[OUD-OUT

**Oudh—cont.**

break at Malihábád (27 May), iii. 248; its state during June, according to Mr. Gubbins, ii. 307; by 12 June every station, except Lakhnao, had been lost, iii. 275; state of the country at the time of Havelock's first advance to Lakhnao, ii. 306.

Náná Sáhib crosses into, after his first defeats at Kánhpúr (July), v. 306; mutineers in, attempt to cross Ganges (19 Aug), iii. 348; they cross Ganges at Kúndapati, to harass English, iii. 350; annihilation of a party of mutineers at Kúndapati (11 Sept), iii. 351; the rebellious army attempts to dispute Havelock's passage of the Ganges (17 Sept), iii. 354; an invading party from, defeated at Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224.

Jang Bahádúr's troops enter (19 Feb '58), iv. 227; Gen. Franks's division enters, iv. 231; rebels try to stop Gen. Franks at Chandá, iv. 231.

*The Famous Proclamation.*—Lord Canning's proclamation (3 Mar '58), v. 173; Sir J. Outram condemns the proclamation (8 Mar '58), v. 175; Mr. Edmonstone's explanation of the proclamation, v. 174; Lord Canning enlarges the power of mercy under proclamation (10 Mar '58), v. 176; Movable Column in, placed under command of Gen. Walpole, iv. 329; Sir J. Outram appointed to the Supreme Council (June '58), v. 183.

*Suppression of the Rebellion.*—Mr. R. Montgomery created Chief Commissioner (June '58), v. 183; desultory nature of operations in (Aug '58), v. 191; peculiar position of British in, during Sept. '58, v. 199; the eastern portion completely subdued by Lord Clyde (Dec '58), v. 203; Lord Clyde clears the province, and leaves it in charge of Sir Hope

**Oudh—cont.**

Grant (Jan '59), v. 205; cause of the difficulty in tranquillizing, v. 185; becomes British by right of conquest (May '59), v. 207.

Oudh, Begam of, strength of her forces (July '58), v. 189; joins the Maulavi in attack on Sháhjahánpúr (12 May '58), iv. 375; driven into Nipál by Lord Clyde (Dec '58), v. 204.

Oudh, King of, his residence in Calcutta a source of danger, ii. 85; charged with complicity in plot to seize Calcutta on 10 March, i. 389; one of his spies arrested at Calcutta (13 June), vi. 19; his arrest at Calcutta (15 June), iii. 18.

Oudh, the Nawáb-Wazír of, his nominal vassalage to the Mughal, i. 81; engages British soldiers, i. 82.

Outram, Mr. Francis, son of Sir J. Outram, sent from A'ligarh by revolted Sipáhs, iii. 103*n*; volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138; joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh (June), iii. 198*n*.

Outram, Lady, sent to A'gra unmolested by revolted Sipáhs of A'ligarh, iii. 103*n*.

Outram, Gen. Sir James, i. 6; his character, i. 101, iii. 349.

Appointed to Lakhnao Residency (1854), i. 100; carries out the order for annexing Oudh, i. 108; his report upon the condition of Oudh, i. 102; his disinclination to administer affairs in Oudh (1856), i. 290; warns Lord Canning before outbreak to make Al-láhábád secure, ii. 181 and *n*.

Recovers his health, i. 300; appointed in England to command Persian expedition, i. 310; selects Havelock for service in Persia, ii. 211; speedily ends the Persian war, i. 440; starts without orders for Calcutta (July), iii. 87; intention to employ him in Rájputáná,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## OUT]

## INDEX.

373

Outram, Gen. Sir James—*cont.*

iii. 87; second thought to employ him in Central India (15 July), iii. 87.

Lands at Calcutta (1 Aug), iii. 87; receives command of Dánápúr and Kánhpúr divisions, iii. 88; appointed to chief command in Kánhpúr district (5 Aug), iii. 344; reaches Alláhábád (2 Sept), iii. 249; clears the Duáb from mutineer raids, iii. 351; arrives at Kánhpúr (15 Sept), iii. 349, 351; his great act of self-abnegation at Kánhpúr (16 Sept), iii. 352.

Advances with Gen. Havelock on Lakhnao, iii. 354; attacks Chárbágh bridge (25 Sept), iii. 361; assumes command of troops (27 Sept), iii. 367; forced to hold Residency, as relief was impossible, iv. 107; endeavours to extend Lakhnao intrenchment towards Kánhpúr road, iv. 112; his description of the mines at Lakhnao, iv. 113*n*; repairs and strengthens intrenchment (Oct), iv. 113; misled as to amount of provisions in Lakhnao, iv. 114; his letter of information to relieving force of Lakhnao, iv. 407; sends plan of city and suggestions to the A'lambágh, iv. 115; supplies basis of plan for Sir Colin Campbell's advance, iv. 119*n*; erects semaphore to communicate with A'lambágh, iv. 115; warns Kavanagh, but accepts his gallant offer (9 Nov), iv. 116; makes a diversion during Sir Colin Campbell's attack on Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144; covers the return journey to the A'lambágh (24 Nov), iv. 155.

Left in command of A'lambágh (26 Nov), iv. 155; his position outside the A'lambágh (Dec), iv. 239; his defences at the A'lambágh, iv. 239; defeats first attempt

Outram, Gen. Sir James—*cont.*

of rebels on A'lambágh (22 Dec), iv. 241; sends strong party to Kánhpúr with convoy (8 Jan '58), iv. 242; rebels make determined attack on (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; defeats Maulavi's attempt on Jalálábád, iv. 243; defeats grand attack on A'lambágh (21 Feb '58), iv. 248; defeats last attack of rebels on A'lambágh (25 Feb '58), iv. 250; the great service rendered by his defence of the A'lambágh, iv. 251.

Advances with Sir Colin Campbell to final capture of Lakhnao, iv. 257; troops with which he crossed the Gúmtí (6 Mar '58), iv. 260; reaches Chinhat with his force (6 Mar '58), iv. 261; throws up his first batteries (8 Mar '58), iv. 261; begins attack from north side of Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 261; captures the Chákar Kothí, iv. 262; captures rebel first line of defence, iv. 262; opens fire on Hazratganj and Kaisarbágh (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; secures command of iron and stone bridges, Lakhnao (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; asks leave to cut off rebel retreat from Lakhnao, but is prevented by Sir Colin Campbell (14 Mar '58), iv. 277; ordered to re-cross Gúmtí and occupy the Kaisarbágh (16 Mar '58), iv. 278; ordered to advance through the Residency to the great Imámbárah, iv. 279; captures the Daulat Khána (17 Mar '58), iv. 281; captures Sharíf-ud-Daula's house, iv. 283; captures the Músábágh (19 Mar '58), iv. 283; pursues fugitives from Músábágh, and captures 10 guns, iv. 285.

Instructions given to him with respect to the Oudh proclamation, v. 175; condemns Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 175; his view of the Oudh proclamation



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

374

INDEX.

[OUT-PAL

Outram, Gen. Sir James—*cont.*

also independently taken by Lord Ellenborough, v. 178; appointed to the Supreme Council, v. 183; his opinion as to the cause of the Mutiny, ii. 27*n*.

Ouvry, Col., his ready dash at surprise of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.

Ouvry, Major, his gallant manœuvre with Cavalry at Balandshahr, iv. 63.

Owen, Col., penetrates into Gwáliár with his Lancers (19 June '58), v. 158.

Oxenham, Corporal, his heroic act to save Mr. Capper's life, iii.288.

## P.

Pabná, a district of Rájsháhí, iii. xii, vi. 3, 26.

Padmá, main stream of the Ganges, passing through Nadiá, vi. 25.

Page, Lieut., wounded at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234.

Paget, Capt., assists in capture of Nárgúnd (2 June '58), v. 171.

Paget, Sir Edward, his unfitness for commanding an Indian army, i. 195; his prompt action at Barrackpúr (1824), i. 196*n*.

Paháripúr, suburb near Ridge at Dehlí, ii. 390.

Pahlawán Singh, Col., commander of Gurkhás, refuses to garrison Gorákhpúr, vi. 57; he repulses a rebel attack at Gaghá (20 Aug), vi. 59; occupies A'zamgarh, iv. 222; secures Jaunpúr, iv. 222; wins a battle at Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223; captures Mubárákpúr (27

Pahlawán Singh, Col.—*cont.*

Sept), iv. 223; defeats the rebels at Kudya (19 Oct), iv. 224; and again at Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224; returns to Gorákhpúr (6 Jan '58), iv. 226.

Pahúj, a river of Jaláun, v. x.

Paiwar Pass, the route selected for British Mission to Kandahar, i. 323.

Paklí, people of, join in hunting down mutineers (June), ii. 372.

Paláman, a town of Chutiá Nágpur, iv. xiii; Lieut. Graham blockaded in a large house in (Nov), iv. 305; Lieut. Graham seizes Debi Bakkas Rái at (8 Dec), iv. 305; rebellion collapses on seizure of that conspirator, iv. 305; Lieut. Graham is relieved by Major Cotter, iv. 305; complete defeat of the rebels near, by Capt. Dalton (21 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Palási (Plassey), the famous battlefield near Santípúr, vi. 26.

Pálí, a town of Jodhpúr, vi. 160; Jodhpúr troops entrench themselves there (28 Aug), iv. 394; defeat of the troops near (8 Sept), iv. 395.

Pálí, " near Mírzápúr, murder of Mr. Moore at, vi. 48.

Páliamkottá, projected mutiny at, frustrated (1806), i. 174, 175.

Palliser, Lieut., conveys treasure to A'zamgarh (3 June), ii. 160; stripped of Government treasure by A'zamgarh mutineers, ii. 162; shamefully deserted by his Irregular Horse, ii. 272*n*; his cowardly Irregular Cavalry disbanded (13 July), ii. 278.

Palmer, Mr. G., Joint Magistrate of Bijnaur, vi. 103; sent from Bijnaur to pursue gaol-birds (21 May), vi. 105; sent from Bijnaur to coerce maranders at Mandáwar (29 May), vi. 106; succeeds perfectly at Mandáwar, vi. 106; recalled to Bijnaur, with his troops (3 June), vi. 107.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## PAL-PAN]

## INDEX.

375

Palmerston, Lord, i. 272; becomes Prime Minister (1856), i. 273; his speech on Viscount Canning's departure for India, i. 278; selects Sir Colin Campbell to chief command in India, iii. 94.

Pálpa, Gurkhás sent from, to Gorákhpúr (9 June), vi. 55.

Paltaóli, place at which Col. Seaton took command of Rewári expedition, iv. 83.

Paltú, a sweeper assists Capt. Holland to escape death, ii. 74*n*.

Pálwál, a town of Gurgáon, vi. 139.

Palwárs, a clan near A'zamgarh, attacked by Mr. Venables, vi. 66; completely crushed by Mr. H. Ross (Aug), vi. 68.

Panah, Gen. Whitlock ordered to march on, v. 135; occupied by Gen. Whitlock (29 Mar '58), v. 135.

Pándí, Mangal, the first mutineer of the great outbreak (from whose name the subsequent mutineers were called "Pandies"), i. 397.

Pándú Nadí, near Kánhpúr, iv. 160; bridge on road to Kánhpúr, scene of Havelock's third victory, ii. 279.

Pándurang, the father of Tántiá Topí, v. 304.

Pandú Rang Ráo, grandson of Bájí Ráo, i. 73*n*.

Pangásí, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Panbat, the Maulavi attacks Sir Colin Campbell there (18 May '58), iv. 377.

Panic, the first in Calcutta (May), ii. 84; in Patná (7 June), iii. 28; the second in Calcutta (14 June), iii. 16; the third in Calcutta (3 Mar '58), iv. 291.

'Panic Sunday,' the revulsion from optimism in Calcutta (14 June), iii. 16; eye-witnesses' account of, vi. 20*n*; pusillanimity of the higher officials, iii. 16; parts of the city completely deserted, iii. 17; Dr. Mounat's testimony, iii. 17*n*; the mercantile and trading communi-

"Panic Sunday"—*cont.*

ties remain steadfast, iii. 17*n*. statements made are those of eye-witnesses, vi. 19*n*.

Pánípat, a district of Dehli division, vi. 38; description of district, ii. xvii, vi. 140; its occupation by Jhínd forces (May), ii. 112; Native Cavalry sent to, from Dehli Ridge (11 July), ii. 434*n*.

Panjáb, situation, ii. xvii; its description and history, i. 35; its chief strategic points, ii. 459; British Resident appointed, i. 5; description of popular government in, i. 40*n*.

Council of Regency established (1847), i. 7; H. Lawrence appointed Resident, i. 7; the Mahá-ráni's conspiracy, i. 10; she is detected and banished to Shekopúr, i. 10, 21; H. Lawrence returns to England, i. 11; Sir F. Currie becomes Resident (1848), i. 11; origin of the Multán troubles, i. 13; murder of the English Agents there, i. 14; outbreak of the second Sikh war, i. 15; attempt to corrupt British Sipáhís at Láhor (1848), i. 21; the siege of Múltán, i. 23; general war breaks out, i. 25, 96; Lord Gough takes command of troops, i. 26; forces a passage at the Chenáb, i. 26; H. Lawrence returns to the Panjáb (Dec '48), i. 28; capture of Múltán (2 Jan '49), i. 28; battle of Chiliánwála (13 Jan '49), i. 29; battle of Gujrá't (21 Feb '49), i. 32; annexation of the Panjáb, i. 33.

Board of Administration formed (1849), i. 36; duties of several members of Board of Administration, i. 38; mutiny of Bengal troops (1849), i. 227; attempts to preserve its independence, i. 2, 5; disinclination to annex, i. 2.

Its annexation drew the European troops from other places, i. 252; the able men whom Lord

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)Panjáb—*cont.*

Dalhousie placed there, ii. 317; anticipated revolt of troops (1850), i. 230; the rivalry of the Lawrences, i. 42.

Lord Canning's fears for its fidelity, ii. 314; danger arising from contiguity of Afghanistan, ii. 315; number of old Sikh forces remaining there, ii. 315*n*; unity and brotherly feeling of officers in, ii. 366; protection of treasure in, ii. 356; severity of orders against sedition, ii. 356; Sir J. Lawrence's plan for abandoning, ii. 465.

Strengthening of Police in (May), ii. 356; enlistment of Sikhs and Afghans in, ii. 355; troops sent from Sindh into, v. 3; Sir J. Lawrence's resolution to send help from, ii. 349; Guide Corps first troops despatched to Dehli from (13 May), ii. 349.

European garrison of, in July, ii. 460; Movable Column formed for its protection, v. 210; European garrison of, after departure of Gen. Nicholson, v. 210; danger of severance of Dehli Field Force from, ii. 426; reasons which induced Sir J. Lawrence to denude his province of Europeans, v. 209.

Projected rising at Derá Ishmáíl Khán suppressed (July '58), v. 212; people of Hazárah conspire to revolt on 10 Sept., v. 211.

Panjábís, their antagonism to Púr-biáhs, ii. 355.

Panjkauri Khán, his revelations as an orderly, i. 419*n*.

Pankabári, occupied by Mr. Yule and his Infantry (22 Dec), iv. 301.

Pannah, a state to the south of Bandah, vi. 78.

Panú, rebels driven from Sandéla to (6 Oct '58), v. 199.

Parbatí, Ajít Singh surprised and defeated on banks of (5 Sept '58), v. 234.

Parisnáth, mountain of Chhtíá Nág-púr, iv. *xiii*.

Parke, Brig., commands Nímach brigade (Aug '58), v. 227; takes up pursuit of Tántiá Topí at Puná (18 Aug '58), v. 227; directed to cover Indúr and Bhopál (5 Sept '58), v. 231; placed in charge of of Hoshangábád (7 Nov '58), v. 242; takes up position at Chár-wah (10 Nov '58), v. 242; pursues Tántiá Topí to Chhotá Udaipur (1 Dec '58), v. 245; defeats Tántiá Topí at Chhotá Udaipur, v. 247; marches himself 2,000 miles in this famous pursuit, v. 268.

Parker, —, Magistrate, shows courageous example during excitement at Kánhpúr (May), ii. 228.

Parón, Ráo Sáhib and Tántiá Topí conducted there (Jan '58), v. 309; Tántiá Topí and Mán Singh occupy (8 Jan '59), v. 250; meeting of Tántiá Topí and Mán Singh at (25 Jan '59), v. 256.

Parry, Mr., Chairman of Court of Directors (1807), i. 183.

Parshadápúr, plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Parsháwar, *see* Pesháwar.

Partáb Singh, of Satárah, owes his throne to the British Government, i. 63.

Partábgarh, a state of Rájputáná, iii. 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 158; description of the state, vi. 158; other towns of the same name, vi. 158*n*; Dalpat Singh rules loyally during Mutiny, vi. 158.

Occupied by Brig. Berkeley (Aug '58), v. 196; attacked by rebels from Mandesar (30 Nov), v. 55; the Chief drives away rebels, v. 55; Chitrágáon mutineers chased to (17 Dec), iv. 295.

Sir Colin Campbell marches from, and compels submission of Rájah of A'methí (8 Nov '58), v. 202; Tántiá Topí's defeat at (16 Dec '58), v. 309; Tántiá Topí endeavours to seize (25 Dec '58), v. 248.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## PAR-PAT]

## INDEX.

377

Partridge, Assist.-Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Parúliá, town of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. xiii; a military station, iv. 95; mutiny at (5 Aug), iv. 96.

Párvatí, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv.

Parwán, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Parwán-darah, Ponsonby and Fraser's famous charge at, ii. 151.

Pasháwar, *see* Pesháwar.

Pat, name of a desert in Sindh, vi. 144.

Patan, Lieut. MacGregor commands Sipáhís there, v. 71; Tahsildári to which Jabalpur Sipáhís withdraw (18 Sept), v. 70; they seize Lieut. MacGregor (19 Sept), v. 71; and Sipáhís offer to exchange him for nine Sipáhís left at Jabalpur, v. 71; Sipáhís ultimately murder Lieut. MacGregor (26 Sept), v. 71; Tántiá Topí's defeat at (14 Aug '58), v. 307.

Patan, Rájah of, his ill-treatment by Imám Ali (Aug '58), v. 307; his flight, v. 307.

Paterson, Capt., heroically stands by Capt. Mackenzie in his attempt to stop mutiny at Baréli (31 May), iii. 210n.

Paterson, Major, brings troops and guns into Dehlí, ii. 65; secures the Main Guard at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 65.

Paterson, Mr., Magistrate and Collector of Gorákhpur, vi. 52; about to take leave, but stopped on hearing of Mirath outbreak, vi. 53.

Patháns, their eagerness to enlist under the English (June), ii. 505; placed in charge of Atak ferry, ii. 346; descendants from, reside in Eastern Bengal, vi. 4.

Patialá, Mahárájah of, Sir J. Lawrence advises trust in, ii. 116; acceptance of help from, authorized (May), i. 443; protects convoys of stores for Dehlí troops, ii. 384n; his faithfulness, ii. 121; his ser-

Patialá, Mahárájah of—*cont.*  
vices in protecting the Panjáb, v. 214.

Patialí, occupied by Brig. Seaton (17 Dec), iv. 203; action fought in front of (17 Dec), iv. 204.

Patná, a district of Western Bihár, vi. 3; its population, iii. 25; its out-lying stations, iii. 26; the wealth and isolation of the stations of, iii. 30; importance and delicate position of this district, vi. 32; Wahábís have their head-quarters at, vi. 32; treasonable conspiracy at (1845), i. 222; details of conspiracy of 1845, i. 224; the magistrate of, unwisely attempts a census (1845), i. 223; the seditious movement in (1845-46), i. 143n; prison disturbances at, in 1845, i. 144; conspiracy before the Mutiny at, v. 292; the conspiracy disclosed by Jámadar Moti Misr, i. 224n.

Mr. W. Tayler Commissioner at, iii. 27; character of the Commissioner, iii. 27; calls a council of European residents, iii. 28; the Judge counsels flight to Dánápúr, iii. 28.

*Premonitory Symptoms.* — Evidence of the dangerous condition of the people in, iii. 31; Wahábí conspiracy at, subsequently proved, iii. 79n; effect of Mirath outbreak at, iii. 28; traitorous indications among military at, iii. 29; outrageous attempts to corrupt the fidelity of the Sikhs, iii. 31; secret meetings held by inhabitants in, iii. 32; Mr. Tayler converts his house into a fortress for the station, iii. 28; conspiracy of the Station Guards, iii. 29; timidity of Judge of, iii. 28; first crisis at (7 June), iii. 28; the Judge takes refuge in opium go-down, iii. 32; coin from Chaprá and A'rah brought into (15 June), iii. 32; effect of popular action at, on Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 33.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

378

INDEX.

[PAT-PEA]

## Patná—cont.

*Arrest of the Wāhābīs.*—Arrest of Wāhābī Maulavīs at, 19 June, iii. 34; arrest of Maulavī Mehdi, Magistrate (20 June), iii. 35; the people of, disarmed by Mr. Tayler, iii. 35; tranquillity partly restored, iii. 35; the Judge leaves the shelter of the go-down, iii. 35; arrest of Wāris A'li, iii. 35; implication of A'li Karīm, iii. 35; futile attempt to arrest A'li Karīm (23 June), iii. 36.

*The Outbreak.*—The rising at (3 July), iii. 36; murder of Dr. Lyall, iii. 36; Rattray's Sikhs suppress rising, iii. 36; arrest and execution of conspirators and rioters, iii. 37; arrest of Pīr A'li, the leader of the riot, and Shekh Ghasīta, iii. 37; trial and execution of these men, along with Wāris A'li, iii. 37; Lūtf A'li Khān arrested, tried, released, and honoured as a martyr, iii. 37; the conspirators confess that Mr. Tayler's prudent measures had defeated them, iii. 37.

Great danger of proximity of Dānāpūr Sipāhīs, iii. 39; those Sipāhīs at last mutiny (25 July), iii. 44; Mr. Tayler calls Patná residents to his house, iii. 48; he then sends party from, to cut off Dānāpūr mutineers, iii. 48; critical position of Patná through escape of these Sipāhīs, iii. 68; Mr. Tayler calls in officers and treasure from two outlying stations, iii. 70; the eccentric manner in which Mr. A. Money complied with this order, iii. 72; Mr. Halliday seizes on this order to revenge himself on Mr. Tayler, iii. 76; he dismisses Mr. Tayler from the service, iii. 77; Sir John Kaye's summary of this scandal, iii. 78*n*; splendid conduct of Mr. Tayler during all the crises at Patná, iii. 32; his policy saves the district, iii. 39; subsequent history has

## Patná—cont.

proved the wisdom of each of his acts, iii. 79.

Mr. Samuells succeeds Mr. Tayler as Commissioner, iv. 311; he flatters the conspirators whom Mr. Tayler kept from mischief, iii. 37; troops are sent to protect the town after Mr. Tayler's recall, iv. 311.

Paton, Sergeant, discovers the way into Shāh Najaf, and causes its capture, iv. 137*n*; wins the Victoria Cross (16 Nov), iv. 137*n*.

Patthargarh, fort occupied, to dominate Najibābād (23 Apr '58), vi. 115.

Patwardhan, a family firmly supporting the Peshwā, v. 19.

Paul, Lieut., leads Sikhs to attack of Sikandarbāgh (16 Nov), iv. 128; his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbāgh, iv. 140.

Pāuri, seized by Rājah Mān Singh (2 Aug '58), v. 232; the Rājah explains his grievance to Brig. Smith (7 Aug '58), v. 232; Mān Singh's desire to re-possess, which he thinks Sindhiā unfairly withholds from him, v. 263; Brig. Napier joins Brig. Smith and attacks the place (23 Aug '58), v. 233; Mān Singh skilfully evacuates the place, v. 233.

Peacock, Mr. Barnes, Law Member of the Supreme Council, his undesirable industry, i. 286; on interference with polygamy, i. 138*n*; assists the Hindu Widows' Remarriage Bill (1856), i. 349; inclined to pause before punishing disaffected Oudh regiments (11 May), i. 437.

Pearson, Cadet, escapes from mutineers at Allāhābād (6 June), ii. 190*n*.

Pearson, Capt., sent by Sindhiā, with Artillery, to protect A'gra, iii. 101; sent with battery to pacify A'ligarh district (June), iii. 196; his perilous position in front

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## PEA-FER]

## INDEX.

379

Pearson, Capt.—*cont.*

of mutinous troops at Háthras (3 July), iii. 197; commands three guns at battle of Sassiah (5 July), iii. 181; defeats Cavalry attack there, iii. 183; brings his Eurasian artillerymen into action at A'gra surprise (10 Oct), iv. 71.

Pearson, Mr. E. S., Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.

Peel, Capt. William, Captain of the *Shannon*, arrives at Calcutta (8 Aug), iii. 93; his character, iv. 90; commands the *Shannon* Brigade, iv. 91; forms Naval Brigade, and starts for Alláhábád (18 Aug), iii. 93, iv. 89.

Advances with Col. Powell's detachment on Kánhpúr (23 Oct), iv. 102; second, afterwards first, in command at action of Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 103; defeats the rebels at Kajwá, iv. 104; leads detachment to Kánhpúr (2 Nov), iv. 104; strength of his Naval Brigade at Lakhnao (13 Nov), iv. 121; his cool daring in attack on the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 139; attacks the Kaisarbagh (20 Nov), iv. 151.

Drives rebel artillery from Kánhpúr bridge of boats, iv. 183; present with Naval Brigade, at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; by a daring deed clears the bridge on Tántiá Topí's left, iv. 190.

Created K.C.B., and Aide-de-Camp to the Queen (2 Mar '58), iv. 381; wounded at the Martinière (9 Mar '58), iv. 264; starts for Calcutta (1 Apr '58), iv. 381; dies of small-pox, at Kánhpúr (27 Apr '58), iv. 382; Lord Canning's general order on his death, iv. 382; statue to his memory in Eden Gardens, Calcutta, iv. 383.

Peel, Sir Robert, his Liberalism, i. 270; resigns (June 1846), i. 271.

Peile, Capt., last to leave Dehli Cantonment (11 May), ii. 73.

Peile, Mrs., nobly aids an officer to escape, ii. 73*n*.

Pegu, annexation of, 1849, i. 48; difficulty in procuring reliefs for garrison of, i. 337, 339.

Pemberton, Lieut., with second column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.

Penny, Col., dies of heat-apoplexy in retreat from Nasirábád (28 May), iii. 169.

Penny, General, takes command at Dehli, when Gen. Wilson goes to Himálayas, iv. 73; sends expedition into Rewári district (Oct), iv. 76; directs Brig. Hope Grant to proceed to A'gra, iv. 74; ordered into Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv. 349; force with which he advanced on Rohilkhand, iv. 351; moves out from Balandshahr, iv. 351; he is deluded into false security, iv. 351; killed at the ambuscade at Kakrálá (30 Apr '58), iv. 351.

Peráwá, a district of Tonk, vi. 154.

Pereira, Lieut., enters Jabalpur with Irregulars (2 Aug), v. 70.

Perkins, Lieut., killed at battle of the Hindan (31 May), ii. 139.

Permanent Settlement in Bengal, re-sumption policy with respect to, i. 123.

Persia, sends friendly army to Herat (1852), i. 301; compelled diplomatically to acknowledge the independence of Herat, i. 302; again marches upon Herat (1855), i. 304; mistakes the issue of the Crimean War, i. 302; claims dominance at Kandahar, i. 303; Mr. Murray breaks off diplomatic relations with, i. 303; political relations with, previous to 1856, i. 300; captures Herat, i. 313; tries to influence Bokhára and Kokhand against England, i. 317.

War with, decided on, in England, i. 305; undying hatred of Afghans against, i. 321; effect of conference with Dost Muhammad on, i. 327; effect of the war with,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

380

INDEX.

[PER-PHI]

**Persia—cont.**

on Indian imagination (Jan), v. 341; endeavours to stir up sedition in North-Western India, i. 354; Persians reported to be coming to Dehli (Apr), ii. 25*n*; extravagant rumours as to their speedy coming, ii. 26.

Lord Canning's terms for making peace with, i. 319; war with, ends at moment of Indian outbreak, i. 440; Treaty with, discussed between Lords Canning and Elphinstone, i. 428; European troops from, reach Calcutta in June, ii. 101.

Persia, Sháh of, King of Dehli asks aid from (1855), v. 339; aid believed to have been promised by (Mar), v. 339; his proposed expedition against Afghanistan, v. 341.

Peshwá, his great feudatories, i. 71; his attempts to corrupt the Native Army in Lord Hastings' time, i. 335*n*; Lord Hastings' campaign against (1818), vi. 148; Náná Sáhib, the representative of, i. 422; the family of, injured by Lord Dalhousie, i. 424.

Pesháwar, its situation, ii. xviii; its garrison, and critical condition, in May, ii. 336; Brig. Cotton commands at, ii. 340; importance of, in estimation of Herbert Edwardes, ii. 457; Sir J. Lawrence's disesteem of, ii. 349, 458; conference at, with Dost Muhammad (1 Jan '57), i. 318.

News of Míráth outbreak reaches (12 May), ii. 341; Edwardes' confidence in its continued safety, ii. 341; military conference at (13 May), ii. 344; resolutions of the military council, ii. 344; sanction of Movable Column at, ii. 344.

Sipáhí garrison at, ii. 357*n*; Sipáhís show signs of mutiny (21 May), ii. 357; resolution not to disarm the 21st Sipáhí regiment, ii. 359*n*; Sipáhí Commandants pro-

**Pesháwar—cont.**

test against disarmament, ii. 359; Sipáhís disarmed at (22 May), ii. 360; British officers insubordinately show sympathy with their Sipáhís, ii. 360; beneficial effect of disarmament on the district generally, ii. 361; desertions of disarmed Sipáhís punished heavily, ii. 362; forty mutineers blown from guns at (10 June), ii. 368; moral effect of fearful punishment at, ii. 369.

Dost Muhammad's desire to possess, i. 31, 316; its proposed cession to Dost Muhammad, ii. 458; Council held, as to cession of, to Dost Muhammad (26 July), ii. 460; its cession to Dost Muhammad opposed by Edwardes, Nicholson, and Sydney Cotton, ii. 459; Sir J. Lawrence again urges cession of, ii. 460; almost orders the cession, ii. 461; officers again energetically protest against the fatal suggestion, ii. 461; Sir J. Lawrence clings to his notion, ii. 464; Lord Canning forbids the cession, ii. 466.

Phayre, Mr., first Commissioner of Pegu, i. 48.

Pheni, river of Eastern Bengal, iv. xiv.

Phillimore, Sir Robert, fellow-student with Viscount Canning, i. 268; gives anecdote of young Canning, i. 267*n*.

Phillipps, Mr., his description of proclamation of King of Dehli at A'gra, iii. 186*n*.

Phillipps, Mr. Alfred, Magistrate of I'tah, reaches Budáun in search of help, iii. 216; failing to get assistance, returns to I'tah (1 June), iii. 216.

Phillipps, Mrs., with a few friends, remains in concealment for ten months, iii. 255.

Phillips, Capt., induces the Bengal Sipáhís to labour at Arakan, i. 197.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## PHI-PLA]

## INDEX.

381

Phillips's Garden, Lakhnao, occupied as an outpost (6 Oct), iv. 112; extraordinary rescue of a soldier from rebels in, iv. 112.

Philúr, its situation, ii. xviii; its great importance, ii. 105*n*; its exposed condition on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 333; Sipáhís at, charged with joining in general conspiracy, ii. 323*n*; bold conduct of officers in Fort (12 May), ii. 334; arrival of European troops, saves Fort, ii. 335; Gen. Anson secures protection of (13 May), ii. 104.

Siege-train prepared in seven days, and safely conveyed to Dehli Force, ii. 141; Sipáhís of 3rd Regt., volunteer to escort siege-train, ii. 141.

Methodical arrangement of rising at, ii. 376*n*; mutiny at (8 June), ii. 376; mutinous Sipáhís escape from, ii. 377; Col. Nicholson disarms the Natives of his Column (25 June), ii. 477.

Phulpúr, rebels at, driven from by Col. Roweroft (22 Feb '58), iv. 227.

Phulwárá, Mr. Tayler sends party to cut off Dánápúr mutineers from, iii. 48.

Pigou, Mr., Collector of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Pilíbhít, troops there commanded by Capt. R. Larkins, v. 192; place to which Khán Bahádúr Khán fell back from Barlí (6 May '58), iv. 370; threatened by Nízám A'li Khán (July '58), v. 191.

Pinckney, Brig., his part in the movement for finally crushing rebels (15 Oct '58), v. 201; invests south of Shankarpúr (Nov '58), v. 202.

Pindáris, Lord Hastings' campaign against, vi. 148.

Pindí, in the Panjáb, ii. 342.

Pindí, *see* Ráwalpindí.

Pindí Ghéb, Akhúnd of Sawád

Pindí Ghéb—*cont.*

writes to Chief of, about intended outbreak in India (1856), ii. 373*n*.

Piplía, the zamíndárs of, punished by Major Orr (Oct), v. 51.

Pír A'li, a bookseller of Patná, leads abortive outbreak (3 July), iii. 36; confesses conspiracy before execution, iii. 37; hanged at Patná (5 July), iii. 37.

Pirará, in Nipál, occupied by Mr. Yule (19 Jan '58), iv. 303.

Pirthí Singh, Mahárájah of Krishnagarh, vi. 152; remains loyal during Mutiny, vi. 152.

Pirú, point of junction of Sir E. Lugard and Col. Corfield (11 May '58), iv. 337; Amar Singh defeated at (17 Oct '58), iv. 341.

Plan of—

The Panjáb, North-West Provinces, &c., ii. 1.

City of Kánhpúr, ii. 217.

City of Dehli, ii. 384.

The House at A'rah, iii. 54.

The Intrenched Position covering the Lakhnao Residency, iii. 290.

The Operations of the British Army before Dehli in 1857, iv. 18.

The Operations for Relief and Withdrawal of Lakhnao Garrison, iv. 120.

Sketch of the City of Kánhpúr, iv. 160.

The Operations of the British Army before Lakhnao in Mar. '58, iv. 256.

The Southern Maráthá Country, v. 14.

The Central Indian Campaign of Sir Hugh Rose, v. 162.

The final Campaign in Oudh, v. 186.

The pursuit of Tántiá Topí, v. 322.

Map of India, *in pocket.*

Plassey, the battle of, i. 146, 149; Lord Olive's promptitude wins, ii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

382

INDEX.

[PLA-POW]

**Plassey—cont.**

115; the centenary of, fierce attack on Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 249; desperate fight on Dehli Ridge on that day, ii. 417.

**Platt, Col.**, commands troops at Máu, iii. 137; informed by Holkar of Indúr mutiny, iii. 154; murdered at Máu (1 July), iii. 156.

**Plowden, Mr. George**, Chief Commissioner of Nágpúr, v. 77; his true greatness, v. 79; converts Residency into a barrack (June), v. 78; creates a refuge on Sítá-baldí hills, v. 78; is informed of intended rising at Nágpúr, v. 78; directs disarmament of local corps (17 June), v. 78; urges Woodburn's force to march on Nágpúr, iii. 161: the dangerous character of his advice, v. 58; re-arms Nágpúr local force (Oct), v. 133; preserves tranquillity at Nágpúr, v. 78.

**Plowden, Mr. Trevor**, Judge of Ghází-púr, vi. 60.

**Plunkett, Capt.**, his confidence in his Sípáhís, ii. 187; murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

**Pogson, Lieut.**, killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.

**Polehampton, Rev. Mr.**, severely wounded at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300; dies of cholera at siege of Lakhnao (19 July), iii. 300, 386.

**Polehampton, Mrs.**, superintends nursing at Lakhnao, iii. 327.

**Pollock, General**, his retributory force, i. 5; discreetly induces Sípáhís to enter Afghanistan, i. 202.

**Pollock, Mr. Archibald**, Joint-Magistrate at Banáras, organizes service for transmission of troops, ii. 179, vi. 39; his character, vi. 41; assumes charge of A'zamgarh district (13 Aug), vi. 68.

**Polwhele, Brig.**, commands troops at A'gra, iii. 110; disarms the Sípáhís (31 May), iii. 110; mem-

**Polwhele Brig.—cont.**

ber of Council during Mr. Colvin's illness there, iii. 178; advances against mutineers near A'gra, iii. 180; force with which he began the battle of Sassiah, iii. 180; his fatal mistake at Sassiah (5 July), iii. 182; removed from command at A'gra after that battle (8 Aug), iii. 191.

**Ponsonby, Brig. George**, commands troops at Banáras, ii. 151; allows first succours to pass on to Kánhpúr, ii. 155; orders parade of Sípáhís at Banáras for disarmament (4 June), ii. 165; his illness on that day, ii. 165; resigns command to Col. Neill after disarmament, ii. 169; his narrative of disarmament at Banáras, ii. 169*n*.

**Poore, Capt.**, killed at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234.

**Post Office**, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297.

**Pott, Col.**, commands at Mírzápúr, vi. 46; removes temptation from Sípáhís and saves the town, vi. 47.

**Potton**, in Bedfordshire, where young Canning was trained, i. 267.

**Powáin**, the Maulaví killed at the gate of (5 June '58), iv. 380.

**Powáin, Rájah of**, refuses shelter to fugitives from Sháhjahánpúr, iii. 215, 257; his killing the Maulaví resented by insurgents, v. 191; attacked by, but defeats, insurgents (8 Oct '58), v. 200; relieved by De Kantzow, v. 192.

**Powell, Mr.**, a Clerk, becomes Muhammadan to save his life, iii. 222.

**Powell, Col., C.B.**, leads a detachment from Alláhábád (23 Oct), iv. 102; advances against mutineers at Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 102; fights action at Kajwá, and is killed (1 Nov), iv. 103.

**Power, Mr. J. N.**, Assistant Magistrate of Mainpúri, conducts non-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## POW-PUC]

## INDEX.

383

- Power, Mr. J. N.**—*cont.*  
 combatants to place of safety, and returns to his post of danger, iii. 104; anxious to support De Kantzow, but restrained from doing so, iii. 105*n*; renders much service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.
- Powlett, Capt.**, takes part in capture of Mess House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 142.
- Powys, Lieut.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; he is killed there (8 June), iii. 125.
- Prangar**, post to which Ajun Khán came, to communicate with disloyal Sipáhís (May), ii. 373.
- Pratt, Lieut.-Col.**, captures the head of iron-bridge, Lakhnao, and places battery there (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.
- Prayága**, Hindu name for Alláhábád; its etymology, ii. 194*n*, vi. 69; *See* Alláhábád.
- Prendergast, Major**, receives command of A'gra Volunteers, iii. 175; his heroic charge at Sassiah, iii. 183.
- Prendergast, Lieut.**, wounded near Bári, in Oudh (13 Apr '58), iv. 348.
- Press**, the, European and Native, identity of views of, iii. 11; Native papers show distrust of English Government, iii. 12; the Gagging Act (13 June), iii. 13.
- Prettijohn, Capt.**, breaks the right of Tántiá Topí before Jhánsí (1 Apr '58), v. 113; pursues rebels from Kunch (6 May '58), v. 124; his gallant charge at Jáurá-A'lipúr (21 June '58), v. 161; his brilliant charge at Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 253; marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ránód, v. 251*n*.
- Pribhú Lál**, assists Capt. Meade in inducing Mán Singh to betray Tántiá Topí (7 Apr '59), v. 263.
- Pritchard, Lieut.** Itudus Thomas, his account of mutiny at Erinpuram, iv. 391; his description of Ajmír arsenal, iii. 165.
- Pringle, Ensign**, murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.
- Prinsep, Mr. Thoby**, his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 325.
- Prior, Brig. H.**, commands Nágpúr Subsidiary Force, v. 77.
- Prithí Singh, Maharáj Ráná of Jhaláwar**, vi. 162; his unflinching loyalty, vi. 162; saves many European lives, vi. 162; attempts to resist Tántiá Topí (21 Aug '58), v. 228; his troops desert to Tántiá Topí, v. 228; escapes at night to Máu, v. 228.
- Probyn, Capt. Dighton**, heroically stands under fire with his Cavalry to divert attention from stormers at Dehlí, iv. 34; pursues mutineers at battle of Balandshahr, iv. 63; leads Cavalry charge at surprise of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72; defeats and chases rebels from Kanáj (23 Oct), iv. 74.
- Probyn, Mr.**, sheltered by Hardéo Bakhsh at Dharmpúr, iii. 225.
- Probyn, Mr.**, reaches Kánhpúr in safety (1 Sept), iii. 232*n*, 348.
- Probyn, Mrs.**, and children, sheltered for weeks at Dharmpúr, by Hardeo Bakhsh, iii. 217, 225.
- Probyn, Mr. Leslie**, renders great service to Brig. Douglas in his operations in Gházípur (Mar '58), vi. 62; his gallant destruction of boats near Sháhábád (14 Oct '58), iv. 340.
- Proclamation**, the Queen's, its preparation, v. 272; text of the Queen's, v. 273; its publication in India (1 Nov '58), v. 276; its excellent effect throughout India, v. 277.
- Proctor, Lieut.**, murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 116*n*.
- Protected Sikh States**, assist in keeping road to Dehlí open, ii. 384.
- Púch**, its situation, v. xi; junction of Maj. Gall with Sir Hugh Rose there (1 May '58), v. 120.
- Púchar, Firúzsháh** passes (18 Dec '58), v. 254.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

384

INDEX.

[PUN-RAD]

**Púná**, dependency of the Peshwá, i. 71; its description, v. *x*; arrest of a leading conspirator in (Aug), v. 22; where Brig. Parke took up pursuit of Tántiá Topí (18 Aug '58), v. 227.

**Purahát**, Rájah of, proclaimed ruler of tribes in Singhbhúm, iv. 306.

**Púrbiah**, Chief of the, joins in the plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 425*n*.

**Púrbiah Sipáhís**, their antagonism to Panjábí races, ii. 355 and *n*.

**Purcell**, Mr., and his brother, escape to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; one murdered while negotiating surrender (7 June), iii. 124.

**Purcell**, Mr. (the brother), murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.

**Púrdasi**, Chief of the, joins in the plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 425*n*.

**Púrí**, a district of Orísá, iv. *xviii*, vi. 3.

**Purnell**, Col., clears the way for Gen. Havelock's guns to enter Residency (27 Sept), iii. 366; commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145; supports Capt. Havelock in turning third line of defence in Lakhnao (14 Mar '58), iv. 274; takes charge of Sir Hope Grant's baggage (12 June '58), v. 187.

**Púrná**, a district of Eastern Bihár, iv. *xiii*, 91, vi. 3, 34; description of, iv. *xvii*; sailors sent from Calcutta to occupy (Nov), iv. 297; Jalpáiguri mutineers enter, but are driven out by Mr. Yule (Dec), iv. 299.

**Púrwá**, its situation on high road to Kánhpúr, iii. 274; Capt. Evans at, keeps open communication with Kánhpúr till surrender of Gen. Wheeler, iii. 274.

**Pym**, Lieut., leads Royal Marines at action at Sobanpúr (26 Dec), iv. 226; commands Marines in attack on A'mórha (9 June '58), v. 196.

## Q.

**Queen**, the, signs the Act transferring Government of India to the Crown (2 Aug '58), v. 272; her desire to place Indians on an equality with the English, v. 272.

**Queen's birthday** at Calcutta, danger at celebration of (25 May), ii. 88.

**Queen's Proclamation**, text of, v. 273; Lord Derby prepares the first draft, v. 272; personal attention of Queen and Prince Albert to preparation of, v. 272; places at which it was read in India (1 Nov '58), v. 276; enthusiasm with which it was received, v. 277.

## R.

**Raal**, Mr. Thornhill and party successfully pass through in their dangerous ride, vi. 95.

**Radcliffe**, Lieut., killed at Lakhnao, iii. 326.

**Radcliffe**, Mr. F., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.

**Radelyffe**, Capt., his heroic charge at Chinbat, iii. 285, 377.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## RAG-RAJ]

## INDEX.

385

- Rághugarh, zamíndárs of, punished by Major Orr (Oct), v. 51.
- Rágují Bhonslá, Rájah of Nágpúr, dies (1843), i. 54; sale of his cattle and effects (1854), i. 60; his elder widow dies, and adopts heir to private estate, i. 62; he owed his throne to the British Government, i. 63.
- Ragunáth, the Leper, chosen to rule in Jhánsí, i. 65.
- Ragunáth Singh, Náná Sáhib's letter of commendation to (27 June), ii. 500.
- Ráhatgarh, its situation, v. xi; the great strength of the place, v. 98; attacked by Sir Hugh Rose (24 Jan '58), v. 95; Rájah of Bánpúr attempts to relieve (28 Jan '58), v. 97; enemy escape from, at night, v. 97.
- Rái Báréllí, rebels cleared from (30 Nov '58), v. 203.
- Raikes, Mr., Judge, murdered at Baréllí (31 May), iii. 212.
- Raikes, Mr. Charles, Judge of Court of Appeal, A'gra, exposes the childish routine maintained in Fort, iii. 193; his anecdotes on decline of discipline in Bengal Army, i. 199n; his description of the worn out appearance of Col. Greathed's troops on reaching A'gra, iv. 68n.
- Raikes, Mr. H. O., Deputy Collector in Bardwán, vi. 6.
- Raikes, Mr. R. C., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Raikes, Mrs., escapes from the murders at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 116n; superintends nursing in A'gra fort, iii. 190.
- Railways, introduced by Lord Dalhousie, i. 12; their effect on Brahmanic discontent, i. 138.
- Raines, Col., leads Infantry attack on Kotah-kí-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 153; attacks rebel right at capture of Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 157; pushes with his troops into Gwáliár itself, v. 158.
- Raipúr, its situation, v. xi; garrison of, v. 77.
- Rajab Alí, Munshí, his character as a spy, iv. 52; arranges the capture of the King of Dehli, iv. 52; accompanies Capt. Hodson to capture secreted princes (21 Sept), iv. 55.
- Rájahkhérá, a town of Dholpúr, vi. 154.
- Rájahpúr, a town of Bandah, vi. 79.
- Rájá Rám, conveys intelligence to Europeans in A'gra fort, iii. 186.
- Rájarah, a town of Alwar, vi. 153; occupied by Tántiá Topí (Aug '58), v. 229; Tántiá Topí driven from (Sept '58), v. 230; Firúzsháh endeavours to join Tántiá Topí at (30 Dec '58), v. 254; roads near, cleared of marauders (Feb '59), v. 259.
- Rájghát, a gate at Dehli, ii. 393n; revolted Sipáhís admitted there on 11 May, ii. 58.
- Rájghát, point where Oudh mutineers collected boats to cross Ganges, iii. 348.
- Rájmahall, a town of Bhágalpúr, iv. xiii, vi. 34.
- Rájpúr, near Baksar, village plundered by defeated rebels (30 May '58), iv. 338; Tántiá Topí defeated at, with loss of his last guns (25 Nov '58), v. 244.
- Rájpúra, visited by Tántiá Topí (26 Nov '58), v. 309; plundered by Tántiá Topí (28 Nov '58), v. 345.
- Rájpútáná, situation and extent of, iii. xii; description of, iv. xvii, vi. 149; its rulers, iii. 163; antiquity of royal houses in, i. 67.
- Karaulí succession discussion in, i. 67; Aurangzib's war against the princes of, iii. 237; terrible disorders in, from 1805 to 1818, vi. 164; dread of annexation spreads through the district (1852), i. 70; English charged with intention to annex (1856), i. 354.
- Only 20 European soldiers to

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)Rájputáná—*cont.*

guard 100,000 square miles (May), iii. 165; dangerously exposed condition of the fort of A'jmír, iii. 166; saved by promptitude of Col. Dixon, iii. 166; Col. G. Lawrence created Brigadier-General of all troops in (1 June), iii. 170; he calls troops from Díśá, iii. 166; rendered safe by Col. G. Lawrence, before the end of June, iii. 174; its calm condition during June, ii. 311.

The steady loyalty of both princes and people, vi. 164; cause of the tranquillity with which it passed through the Mutiny period, iv. 403; confidence of princes and people in the English, iv. 385; experience of British rule in, vi. 149; British justice secures loyalty of the people, vi. 165.

Mutiny at Erinpuram (22 Aug), iv. 391; rebellion at A'wah (29 Aug), iv. 395; mutiny at Kotá (23 Oct), iv. 398; attack on Nímach by rebels (8 Nov), iv. 400.

Bombay troops arrive in (Jan '58), iv. 400; order completely restored (Apr '58), iv. 403; military command of, given to Gen. Michel (Aug '58), v. 229; Tántiá Topí re-enters (2 Dec '58), v. 247.

Rájputs, object to General Service in British Army, i. 345*n*.

Rájsháhí, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; divisions of, iii. *zii*.

Raleigh, Cornet, murdered at Lakhnao (30 May), iii. 251.

Rámbaksh, rebel leader in Oudh (July '58), v. 189.

Rám Bakhsh, Pay-Hawaldar, his account of the retirement of faithful Sipáhs from Kánhpúr, ii. 246*n*

Rám Chand, created chief of Jhánsí, and afterwards Rájah, i. 65; his uncle, a leper, chosen to succeed him, i. 65.

Rám Chand Ráo, Subahdár of Jhánsí, accepts British protection, iii. 119.

Rámchandar Pant, Subahdár, manages Bájí Ráo's estate, i. 73; his son resides at Kánhpúr, i. 423*n*.

Ramchandra Bápují, Minister of Dhár, antagonistic to the English, v. 46; raises mercenary troops (June), v. 47.

Rám Chandra Ráo, guardian to the ruler of Kírwi, v. 138; his frank and open loyalty, v. 303; his loyalty to the British Government, v. 139; saves the life of Mr. Cockerell (June), v. 303.

Rámdiál, an escaped prisoner, murders his creditor at Bhojpúr (10 May), ii. 129*n*.

Rámdrúg, the Rájah of Nárgúnd's half-brother at (May '58), v. 167*n*.

Rámgangá, stream near Murádábád, iii. 219; near Fathgarh, rebels destroy bridge near (Jan '58), iv. 218; Rohilkhand rebels cross, to annoy the English (24 Jan '58), iv. 219; rebels threaten Fathgarh from, iv. 350.

Rámgangá, the Eastern, description of course of river, iv. *xviii*.

Rámgangá, the Western, description of course of river, iv. *xviii*.

Rámgarh, a town of Alwar, vi. 153; mutineers from battalion of, threaten road to Alláhábád, iv. 88; mutineers from, elude columns of search (Sept), iv. 99; but they are defeated at Chatrá (2 Oct), iv. 100.

Rámgarh, Rájah of, his firm loyalty, vi. 35; loyally assists in restoring order in Chútiá Nágpúr, iv. 96.

Rámgarh Ghát, a ferry crossed by Chitrágáon mutineers (Nov), iv. 294.

Rám Ghulám Singh, owner of the fort of Rámpúr Kasiá, v. 201; his fort captured by Brig. Wetherall (3 Nov '58), v. 202.

Rámkót, Zamíndár of, assists party of fugitives to Lakhnao, iii. 255.

Rámmohan Rái, envoy to England of Dehlí Emperor (1838), ii. 8; fails as an envoy, ii. 9.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## RAM-RAN]

## INDEX.

387

- Rámnagar, an important town near Banáras, vi. 39; battle of (22 Nov '48), i. 26; many missionaries from Banáras fly to (4 June), ii. 172; occupied by Sir Hope Grant (19 Apr '58), iv. 348.
- Rámnarain Pándí, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111*n*.
- Rámparshád Singh, Bábu, captured by rebels at Suráon (July '58), v. 195.
- Rámpúr, fanatics from, threaten Murádábád (21 May), iii. 219; they are there attacked and dispersed (21 May), iii. 220; Amar Singh's men defeated at (9 Sept '58), iv. 340; Firúzsháh captures convoy near (20 Dec '58), v. 254.
- Rámpúr, Nawáb of, his territory, iv. *xviii*; his steady loyalty to the British, iv. 364; sends news to Murádábád of mutiny at Baréfi (2 June), iii. 221.
- Rámpúr Kasiá, description of this stronghold, v. 201; Oudh rebels congregate in (Sept '58), v. 191; captured by Brig. Wetherall (3 Nov '58), v. 202.
- Rámpúra, in Oudh, occupied by Gen. Franks (19 Feb '58), iv. 231.
- Rámpurah, a district of Tonk, vi. 154.
- Rám Ráo, a Pandit who accompanied Tántiá Topí when he left the army (Feb '59), v. 310.
- Rám Ráo Govind, appointed Prime Minister of Gwáliár by rebels (1 June '58), v. 147; joins Tántiá Topí at Gwáliár, v. 307; burns the body of Rání of Jhánsí (16 June '58), v. 306.
- Ramsay, Brig., in command of the Gwáliár Contingent, iii. 112; recalls ladies to Gwáliár Cantonment after they had retired for safety (28 May), iii. 112.
- Ramsay, Capt., with third column, at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19.
- Ramsay, Major, Resident at Khatmandu, sends Gurkhás from Pálpa to Gorákhpúr (9 June), vi. 55.
- Rámshai Lála, mutinous Native officer, i. 421*n*.
- Rám Singh, Mahárájah of Jaipúr, boldly loyal to the British cause, iii. 171, vi. 158; places all the forces of Jaipúr at the service of the British, vi. 158; labours earnestly for the British cause, vi. 159; carries Jaipúr through the Mutiny, vi. 159; rewarded for his fidelity, vi. 159.
- Rám Singh, Maháráo of Kotá, iv. 397, vi. 161; makes foolish communication to his troops, causing mutiny (14 Oct), iv. 398; reports mutiny at Kotá, and pleads powerlessness (16 Oct), iv. 399; humours mutinous troops at Kotá, but sends for assistance (Nov '58), iv. 402; released from his troops by Rájah of Karaulí (Dec), iv. 402; fails to establish his loyalty, vi. 162; his salute reduced as mark of disfavour, iv. 399, vi. 162; salute restored after his death, vi. 162.
- Rám Singh, Ráo Rájah of Búndí, vi. 161; indisposed to help the British, vi. 161; shuts his gates on Tántiá Topí, v. 223, vi. 161; his disloyalty forgiven (1860), vi. 161.
- Ramú, in Burma, British troops defeated at (1824), i. 194.
- Rána Kíká, his defeat at Gogúndah (1576), vi. 155.
- Rána Sarúp Singh, his firm loyalty to the English, iii. 374.
- Ránchí, large town of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. *xiii*, 95; mutiny near (31 July), iv. 96; mutineers at, threaten road to Alláhábád, iv. 88.
- Rangpúr, a district of Rájsháhí, iii. *xii*, iv. *xiv*, vi. 3, 26; Indian Naval Brigade sent from Calcutta, to operate near (26 Nov), iv. 294; seamen from Calcutta arrive (15 Dec), iv. 300; the Collector conveys Government treasure into the jungle to save it from mutineers, iv. 298.
- Rangu Bápují, agent for Sataráh family, resident in England, i.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

388

INDEX.

[RAN-RAO

**Rangu Bāpujī—cont.**

79; returns from England a rebel, i. 425.

Rangún, troops required for (1824), i. 193; Native guards handle greased cartridges without complaint in 1853, i. 380; 38th Bengal Regt. refuse to go to (1856), i. 338; English troops brought from, to disband Barhāmpūr mutineers (Mar), i. 387; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Rániganj, terminus of railway from Calcutta in 1857, ii. 101, iv. 85; a wing of 2nd Grenadiers stationed there (Jan '57), i. 363; incendiary fires break out (Jan), i. 365; Sir Colin Campbell organizes a bullock train at, iv. 87; guarded by Sikh soldiers, vi. 15.

Ranjít Singh, i. 2; character of his rule in the Panjáb, i. 39; Sikh States wrested from, ii. 121; the King of Dehli's letter to, v. 334.

Ranjít Singh, becomes Mahārāwal of Jaisalmir (1856), vi. 151; remains loyal, vi. 151.

Ránód, Firúzsháh arrives at (17 Dec '58), v. 251; he is driven from the place with great loss by Major Prettijohn, v. 253.

**Ráo Sáhib—cont.**

Singh at Fathpúr in Oudh, v. 306; again orders Tántiá Topí to Kálpí (Jan '58), v. 306; comes to Kálpí (Mar '58), v. 306; places Tántiá Topí's army at service of Rání of Jhānsí (6 Apr '58), v. 307; sends Tántiá Topí again to fight the English (9 Apr '58), v. 120; his defeat at Kálpí (May '58), v. 307; flies to Gópálpúr after defeat at Galáulí, v. 143.

Named Governor of Gwáliár by rebels (1 June '58), v. 147; retreats from Jáurá Alipúr with Tántiá Topí (22 June '58), v. 221; demands a fine of 25 lakhs from Ráná of Jháláwar (21 Aug '58), v. 228; suggests the seizure of Indúr (26 Aug '58), v. 228; orders Tántiá Topí to Chandéri (Sept '58), v. 308; marches on Tál Bahat (26 Sept '58), v. 235; rejoins Tántiá Topí at Sultánpúr (11 Oct '58), v. 305; his fight at Jakláun (12 Oct '58), v. 308; marches to Sindwáhá, v. 237; joins Tántiá Topí at Lálitpúr, after defeat at Sindwáhá (20 Oct '58), v. 237; encamps at Kajúriá, v. 308; escapes from the defeat at Kurai (25 Oct '58), v. 238; alarm caused by his presence

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## RAP-RED]

## INDEX.

389

Ráptí, description of course of river, iv. *xviii*, 226*n*.

Rasulábád, head-quarters of Firúzsháh (Aug '58), v. 197.

Ratanbhúr, a celebrated fort of Jai-púr, vi. 158.

Ratan Mán Singh, arranges with English to attack Dhákah mutineers (21 Jan '58), iv. 303.

Ratan Singh, Rájah of Bikánúr, his death (1852), vi. 150.

Rátgarh, rebels from, defeated at Madanpúr (Jan '58), v. 74.

Ráth, a town of Hamirpúr, vi. 83.

Ratlam, a State of Western Málwá, v. *x*.

Ratnagharí, perilous landing of troops near, vi. 172.

Ratray, Capt., his Sikhs, near Patná, iii. 29; angry reception of his Sikhs at Patná (7 June), iii. 31; with his Sikhs, suppresses rising at Patná (3 July), iii. 36; sent to protect Gayá (Sept), iv. 312; urged by Mr. A. Money, attacks Cavalry, who wheel round and sack Gayá (8 Sept), iv. 312; intrenched at Dehrí (24 Sept), iv. 99; keeps order in Chútíá Nágpúr with his Sikhs (Oct), iv. 100; defeats a body of rebels at Akbarpúr (7 Oct), iv. 312; overtakes and fights rebels at Danchua (6 Nov), iv. 312.

Rávi, river of the Panjáb, iv. *xvii*.

Rávi Varmá, Rájah of Kochin, his perfect loyalty, vi. 168.

Ráwal, Major Orr catches retreating rebels at (12 Nov), v. 51; desperate fight at, v. 51.

Ráwalpindí, situation, and description, ii. *xviii*; troops refuse reduced pay at (July '49), i. 227; discontent of troops subsides spontaneously (1849), i. 228.

Sir J. Lawrence hears of Mírath outbreak while at, i. 451; councils of war at, during May, ii. 347; Guide Corps arrive at (18 May), ii. 350; Col. Benson counsels disbanding troops, i. 228; Lord Dal-

Ráwalpindí—*cont.*

housie and Sir O. Napier counsel patience, i. 228; disarmament of Sípáhís at (7 July), ii. 478; Nicholson advises abandonment of, in preference to Pesháwar, ii. 465; Mr. Forsyth hears of treacherous correspondence with Akhúnd of Sawád at, ii. 373*n*; Hazárah conspirators arrested at (Aug), v. 211.

Raynor, Lieut., heroically aids in defence of Dehrí Magazine (11 May), ii. 66; escapes from explosion of that Magazine to Mírath, ii. 68.

Read, Lieut., killed in attack on Jíran (23 Oct), iv. 400.

Reade, Mr. E. A., senior member of Board of Revenue at A'gra, iii. 178; his character, iii. 178; Sir H. Lawrence tells him of the dangerous condition of the Sípáhís, i. 331; ascertains dislike of Rájputs to enlist for General Service, i. 345*n*; gives testimony as to prophecy of English downfall, i. 356*n*; member of Council during Mr. Colvin's illness in fort, iii. 178; saves Revenue accounts of A'gra (6 July), iii. 186; becomes senior civil officer at A'gra (9 Sept), iv. 66; offers to subordinate himself to military chief, iv. 66; has obstacles to defence of fort removed (19 Sept), iv. 67; his energy and devotion at A'gra, v. 217.

Redan, at Lakhnao, mutineers make ineffectual attempt to storm (20 July), iii. 302; attack on, repulsed, iii. 380.

Redmond, Capt., defends Firúzpúr Magazine against attack of mutineers (13 May), ii. 330.

"Red Pamphlet," its description of "Panic Sunday" at Calcutta, iii. 16; the officials exposed still writhe under its true statements, vi. 7*n*; first tells the true story of the rising at A'zamgarh, vi. 63; gives date for attack on Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 237*n*; the author's estimate of Gen. Anson,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

390

INDEX.

[RED-REM]

- Red Pamphlet"—*cont.*  
 ii. 124*n*; the author of, cited, and his forecasts verified by the future, ii. 92 and *n*.
- Reed, Gen., senior military officer in the Panjáb, ii. 345; his character, ii. 344; military conference held at his house in Pesháwar (13 May), ii. 344; invested with command of Panjáb forces, and reason why, ii. 344; goes to Ráwalpindí, ii. 346; holds court-martial on disarmed Sipáhís who desert (28 May), ii. 362.  
 Goes to Dehlí Ridge (14 June), ii. 385, 399; his high opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 428; holds Council of War at Dehlí, ii. 399; delays to execute Col. Baird Smith's plan for assaulting Dehlí, ii. 432; his reasons for postponing attack on Dehlí, ii. 402; his account of attempted attack on rear of Dehlí Ridge (4 July), ii. 426.  
 Assumes command of Dehlí Field Force (5 July), ii. 431; his description of the Cavalry attack on Dehlí Ridge (9 July), ii. 433*n*; his account of the flight of the Carabineers in that action, ii. 437*n*; resigns command of Dehlí Field Force (17 July), ii. 441.
- Regency, Council of, in the Panjáb, i. 5; placed under Sir H. Lawrence, i. 7.
- Reid, Capt., Deputy Commissioner of Faizábád, iii. 265; induces Mán Singh to receive many ladies from that town, iii. 267; escapes from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 271.
- Reid, Capt., sends small force from Rúrkí to stop Bijnaur raiders (8 Jan '58), vi. 112.
- Reid, Major Charles, commands Gurkhás at Debrá Dún, vi. 116; marches from Debrá Dún to Mí-rath (19 May), vi. 117; march of his Gurkhás to Mí-rath, ii. 133; reinforces Col. Wilson on the Hindan (1 June), ii. 140.  
 Establishes himself at Hindu
- Reid, Major Charles—*cont.*  
 Ráo's House on the Ridge at Dehlí (8 June), ii. 145*n*; his arrangement of troops on right of Ridge, ii. 410*n*; repulses attack on Hindu Ráo's House (12 June), ii. 410; defeats sortie from Dehlí (17 June), ii. 405*n*; leads successful attack on mutineers at Dehlí, ii. 412; his description of attack on Dehlí Ridge (23 June), ii. 418*n*; repulses twentieth attack on Hindu Ráo's House (14 July), ii. 440; destruction of his pencil notes on meritorious officers, iv. 12*n*.  
 Commends abandonment of attempt to surprise Dehlí on 12 June, ii. 398*n*; urges Gen. Wilson to hold on to Dehlí, after first assault, iv. 40*n*; his account of the desertion of Native Cavalry from Ridge, ii. 411*n*; constructs light battery at Sámi' House (6 Sept), iv. 8.  
 Commands fourth column, at assault of Dehlí (14 Sept), iv. 19; varies Gen. Wilson's arrangements for fourth assaulting column, iv. 20*n*; receives four guns, but gunners for only one, iv. 27; committed to attack by precipitancy of Jammú troops, iv. 28; wounded in head at assault of Dehlí, iv. 29; his former services, and stubborn defence of the Ridge, iv. 21.
- Reid, Mr. H. M., Magistrate of Báleshwar, vi. 5.
- Remington, Capt., commands light battery at Sámi' House, Dehlí, iv. 8; placed in command of Artillery in Lieut.-Col. Greathed's column, iv. 61; takes part in battle at Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 63; greatly distinguished at Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 150; present with his guns at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; distinguishes himself at Sheorá-púr (8 Dec), iv. 195; arrives at A'lambágh with his battery (20 Feb '58), iv. 248; present with

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## REM-RIG]

## INDEX.

391

- Remington, Capt.—*cont.*  
battery at attack on Bareilly (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Renaud, Major, starts from Alláhábád with troops for Kánhpúr (30 June), ii. 207, 214; severe punishments inflicted on his march to Kánhpúr, ii. 215*n*; his advance column halted at Lohanga (1 July), ii. 269; hears of the loss of Kánhpúr (3 July), ii. 215; tries to capture Fathpúr before overtaken by Havelock (12 July), ii. 271*n*; mortally wounded at battle of Aong (15 July), ii. 278.
- Renfray, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.
- Renny, Col., station ball given to him at Láhor (12 May), ii. 323; bravely assists in securing Láhor and surrounding country, ii. 325, 327.
- Renny, Lieut., his courageous act on roof of Magazine, Dehli (16 Sept), iv. 42; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 42*n*.
- Renny, Major, heroic devotion of his Native gunners, ii. 437; his gallantry at Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 438*n*.
- Rent-Free Tenures, policy with respect to, i. 121.
- Re-organization of Army (6 May 1824) promotes discontent, i. 193.
- Residency, the, Lakhnao, evacuation of (20-22 Nov), iv. 151; subsequently re-captured by Gen. Sir J. Outram in about half an hour (16 Mar '58), iv. 279. *See* Lakhnao.
- Resumption, discussion of policy of, i. 122; its disastrous results, i. 124; as applied to N. W. Prov., i. 125.
- Reveley, Capt., murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 71.
- Revenue Department, its operation creates universal apprehension, i. 121-128.
- Rewá, arrest of treasonable messenger sent there (25 Apr), iii. 135.
- Rewah, its description, v. xi, 75  
loyalty of Rájah of, vi. 167; Lient. Osborne chief political officer at, v. 75; the Rájah places his troops at the service of the English (8 June), v. 76; troops of Rájah sent to co-operate with English, v. 76.
- Réwakántá, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1.
- Rewári, a town of Gurgáon, vi. 139.
- Rewári district, overrun by Jodhpúr mutineers (Oct), iv. 76; Brig. Showers tranquillizes, iv. 76.
- Rhotágarh, mutineers of Chútíá Nágpúr congregate at (Sept), iv. 99.
- Rice, Capt. W., sent from Gúnah, to intercept Firúzsháh (20 Dec '58), v. 254; reaches Baród (22 Dec '58), v. 254; catches Firúzsháh at Sarpúr, and drives him onwards, v. 254.
- Rich, Major, marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ránód (Dec '58), v. 251*n*.
- Richards, Mr., Naval Cadet, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91*n*.
- Richardson, Major J. F., his former services, iv. 302; selected to command Yeomanry Corps, vi. 22; joins Mr. Yule, with his Yeomanry Cavalry (11 Jan '58), iv. 302, vi. 34; watches right bank of Kusí to catch Dhákah mutineers (14 Jan '58), iv. 303; Dhákah mutineers elude him, and escape into Oudh (19 Jan '58), iv. 304; hurries to Darbangáh, to protect Tírhút (20 Jan '58), iv. 304; charges with Yeomanry, and routs rebel force at A'mórha (5 Mar '58), iv. 317; commands part of force attacking A'mórha (June '58), v. 196; leads his Yeomanry Corps to good service in Gorákhpúr and A'zamgarh, vi. 23.
- Richardson, Mr., killed by a prisoner with brass lotah (1834), i. 144*n*.
- Rickotts, Henry, a Bengal civilian of high repute, i. 291; engaged on

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

392

INDEX.

[RIC-ROB]

- Ricketts, Henry**—*cont.*  
devising scheme for retrenchment of official salaries, i. 291; recommended as Chief Commissioner of Oudh (1856), i. 291.
- Ricketts, Mr.**, a young civilian, explains inconsistencies in conduct of Sipáhís, ii. 141*n*; his account of the methodical revolt of Sipáhís at Jálándhar (8 June), ii. 376*n*; his efforts to save Lodiáná, ii. 378; commands Native Contingent at Lodiáná, ii. 378; fights a battle with the Jálándhar mutineers, near Lodiáná, ii. 279; urges Brig. Johnstone to move forward to that place (9 June), ii. 381; his account of the second escape of the Jálándhar mutineers, ii. 381*n*; reason he assigns for speedy evacuation of the town by mutineers, ii. 382*n*; disarms the town of Lodiáná (10–15 June), ii. 383; preserves the military road to Dehlí, ii. 384.
- Ricketts Mr.**, murdered at Sháh-jahánpúr (31 May), iii. 213.
- Riddell, Col.**, commands Infantry at battle of Sassiah (5 July), iii. 181; ordered to co-operate in recapture of Gwáliár, v. 150; scatters party of rebels escaping from Kálpí (25 May '58), v. 148*n*.
- Ridge, the**, at Dehlí, its description, ii. 388; twenty-six attacks on, repulsed by Major Reid, iv. 21; arrival of siege-train at (6 Sept), iv. 7. *See* Dehlí.
- Riley, Mr.**, attempts to blow up Káhpúr Magazine (June), ii. 233*n*.
- Ripley, Col.**, on hearing disturbance, instantly marches his men from the Ridge into Dehlí, ii. 64; murdered by his own men at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 64.
- Ritchie, Lieut.**, murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.
- Ritchie, Mr. William**, Advocate-General, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.
- Roberts, Capt.**, leads detachment and restores order near Narsingpúr (Nov), v. 73.
- Roberts, Lieut.**, his distinguished conduct at battle near Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 64; takes part in capture of Mess-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 142; wins the Victoria Cross at Kálfí Nadí bridge (2 Jan '58), iv. 214.
- Roberts, Maj.-Gen. H. G.**, commands Bombay troops sent into Rájpútáná (Mar '58), iv. 401; his excellent Intelligence Department, v. 225*n*; marches on Kotá, iv. 402; drives the rebels from Kotá (29 Mar '58), iv. 403; marches on Nasirábád (Apr '58), iv. 403; detaches part of his force to operate with Sir Hugh Rose (May '58), v. 143; holds command in Nasirábád (June '58), v. 222; starts from Nasirábád to attack Tántiá Topí (28 June '58), v. 222; secures Jaipúr before the arrival of Tántiá Topí (30 June '58), v. 222; defeats that leader at Sanganír (7 Aug '58), v. 224; pursues Tántiá Topí to Kankráulí (13 Aug '58), v. 225; defeats him again at Kankráulí (14 Aug '58), v. 226; at Puná, leaves the pursuit of Tántiá Topí to Brig. Parke (18 Aug '58), v. 227; transferred to Gújrát division, v. 229; cuts Tántiá Topí off from Gújrát (Nov '58), v. 241.
- Roberts, Mr.**, summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321; present at disarming of Láhor Sipáhís, ii. 324.
- Robertson, Capt.**, conducts Engineering stores from Rúrki to Dehlí (3 July), ii. 424.
- Robertson, Major**, drives Dhár rebels into their fort with loss of their guns (22 Oct), v. 48; commands Cavalry at action of Badrúp (22 Dec), iv. 241.  
Sent in pursuit of rebels from Kálpí (24 May '58), v. 148; pur-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## ROB-ROHJ

## INDEX.

398

**Robertson, Major—cont.**

sues rebels to Mohárá, then hears of their capture of Gwáliár (3 June '58), v. 148; joined by Brig. Stuart for an attack on Gwáliár (6 June '58), v. 149; sent in pursuit of Mán Singh (23 Aug '58), v. 233; surprises and defeats Ajít Singh at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234; marches from Bijápúr to Gúnah, v. 235; his splendid services in Central India, v. 59.

Robertson, Major, commands one boat escaping from Fathgarh, iii. 230; his boat grounds on sandbank at Singhirámpúr, iii. 230; while grounded his boat attacked by Sipáhís, iii. 230; he is wounded, and his boat-party dispersed, iii. 231; carried wounded to Kalhúr, and there dies, iii. 231a.

Robertson, Mr., Judge, murdered at Baréli (31 May), iii. 212.

Robertson, Mr. Dundas, Assistant Magistrate at Saháranpúr, vi. 120; his energy and coolness, iii. 200; disperses threatening villagers, and preserves authority around Saháranpúr, iii. 201; scours the district (June), vi. 118.

Robertson, Mr. J. C., Assistant Superintendent of Dehrá Dún, vi. 116.

Robertson, Mr. Thomas Campbell, Lieut.-Governor of North-West Provinces, i. 120; his description of settlement operations in his province, i. 116; supports claims of Tálukdárs, i. 118; grants Badáwar Jaghir to adopted son of Rájah, i. 126.

Robinson, Capt., leads escaladers at storming of Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115.

Robinson, Mr. F. H., his apt citation of native opinion of settlement operations, i. 119.

Roche, Mr., Postmaster, negotiates Kánhpúr capitulation, ii. 252.

Roche, Major, cuts off Tántiá Topí

**Roche, Major—cont.**

from Nímach (Dec '58), v. 247; stops Tántiá Topí's advance on Udaipúr (12 Dec '58), v. 248; occupies Partábgarh (25 Dec '58), v. 249; too weak to stop Tántiá Topí, v. 249.

Rolland, Major, commands Sipáhís at Kolhápúr, v. 25.

Rolleston, Capt., takes command of Mess-House, Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 143.

Rohillas, their massacre, i. 82; their obstinate defence of Gorariá (25 Nov), v. 55.

Rohilkhand, a division of the North-West Provinces, vi. 103; description of, iv. xviii; description of Tarai of, iv. 360n; rebellion breaks out in (May), iii. 206.

Khán Bahádur Khán, proclaimed Viceroy of (31 May), iii. 212; passes completely under Khán Bahádur Khán's rule, iii. 223; fearfully disorganized condition of, under that would-be ruler, iii. 223; the peasantry wish for the return of the English, iii. 224; progress of rebellion in, during June, iii. 198; effect of news of rising at, on Gwáliár, iii. 113; mutineers from, attack Dehlí Ridge (4 July), ii. 425; strength of mutineers reaching Dehlí from, ii. 425n.

Sir Colin Campbell's plan for the attack of, iv. 349; placed under military command of Brig. Walpole (10 May '58), iv. 376; Gen. Hope Grant's movements in, iv. 347; Brig. Seaton prevents irruption from, near Fathgarh, iv. 350; Gen. Penny's column in, iv. 351; Gen. Walpole's disastrous march through, iv. 352; Brig. Coke's skilful operations in, iv. 358; the Maulaví's clever tactics displayed in, iv. 347; the Maulaví driven from (24 May '58), iv. 378; disturbed state of the border during July and Aug. '58, v. 191.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

- Rohmf, Major Macdonald commands at, iii. 24; attempt to assassinate Cavalry officers at (12 June), iii. 24; the murderers are seized and hanged in face of the Regiment, iii. 25; mutiny at, postponed, in consequence of Major Macdonald's courage, iii. 25; Major Macdonald's description of the hanging scene at, iii. 25*n*.
- Rohri, a district of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Rohtak, a district of Dehli division, vi. 33; description of district, vi. 140; 60th Sipáhi Regiment rebels at (June), ii. 441; tranquillized by Van Cortlandt (Sept), iv. 75; Játs sent from, to join Meade's Horse (Jan '58), v. 218.
- Rondu, place on the Upper Indus, v. 2.
- Roome, Lieut., drives in the extreme left of rebels at Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 157.
- Roper, Lieut., killed in storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.
- Roro, a river of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. *xiii*.
- Rose, Capt., goes to Udaipur to ask help for fugitives, iii. 169.
- Rose, Lieut., greatly distinguishes himself at attack on Gwáliár (16 June '58), v. 152; induces Lieut. Waller to join in his attempt to capture Gwáliár fort (20 June '58), v. 159; captures the fort of Gwáliár, but is killed, v. 160; opinions of Sir Hugh Rose, and Brig. Stuart, of his gallant conduct, v. 160*n*.
- Rose, Mr. John, of Satárah, Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300.
- Rose, Maj.-Gen. Sir Hugh, K.C.B., arrives at Indúr (16 Dec), v. 92; his high character, and previous services, v. 92; his boldness and prudence in Turkey (1853), v. 92; his bravery in the Crimea (1854), v. 93.  
Appointed to command Málwá force (Sept), v. 93; takes com-
- Rose, Maj.-Gen.—*cont.*  
mand of Central India Field Force (17 Dec), v. 94; starts from Máu (6 Jan '58), v. 95; arrives at Sihor (8 Jan '58), v. 95; attacks Ráhatgarh (24 Jan '58), v. 95; captures Ráhatgarh town, and drives rebels into fort (25 Jan '58), v. 96; effects breach in Ráhatgarh fort (28 Jan '58), v. 97; defeats attempt to relieve that place, v. 97; the rebels evacuate Ráhatgarh, v. 97; they are chased to the banks of the Biná, v. 98; Sir Hugh attacks their strong position at Barodiá, v. 98; and drives Rájah of Bápúr and the Ráhatgarh fugitives from Barodiá (30 Jan '58), v. 98.  
He relieves Ságár (3 Feb '58), v. 99; destroys Sanoda fort (8 Feb '58), v. 99; invests Garhákótá (11 Feb '58), v. 99; drives rebels from Basári, v. 100; captures Garhákótá (12 Feb '58), v. 100; destroys western face of Garhákótá (14 Feb '58), v. 100; returns to Ságár, refits his army (Feb. '58), v. 101.  
Again moves forward from Ságár (26 Feb '58), v. 101; captures fort of Barodiá (27 Feb '58), v. 101; avoids the strong pass of Málthon (3 Mar '58), v. 102; stoutly resisted, but forces Madanpúr pass, v. 102; drives rebels from Madanpúr town into jungle (3 Mar '58), v. 103; important results of capture of Madanpúr, v. 103.  
Marches on Jhánsí (19 Mar '58), v. 106; he is ordered to march away from Jhánsí (20 Mar '58), v. 107; authorized to disobey the order of Government by Sir R. Hamilton, v. 108; he arrives before Jhánsí, v. 106; finds the neighbourhood stripped of resources by the clever Rání, v. 110; he completely invests the place, v. 110; begins the siege (22



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## ROSE]

## INDEX.

395

Rose, Maj.-Gen.—*cont.*

Mar '58), v. 110; effects a breach (29 Mar '58), v. 111; Tántiá Topí advances to relieve Jhānsí, v. 111; Sir Hugh attacks him while still pressing the siege, v. 112; completely defeats Tántiá Topí, v. 113; captures every gun from that leader (1 Apr '58), v. 114; storms Jhānsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115; arrangements for the storming, v. 115; desperate resistance to the right attack, v. 116; heavy loss in scaling the wall, v. 117; capture of the wall and streets, v. 117; fearful struggle at the Rání's palace, v. 118; great slaughter of rebels in and near the town, v. 118; complete capture of the place (5 Apr '58), v. 119; the British loss in effecting this capture, v. 119; he leaves Col. Liddell in command there (22 Apr '58), v. 120

Captures Lohári fort (5 May '58), v. 121; pursues Tántiá Topí to the strong position of Kunch, v. 121; disconcerts rebels at Kunch by a flank march (6 May '58), v. 122; drives Tántiá Topí from Kunch, v. 123; hurries from Kunch to Guláulí (15 May '58), v. 125; effects a junction with Col. Maxwell, v. 125; plan of Sipáhís to drive him from Kálpí, v. 127; repulses Sipáhi attack, and captures Kálpí (22 May '58), v. 129; sends columns in pursuit of rebels from thence (24 May '58), v. 148.

Triumphantly completes the plan of Sir Robert Hamilton, v. 130; clears the way for Gen. Whitlock to reap the reward, v. 137; not permitted to share in the prize-money resulting from his campaign, v. 141; resigns command through ill-health (3 June '58), v. 149; sends Gen. Stuart to drive Tántiá Topí from Gwáliár, v. 149.

Hears of capture of Gwáliár,

Rose, Maj.-Gen.—*cont.*

and resumes command of army (4 June '58), v. 149; reprimanded by Sir Colin Campbell for violating etiquette by resuming command unbidden, v. 150*n*; overtakes Brig. Stuart at Indúrkí (12 June '58), v. 151; he is joined by Brig.-Gen. R. Napier (16 June '58), v. 151; reaches Bahádurpúr, v. 151; arrives at Gwáliár (16 June '58), v. 151; attacks the Morár Cantonment and drives rebels into the town, v. 152; desperate fight at nullah outside the town, v. 152; the fight at Kotah-kí-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 154; death of the heroic Rání of Jhānsí, v. 154; receives reinforcements and marches to unite with Brig. Smith (18 June '58), v. 156; captures town of Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 158; the fort captured by sudden daring of Lieut. Rose, v. 160; his commendation of Lieut. Rose for this deed, v. 160*n*.

Leaves the command of Central India Army to Brig. Napier (29 June '58), v. 221; his farewell order to the Central India Field Force, v. 162*n*; takes command of Bombay Army (20 June '58), v. 162; covers Khándesh from Tántiá Topí (Nov '58), v. 241.

Recapitulation of his victories in Central India, v. 162; the secret of his great success, v. 131.

Ross, Mr., driven from Balandshahr by Sipáhís (21 May), vi. 135; returns to Balandshahr (25 May), vi. 135.

Ross, Mr. A., Magistrate and Collector of Gházípur, vi. 60; takes the lead at Gházípur, vi. 60; his character, and Mr. F. Gubbins' commendation of him, vi. 60; appoints a few Native constables to accompany Mr. Venables back to A'zamgarh, vi. 64; sends treasure by steamer to Banáras (10 June), vi. 61; proclaims martial law (10

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

396

INDEX.

[ROS-RUR

**Ross, Mr. A.—cont.**

June), vi. 61; secures the tranquillity of Gházípur (Aug '57–Mar '58), vi. 62.

**Ross, Mr. Hercules**, assists in permanently tranquillizing A'zamgarh, vi. 68.**Rosser, Capt.**, offers to pursue Mí-rath mutineers, but is not authorized to do so, ii. 50 and *n*.**Rothney, Capt.**, with second column, at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19.**Rotton, Mr.**, his account of death of Capt. Knox (12 June), ii. 409*n*.**Rotton, Rev. Mr.**, warned of coming Mutiny at Mí-rath (10 May), ii. 41; accuses mutineers of poisoning water for English troops (31 May), ii. 139.**Routine**, its disastrous effects in troublous times, i. 374; destroys effect of punishment at Barrackpúr, i. 403*n*; its paralyzing effect on relief of Dehlí, ii. 110.**Roweroft, Col.**, formation of his column in Bihár (Nov), iv. 312; sent with troops from Tírhút to Gorákhpúr, iv. 225; his camp at Mirwá (Dec), iv. 225; drives rebels from Sobanpúr (26 Dec), iv. 226; ordered to march to Burhat Ghát, on the Ghághrá (28 Dec), iv. 226; proceeds in boats towards Gorákhpúr, iv. 227; he is joined by a body of Gurkhás (20 Feb '58), iv. 227; drives the rebels from Phulpúr, iv. 227; forms bridge of boats for Nipálese troops, iv. 227; left in command of Gorákhpúr, iv. 227; defeats rebels at that place, iv. 316.

Occupies ground near A'mórha (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; is attacked by rebels, iv. 316; defeats rebels and drives them back to their intrenchment at Belwá (5 Mar '58), iv. 317; defeats rebels again near A'mórha (17 and 25 Apr '58), iv. 317; falls back from A'mórha on Captainganj, v. 196; defeats Muhammad Husén at Harhá (18 June

**Roweroft, Col.—cont.**

'58), v. 196; occupies Hír in Gorákhpúr (July '58), v. 197; marches from Hír against Tulsípur (16 Dec '58), v. 204; defeats rebels at Tulsípur, v. 204.

**Roweroft, Major**, discovers conspiracy at Patná (1845), i. 222; crushes plot at Patná (1845), i. 225; attempt to poison, after suppression of Patná plot, i. 226*n*.**Rubhu Lal**, witnesses Tántiá Topí's deposition, v. 311.**Ruiyá**, a small mud-fort, occupied by Nirpat Singh, iv. 353; the Chief intends to evacuate, after a show of resistance, iv. 354; the place is foolishly attacked by Brig. Walpole (15 Apr '58), iv. 354; the Chief perceives Gen. Walpole's blundering, and makes a determined resistance, iv. 354; Gen. Walpole's attack on, repulsed, iv. 355; Col. Adrian Hope killed during attack, iv. 356; upwards of a hundred men and many officers uselessly sacrificed in this miserable blunder, iv. 357; Nirpat Singh marches out at night, having vindicated his honour, iv. 356.**Rupell, Mr. K. H.**, Judge of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.**Rúp Singh**, escapes from Gwáliár (Jan '58), v. 214; occupies Ajítmal (July '58), v. 215; defeated, but collects fresh followers, v. 215; seizes Barhí and levies exactions (Aug '58), v. 215; driven from Barhí by Lieut. Forbes, v. 215; reappears on the Kúárí (Oct '58), v. 216; finally defeated by Capt. Allan at Kúárí (Oct '58), v. 216.**Rúrki**, its situation, ii. *xviii*; dangerous insecurity of Saháranpúr near, iii. 199; column starts from, to attack Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv. 349; Sappers and Miners from, start for Mí-rath (14 May), ii. 131; measures for the defence

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## RUR-SAB]

## INDEX.

397

Rurki—*cont.*

of (16 May), ii. 132; Sappers from, mutiny at Mirath (15 May), ii. 134; Sappers from, try to establish themselves at Bijnaur (20 May), vi. 104; and proceed to Murádábád (21 May), vi. 105; stripped of their plunder at Murádábád by other Sipáhís, vi. 105*n*; Major Baird Smith fortifies (June), vi. 121; Mr. Shakespear and party arrive at, from Bijnaur (11 June), vi. 109; small force sent from, to stop Bijnaur raiders (8 Jan '58), vi. 112.

Russell, Brig., commands fifth Infantry brigade at Lakhnao, iv. 122; attacks Hospital in front of British left (18 Nov), iv. 148; wounded in the course of this attack, iv. 149

Russell, Capt., Engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Russell, Capt. C. W., killed at battle of Badli-kí-Sarai (8 June), ii. 146*n*.

Russell, Dr., his description of the plunder of the Kaisarbagh, iv. 275; his description of the feeling at Lakhnao caused by the Oudh proclamation, iv. 286.

Russell, Lieut., of the Artillery, prepares to blow up Fort of Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 192.

Russell, Lieut., with Cavalry, chases enemy from field at Gangari (Dec), iv. 203.

Russell, Lord John, becomes Foreign Secretary, i. 273*n*; becomes Prime Minister, i. 271.

Russell, William, his account of Renaud's march to relieve Kánhpúr, ii. 215*n*.

Russelpúr, near Alláhábád, cleared of insurgents by Col. Neill (18 June), ii. 201.

Russia, strange stories circulated concerning, during Crimean War, i. 251; Persia coquettes with

Russia—*cont.*

(1854), i. 302; charged by the Afghans with instigating the seizure of Herat, i. 328*n*; Indians ascribe a desire to attack Hindustan to, v. 342; extravagant rumours as to speedy coming of Russians to India (Apr), ii. 26.

Rústam Sáh, saves the lives of five English officers, iii. 272 and *n*.

## S.

Saadat A'li, rules Oudh (1800), i. 83; character of his administration there, i. 85.

Saadat Alí II., builds the Bádsháh Manzil, Lakhnao, iv. *xvi*; builds part of Motí Mahall, in that town, iv. *xvii*.

Saadat Khán, incites Holkar's troops to mutiny, iii. 144; the question of his position and influence at Indúr, iii. 144*n*; wounded by Col. Travers (1 July), iii. 146; tells Holkar himself that he is attacking the Residency, iii. 152; his imprisonment and release, iii. 153; occupies Residency with his family (3 July), iii. 153.

Sabáthú, Gen. Anson orders troops from, to Ambálah (13 May), ii. 104.

Sabí, a river of Jaipúr, vi. 158.

Sabzimandi, suburb near Ridge at Dehli, ii. 144, 390; desperate attack on Dehli Ridge from (23 June), ii. 417; attacked by Gen. Chamberlain (9 July), ii. 438; last attack from, on Dehli Ridge (18 July), ii. 446.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

398

INDEX.

[SAD-SAH

Sadā-Shéo Pant, Dādā, grandson of Bājí Ráo, i. 73n.

Sadiá, most easterly point of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Sádik Khán, his buildings at Dholpúr, iii. xi.

Sadik Khán, the mysterious Persian agent in Dehlí, v. 344.

Saduzai Family, at Lodiáná, contribute to disorder there (9 June), ii. 380

Ságar, situation and description of, iii. xiii, v. xi; station for Native troops, iii. 136; its garrison, v. 65; Brig. Sage commands at, v. 65; superstition there, about *chápátis*, i. 420n; effect on Indúr of state of troops at, iii. 141.

Brig. Sage sends doubtful Sipáhís against rebel Rájah (June), v. 65; the Sipáhís resolve to retain the fort and treasury (12 June), v. 66; the detachment sent from, is halted at Málthon, for reinforcements (16 June), v. 67; the detachment from, openly transfers itself to service of Rájah of Bánpúr, v. 67; commotion and threatened mutiny in the town (18 June), v. 67; Brig. Sage transfers treasure to fort (27 June), v. 67; he also gains possession of the fort (30 June), v. 68.

The anticipated mutiny breaks out (1 July), v. 68; the 31st N.I. remains loyal, v. 68; fight between loyal and disloyal Sipáhís (7 July), v. 68; fort fully provisioned and armed (July), v. 69; the surrounding country passes into rebel hands, v. 70; Rájah of Bánpúr entrenches himself near (Sept), v. 72; Col. Dalyell attempts to drive away Rájah of Bánpúr, but is himself killed (15 Sept), v. 72; the fort is beleaguered for eight months (June-Jan '58), v. 98; relieved by Sir Hugh Rose (3 Feb '58), v. 99; entered by Gen. Whitlock, who increases its safety (5 Mar '58), v. 134.

Ságar and Narbadá territories, description of, v. 60; historical sketch of, v. 60; united to North-West Provinces, v. 61; Mr. Colvin proposes violent changes in the administration of, v. 61; Capt. Ternan induces him to abstain from irritation, v. 61; restored to order by Lord Ellenborough, v. 60.

Sage, Brig., commands at Ságar, v. 65; sends a detachment of doubtful Sipáhís against a rebel Rájah (June), v. 65; sends more Sipáhís to reinforce detachment (19 June), v. 67; transfers treasure to fort of Ságar (27 June), v. 67; gains possession of Ságar fort (30 June), v. 68; receives adhesion of many loyal Sipáhís (7 July), v. 69; fully provisions and arms Ságar fort, and drills volunteers, v. 69; holds the fort against leaguer of the rebels, for eight months, v. 98.

Sago's House, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; mine exploded, and assault delivered there (10 Aug), iii. 307.

Sahar, village visited by Mr. Thornhill during his dangerous ride to A'gra, vi. 94.

Saháranpúr, a district of Mírath division, iii. xiii, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 120; population, iii. 198; garrison, and European population, iii. 199; its important position, and dangerously defenceless condition, iii. 199; dangerous state of fort of, on outbreak of mutiny, iii. 199.

Mr. Spankie resolves to hold station, but to send away women and children (May), iii. 200; Mr. Robertson, with assistance of landholders, disperses threatening villagers, iii. 200; its disturbed condition (June), vi. 118; partial mutiny at (3 June), iii. 201; second partial mutiny at (11 July), iii. 201; Native Cavalry sent to, from Dehlí Ridge (11 July), ii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## SAH-SALJ

## INDEX.

399

Saháranpúr—*cont.*434*n*; authority preserved in, till the end, iii. 200.

Saháwar, occupied by Brig. Seaton (16 Dec), iv. 203.

Sáhíabí, a river of Rohtak, vi. 140.

Sáh Mall, Zamíndár of Bájrúl, plunders district round Dehlí (July), vi. 129; his attempted attack on Déolah, vi. 129; evacuates Basáud on approach of Mr. Dunlop's force, vi. 130; almost captures Mr. Dunlop, vi. 131; he is defeated and slain at Barot, vi. 131; his death materially affects tranquillization of district near Dehlí, vi. 131.

Sahson, town near which Rúp Singh was finally defeated (Oct '58), v. 216.

Sái, river near Sultánpúr, v. 190; intercepting road to Lakhnao, iii. 339; Gen. Havelock crosses with his troops (22 Sept), iii. 357.

St. George, Capt., of the Fusiliers, killed near Chákar Kothí (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.

St. George, Lieut., B.A., commands guns during attack on Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.

Saidábád, toll-house on road to, plundered, ii. 199*n*.

Saidarábád, near Alláhábád, cleared of insurgents by Col. Neill (18 June), ii. 201.

Saíad Mír Khán Sáhíab, an Afghan, his faithfulness and bravery at Míraih, ii. 52*n*, 496.

Sai'ud Muhammad, ruler of Herat, sinks under Persian influence, i. 301; killed at Herat insurrection (1855), i. 303.

Sai'ud Muhammad, son of the last-named, i. 327.

Saífulla Khán, commands Karaulí matchlockmen at A'gra, iii. 177; places his levies four miles to west of A'gra (2 July), iii. 177; ordered to occupy magazine with his men (4 July), iii. 178; reports disaffection of his troops, iii. 178;

Saífulla Khán—*cont.*

ordered to return to Karaulí (5 July), iii. 179.

Sálar Jang, Minister of the Nizám, his character and opinions, v. 81; his wisdom and fortitude, v. 89; holds firmly to the English alliance, ii. 311; stops attempted rising at Haidarábád (June), v. 82; warns Maj. Davidson of intended rising (16 July), v. 82; firmly suppresses the insurrection, v. 82; his firmness checks all seditious aspirations, v. 83; his great difficulty in preserving order, v. 84; complete success of his policy, v. 85.

Salder, Mr., murdered at Kotá (15 Oct), iv. 398.

Sale, Capt., driven from Lálitpúr by mutineers (13 June), v. 66*n*.Sale, Lady, her account of Vincent Eyre's heroic devotion, iii. 61*n*.

Salia Dahár, scene of final crush of Amar Singh's force (24 Nov '58), iv. 345.

Salkeld, Lieut., with third column, at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19; chosen to blow in Kashmír Gate, iv. 22; wounded while accomplishing that object (14 Sept), iv. 25; dies of the wound he received, iv. 26*n*, 38.

Salmon, Lieut., sent with Gwáliár troops to pacify A'ligarh district, iii. 196; dismissed by his mutinous men at Háthras (3 July), iii. 197.

Salmon, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.

Salomar, Tántiá Topí marches on (10 Dec '58), v. 309.

Salóní, its situation and garrison, iii. 273; Capt. L. Barrow, Deputy Commissioner of, iii. 273; mutiny at (10 June), iii. 273; officers escape from station to the noble-hearted Rájah Hanmant Singh, of Kálá Kankar, iii. 273; he conducts them in safety to Alláhábád, iii. 273.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

400

INDEX.

[SAL-SAN

- Salúmba**, seized by Tántiá Topí, and requisitioned (12 Dec '58), v. 248.
- Salisbury**, Capt., offers to cross Gúmtí into rebel works (9 Mar '58), iv. 263; greatly distinguishes himself at capture of great Imámbarah (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.
- Sambalpúr**, conferred on descendants of ancient rulers by the British, i. 70; continued to Native Rájahs till death of Narain Singh, i. 70; annexed in 1849, i. 70; Capt. Leigh chief civil authority in, iv. 306; mutinous disposition shows itself (Sept), iv. 306; two detachments of troops are brought from Katak, iv. 307; Shergátí pass stormed and captured, iv. 307; the murder of Dr. Moore, iv. 307; fresh troops are called for, and local levies are sent from Orisá, iv. 308; disorder combatted with energy (Oct), iv. 307; fever prevails in the district (Dec), iv. 307; Capt. Wood arrives with fresh troops (29 Dec), iv. 308; insurrectionists defeated, and several leaders captured or slain (30 Dec), iv. 308; leader of the revolt escapes capture, iv. 308.
- Sambhú Singh**, succeeds to the throne of Udaipúr, vi. 156.
- Sámi' House**, on Dehlí Ridge, construction of battery at (6 Sept), iv. 8.
- Samptar**, a state of Central India, no disturbance in, vi. 167.
- Samuells**, Mr., succeeds Mr. Tayler as Commissioner in Western Bihár, iv. 311; he flatters the conspirators whom Mr. W. Tayler kept from mischief, iii. 37; unpatriotic conduct, iv. 310.
- Samwell**, Lieut., killed in gallant charge at Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 52.
- Sánand Khán**, leader of rebel forces in Jaipúr, iv. 77; his military incompetence gives the position of Nárnúl to the English, iv. 78; seeks to re-occupy his abandoned
- Sánand Khán**—*cont.*  
position, iv. 79; his complete defeat, iv. 81.
- Sandéla**, village not far from Lakhnao, iii. 249; dangerous Sipáhís marched to, from Lakhnao, iii. 249; the Chaudhári of, defeated with loss of his camp (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; captured by Mr. Kavanagh and Capt. Dawson (30 July '58), v. 198; Harichand advances to recapture (3 Oct '58), v. 199; Major Maynard advances to, and drives off Harichand (6 Oct '58), v. 199.
- Sanders**, Capt., commands at the Financial Garrison, Lakhnao, iii. 297; mutineers make a sudden rush on his post, but are repulsed (10 Aug), iii. 307.
- Sanders**, Mr., his evidence as to revenues of King of Dehlí, ii. 9n.
- Sandford**, Capt., commands Guides in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76.
- Sandford**, Major, killed near Bádsháhbágh (10 Mar '58), iv. 265.
- Sánganír**, Tántiá Topí is defeated near (7 Aug '58), v. 224.
- Sánglí**, state in Southern Marathá country, v. 14; its description, v. xi.
- Sangrámpúr**, Madras column occupies (25 Sept), v. 71.
- Sankhula**, place at which Chitrágáon mutineers were stopped (2 Dec), iv. 294.
- Sanoda**, small fort destroyed by Sir Hugh Rose (8 Feb '58), v. 99.
- Sánsí**, mutiny at (2 July), iii. 197; English officers bravely ride with their mutinous troops to Háthras, iii. 197; officers at last compelled to leave their troops, iii. 197.
- Santáliá**, district of Bhágalpúr, iv. 91.
- Santal** insurrection, Gen. Lloyd selected to suppress (1853), iii. 26.
- Santal Pargannahs**, a district of Bhágalpúr, iv. xiii, vi. 3, 34.
- Santáls**, their method of shooting burning arrows, i. 365.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## SAN-SAT]

## INDEX.

401

- Santpúr, a station of Nadiá, vi. 26.
- Saokars of Lakhnao, join Náná Sáhib's plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 425n.
- Sapte, Mr. Brande, Magistrate of Bulandshahr, attempts to carry treasure to Míráth (21 May), vi. 135; attacked by Gújars and compelled to fly, vi. 134; returns to Bulandshahr and restores authority (25 May), vi. 135; moves to Biláspúr and relieves Mr. Skinner (25 May), vi. 135; his brush with the rebels at Galáutí (28 May), vi. 136; compelled again to take refuge in Míráth (30 May), vi. 136. Becomes District Officer of Míráth (Apr '58), vi. 137; tries to release a Christian girl, who will not be released (June), vi. 136; joins the Volunteer Horse, vi. 136; made Companion of the Bath, vi. 137.
- Sarai Ghát, bathing-place on the Ganges, 21 miles from Kánhpúr, iv. 161.
- Sáran, a district of Patná division, iii. 26, vi. 3; prison disturbances at, in 1845, i. 144; abandoned by European officials, iii. 70.
- Saraswati, a river disappearing in sands at Sirhind, vi. 69.
- Saráun, near Alláhábád, occupied by rebels (Dec), iv. 229; occupied by Gen. Franks (Jan '58), iv. 231.
- Sarayan, a rivulet near Sítápúr, iii. 255.
- Sarázan River, situation of, iii. *xiii*.
- Sardá, river west of Bahráich, iii. 261.
- Sárgú, river of Gházíápúr district, iv. *xv*.
- Sargujá, small state of Chutiá Nág-púr, vi. 45.
- Sarmathurá, spot at which Tántiá Topí stopped his advance on Bharatpúr (22 June '58), v. 221.
- Sarpúr, Firúzsháh's army scattered there, by Capt. Rice (22 Dec '58) v. 254.
- Sarsána, village from which Lord Mark Kerr relieved A'zamgarh (5 Apr '58), iv. 322.
- Sarúndá, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.
- Sarúp Singh, Maháráná of Udaipúr, vi. 155; at variance with his subjects, iii. 173; his firm loyalty to the English, iii. 374; his active assistance, vi. 156; places his entire army at disposal of the British, vi. 156; shows great kindness to Nímach fugitives, vi. 156; succeeded by his son Sambhú Singh (1861), vi. 156.
- Sásarám, place to which Kúnwar Singh first retreated (12 Aug), iii. 86; Lieut. Stanton protects (Oct), iv. 312; troops sent from, to relieve Palámán (27 Nov), iv. 305; Col. Corfield fights his way from, to Jagdíspúr (5 May '58), iv. 336.
- Sassiah, near A'gra, battle of (5 July), iii. 181; Brig. Polwhele's fatal mistake at, iii. 182; weakness of English Artillery fire, iii. 182; the Artillery officers urge a general advance, iii. 182; the General waits till every shot has been fired away, iii. 182; Capt. Prendergast's brave charge with 18 Volunteer horsemen, iii. 183; the Infantry advance and capture the village, iii. 183; retreat compulsory for lack of ammunition, iii. 184; defeat of Brig. Polwhele by over-caution, iii. 184.
- Satárah, its situation, v. *xii*; its limited extent, i. 62; dependency of the Peshwá, i. 71; annexed by "right of lapse" (1849), i. 51; Sir George Clerk objects to annexation of, i. 52; Col. John Low dissents from annexation, i. 58; nobles and people object to annexation, i. 58n.
- Satárah, Rájah of, injured by Lord Dalhousie, i. 424; supposed to be in league with Náná Sáhib, ii. 310.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

- Satí Chaorá Ghát, scene of the massacre of Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 254, v. 265*n*.
- Sátkhirá, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.
- Satlaj, river of the Panjáb, iv. xvii; invasion from beyond, i. 94; Sikhs cross, to attack Hindustan (1845), i. 222.
- Satwarpúr, Amar Singh driven into (9 May '58), iv. 337.
- Saunders, Charles, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39.
- Saunders, Mr., destroys Government paper at Murádábád (2 June), iii. 221; saves Native treasurer from the mutineers, iii. 222.
- Saunders, Mr., his evidence as to the status of the King of Dehlí, v. 323.
- Saunders, Mr. Pat., brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138; joins in stubborn retention of factory near A'ligarh (June), iii. 198*n*.
- Saváda Kotí, the quarters of Nána Sáhib during siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 253.
- Sávanúr, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. xii, 14.
- Saven, a river of Bhopál, v. xii.
- Saviell, Mr., murdered at Kotá (15 Oct), iv. 398.
- Sawád, mutineers from Hoti-Mardán fly to (25 May), ii. 364.
- Sawád, the Akhund of, has knowledge of intended outbreak in India (1856), ii. 373*n*; in communication with disloyal Sipáhís (May), ii. 373.
- Sáwan Mall, shot at Múltán (Sept 1844), i. 13.
- Sáwant, rebels from, give much trouble along Goa frontier (1858), v. 172; they are ultimately driven to surrender to the Portuguese (20 Nov '58), v. 172.
- Sáwantwári, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1; the deposed princes generously assist the British, vi. 168.
- Scamp, Midshipman, his good service in Dánápúr, vi. 172.
- Schaleh, Mr. P. H., Collector in Bardwán, vi. 6.
- Schilling, Mr., commands the Thag gaol post at Lakhnao, iii. 298.
- Schneider, Capt., commands local corps at Kolhápúr, v. 25.
- Schwabbe, Rev. Mr., driven mad, by heat and exertion, v. 131*n*.
- Scott, Capt., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.
- Scott, Capt., enters Náogáo, and re-asserts British authority for a few hours (12 June), iii. 129.
- Scott, Major, Artillery officer, heroically fights mutineers at Dehlí with Artillery only (18 June), ii. 414*n*; assists in attack on Sabzimandi (9 July), ii. 438; nearly killed by a shell on Dehlí Ridge, ii. 449*n*; commands No. 3 battery at the siege, iv. 16; leads his field battery into Dehlí after stormers (14 Sept), iv. 36.
- Scott, Mr., escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123; murdered at Jhánsí (7 June), iii. 124.
- Scott, Sergeant, bravely remains at Mainpúri during mutiny, iii. 104.
- Scott, Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Scratchley, Lieut., blows up house at Itáwah, held by fanatics (29 Dec), iv. 201.
- Scudamore, Major, conducts feigned attack on Málthon pass (3 Mar '58), v. 102; leads a small column to hem in Tántiá Topí (Jan '59), v. 255*n*.
- Scully, Conductor, fires the train, and blows up Dehlí Magazine, ii. 68; killed in explosion of the Magazine (11 May), ii. 68.
- Scully, Mrs., her visit to Dehlí Royal Family in April, ii. 25*n*.
- Seaton, Col., killed at Dehlí (23 July), ii. 447.
- Seaton, Lieut.-Col. Thomas, C.B., his Sipáhís rebel at Rohtak (June), ii. 411; takes command of Rewári

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## SEA-SHA]

## INDEX.

403

Seaton, Lieut.-Col.—*cont.*

expedition and leads it to Dehli, iv. 83; composition of his force, iv. 201; leads his force from Dehli (6 Dec), iv. 201; marches to relieve A'ligarh, iv. 201; attacked by rebels near Gangari, iv. 202; defeats rebels at Kasganj, iv. 202; occupies Sahawar (16 Dec), iv. 203; fights his way into Patiáli (17 Dec) iv. 204; conducts his convoy to L'tah (24 Dec), iv. 206; attacks and defeats Rájah of Mainpuri (27 Dec), iv. 206; ordered to await the junction of Col. Walpole at Mainpuri, iv. 200; placed in command of Fathgarh (Jan '58), iv. 218.

Passes under command of Col. Walpole (3 Jan '58), iv. 209; threatened by rebels from Rám-gangá (Jan-Mar '58), iv. 350; joined by Col. Walpole's force (3 Feb '58), iv. 201; he is left with his few men at Fathgarh (23 Feb '58), iv. 220; attacks and defeats rebels at Kankar (7 Apr '58), iv. 351.

Appointed to command of Sháh-jahánpur (25 May '58), iv. 378; defeats rebels near Sháhjahánpur (8 Oct '58), v. 200.

His opinion of Capt. Hodson, iv. 207.

## Sebastopol, i. 302.

Sehwan, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Selimgarh, Pathán Fort at Dehli, ii. 393; its gallant capture by Lieut. Aikman (20 Sept), iv. 47.

Seoráj Singh, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111*n*; severely wounded at Lakhnao (20 June), iv. 111*n*.

Serampore, *see* Srirámpur.

Seringapatam, i. 155*n*.

Serwá, the pass at which the rebels lost their last guns and became powerless (May '59), v. 206.

Seths, the rich bankers of Mathurá, their hearty loyalty, vi. 96; provide every means for escape of Mr. Thornhill and others (July), vi.

Seths—*cont.*

99; defeat attempt to murder Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Joyce, vi. 102*n*.

Seton, Mr., his deference to the Royal Family at Dehli (1806), ii. 5.

Seton-Karr, Mr. George Berkeley, Collector and Magistrate of Belgáon, his character, v. 14; Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; his efforts to tranquillize Maráthá country (1856), v. 17; his opinion of resumption policy, applied to Maráthá country, i. 128*n*.

He improves defences of Belgáon (May), v. 18; arrests a seditious emissary at Belgáon (June), v. 19; asks for and obtains enlarged powers (July), v. 21; skillfully prevents outbreak in Belgáon, v. 21; sends the disaffected Tákur Singh to Badámi (2 Aug), v. 22; has a conspirator blown from a gun (13 Aug), v. 22; begins to disarm his district (24 Aug), v. 23; gradually disarms people of Belgáon (Apr '58), v. 166.

Applies for assistance, and is relieved of political functions (Apr '58), v. 164; his removal from political charge, causes the rebellion of the Chief of Nárgúnd (27 May '58), v. 167; greatly commended by Lord Elphinstone and the Indian Government, v. 24*n*; dies unrewarded, v. 24*n*.

"Settlement," its theory and practice, i. 113.

Sewell, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Seymour, H. D., his account of military executions at Alláhábád (June), ii. 203*n*.

Seymour, Major, greatly distinguishes himself at Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200.

Shabhadr, Sipáhis at, disarmed (8 June), ii. 374.

Shádatganj, strong post at Lakhnao, which the Maulavi obstinately defends (21 Mar '58), iv. 286.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

404

INDEX.

[SHA

Sháhábád, a district of Patná division, iii. *x*, *xiii*, 26, vi. 3; prison disturbances at (1845), i. 144; defenceless condition of, at end of July, iii. 70; Mán Singh desires to possess (7 Apr '59), v. 263; district in disorder through defeated rebels (30 May '58), iv. 338; Mr. Probyn's gallant destruction of boats near (14 Oct '58), iv. 340.

Sháh A'lam, Emperor, rescued from Maráthás (1804), ii. 2; Lord Wellesley's object in protecting, ii. 3; the right to withdraw from successors privileges granted to him, ii. 15.

Sháhganj, stronghold of Mán Singh, its siege and relief, v. 189; the Rájah receives several ladies from Faizábád, iii. 267; Karaulí levies stationed there (2 July), iii. 177; native levies at, ordered away as untrustworthy (5 July), iii. 179; Volunteer Cavalry at, report approach of mutineers, iii. 179; battle with mutineers near (5 July), iii. 181; Brig. Polwhele advances from A'gra, iii. 181; he hesitates to charge, iii. 182; has an artillery duel with the enemy, iii. 182; weakness of the English fire, iii. 182; the Artillery officers urge a general advance, iii. 182; the enemy's Cavalry deliver a charge, iii. 183; Capt. Prendergast's brave charge with 18 Volunteer horsemen, iii. 183; the Infantry at last ordered to charge, and capture the village, iii. 183; compelled to retreat through exhaustion of artillery ammunition, iii. 184; defeat of Gen. Polwhele by over-caution, iii. 184.

Mán Singh besieged in, v. 188; Sir Hope Grant ordered to his assistance, v. 188; as the General advances the besiegers melt away, v. 189.

Sháhgarh, its situation, v. *xii*. 101*n*.

Sháhgarh, Rájah of, defeated at Kotrá (25 Apr '58), v. 121; joins

Sháhgarh, Rájah of—*cont.*

in attack on Chirkhári, v. 306; invited to join rebel Government at Gwáliar (June '58), v. 147.

Sháhjahánpúr, a district of Rohilkhand, iii. *xiii*, 213, iv. *xviii*, vi. 38; officers at, trust the Sipáhís, but fear the population, iii. 213; mutiny at (31 May), iii. 213; mutineers attack English in church, but run away on seeing a man with a gun, iii. 214; faithful servants hurry to the church with weapons for their masters, iii. 214; crowd of Sikh Sipáhís hurry to the church to protect the English, iii. 214.

Massacre of Europeans, ii. 307; effect of the massacre at, on Patná, iii. 36; fugitives from, go to Rájah of Powáin, iii. 214; and from Powáin to Muhamdí, iii. 215; they escape to Dhauráhrá Rájah, iii. 256.

Occupied by Sir Colin Campbell (30 Apr '58), iv. 365; rendered defensible by Col. Hale (2 May '58), iv. 372; Col. Hale blocked up in gaol of (7-11 May '58), iv. 373; town is skilfully penetrated by Brig. Jones (11 May '58), iv. 374; but Brig. Jones is placed on defensive also (11-14 May '58), iv. 375; the Maulaví sends the bulk of his troops to Muhamdí (16 May '58), iv. 377; Sir Colin Campbell joins Brig. Jones (18 May '58), iv. 377; head of the Maulaví brought to the magistrate of (5 June '58), iv. 380; rebels defeated at, by Sir Thos. Seaton (8 Oct '58), v. 200.

Sháh Mamat-ullah, a saint, prophecies downfall of English *ráj*, ii. 27*n*.

Sháh-Manzil, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247.

Sháh Najaf, at Lakhnao, description of, iv. *xviii*; situation and meaning of, iv. 193 and *n*; Sir Colin Campbell's attempt to capture, iv. 135;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

SHA]

INDEX.

405

**Sháh Najaf**—*cont.*

his critical position in front of (16 Nov), iv. 135; Sir Colin leads the desperate attack in person, iv. 133; he is unable to force an entrance, iv. 135-137; the army is saved by Sergeant Paton, iv. 137; who effects the capture of the place, iv. 137; and receives the Victoria Cross for so doing, iv. 137*n*; its audacious seizure by Lieut. Medley (11 Mar '58), iv. 268.

**Sháh-púr**, Major Eyre reaches, with his expedition (31 July), iii. 64; partial disarming of (20 Aug), v. 23.

**Sháh Shújah**, confers with British representatives at Pesháwar (1810), i. 318.

**Sháh Shújah**, his route into Afghanistan (1839), i. 323.

**Sháh Zamán**, Saduzai, annoys the English, i. 83.

**Shakespeare**, Capt., storms Singhura pass (9 Jan '58), iv. 308.

**Shakespeare**, Major, assists at disarming Sipáhís at Fort Mackeson (24 June), ii. 479*n*.

**Shakespeare**, Mr. A., Magistrate and Collector of Bijnaur, vi. 103; hears of the Miráth outbreak (13 May), vi. 104; calls on landowners and soldiers on leave to help (16 May), vi. 104; stops prisoners escaping from gaol (21 May), vi. 105; throws money in a well for security, vi. 105; receives military help (21-28 May), vi. 106; receives help from Chaudhárís of Haldar and Tájpúr (23 May), vi. 104; sends Mahmúd Khán to suppress Mewátí marauders (23 May), vi. 106; frees his district of mutinously disposed troops (3 June), vi. 107; sends away treasure safely from Bijnaur (3 June), vi. 107; isolated by the general revolt, vi. 107; troubled by sudden return of Mahmúd Khán (7 June), vi. 107; skilfully hands over district to care of Mahmúd Khán, vi. 108; Bahádúr

**Shakespeare**, Mr. A.—*cont.*

Khán's rule at Bareílí makes retention of Bijnaur impossible, vi. 108; persuades Mahmúd Khán to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; conveys ladies, &c., from Bijnaur to Rúrki, vi. 109; finds it impossible to get troops with which to return to Bijnaur, vi. 109; commissions two Muhammadans to take charge of Bijnaur (16 Aug), vi. 111; returns to Bijnaur with Brig. Jones's force (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; makes Najíbábád his head-quarters, vi. 115; returns to Bijnaur and soon restores order (23 Apr '58), vi. 115.

**Shakespeare**, Mrs., resides at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

**Shakespeare**, Sir Richmond, assists in inducing Sipáhís to enter Afghanistan (1842), i. 202; Lord Canning discusses with him Gaikwár's financial condition, i. 428.

**Shámli**, town of Muzaffarnagar, eager for revolt (June), vi. 123; left in charge of faithful Muhammadan (14 Sept), vi. 124; he is attacked by people of Tháná Bhanwan, and defenders massacred, vi. 124; the place is afterwards occupied by detachment of Gurkhás, vi. 124; punishment inflicted by regular courts, vi. 125.

**Shamsábád**, Rohilkhand rebels occupy (25 Jan '58), iv. 219; rebels driven from, with great slaughter (27 Jan '58), iv. 219.

**Shamshér Singh**, with his Gurkhás, wins the battle of Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223.

**Shankarpúr**, Bení Mádhu, the Chief of, v. 203; his army about 15,000 strong, v. 203; combined operation for reduction of (Nov '58), v. 202; rebels escape from, through delay in Brig. Eveleigh's advance (10 Nov '58), v. 203; the place is occupied by Gen. Hope Grant, v. 203.

**Shankar Sháh**, a Gond Rájah, and

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

406

INDEX.

[SHA-SHE

**Shankah Sháh—cont.**

sons, blown from guns at Jabalpur (18 Sept), v. 70.

Sharf-uddaulah, ordered by Náná Sáhib to supply mutineers at Lakhnao (7 July), ii. 502; capture of (17 Mar '58), iv. 282.

Shawe, Mr. A. G., Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.

Shekhopur, Dhulip Singh's mother banished to. i. 10.

Shekh Paltú, seizes the mutinous Mangal Pandí, i. 396.

Shéo Charn Dás, his evidence as to the Kánhpur rising, ii. 232*n*.

Sheo Ghulam, Rájah Dubé, watches English interests after the outbreak, at Jaunpur, vi. 51.

Sheolí, village near Kánhpur, iv. 161.

Sheopur Ghát, Kúnwar Singh crosses the Ganges at (20 Apr '58), iv. 334.

Sheorájpur, village near Kánhpur, iv. 161; mutineers at, ask Náná Sáhib to head them (July), v. 306; Tántiá Topí loses 15 guns to Brig. Hope Grant near (8 Dec), iv. 195; Tántiá Topí's defeat at (9 Dec), v. 306.

Shéo Ráo Bháo, Maráthá ruler at Jhánsí, i. 64.

Shéo Singh, Maharáo of Sirobí, vi. 163; his friendly disposition, and its reward, vi. 163.

Shepherd, Lieut., killed at Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384.

Shepherd, Mr., objects to the annexation of Satárah, i. 54.

Shér, regiment of Nipalese so named, their action at Mándurí (19 Sept), iv. 222.

Sherer, Lieut.-Col. G. M., commands Native Infantry at Jalpaiguri, iii. 91; detects treason among his Sipáhís (July), iii. 92; arrests and condemns four Sipáhís, iii. 92; ordered to dismiss four Sipáhís, blows them from guns (1 Aug), iii. 92, iv. 300; effect of blowing mutineers from guns, vi. 28;

Sherer, Lieut.-Col. G. M.—*cont.*strengthened by troops from Darjiling (Dec), iv. 300; carries Jalpaiguri through the Mutiny, vi. 27; isolated condition of his district preserves tranquillity, vi. 27; created K.C.S.I., iii. 93*n*.

Sherer, Lieut., drives Chitrágáon mutineers from Látú (18 Dec), iv. 296.

Sherer, Mr., Magistrate of Fathpur, vi. 76; gives account of massacre of Mr. Tucker, ii. 276; his description of the flight from Fathpur (9 June), ii. 275*n*; quits Fathpur (9 June), vi. 76; reaches Bandah, and thence proceeds to Alláhábád, vi. 76.Accompanies Havelock on his march to Kánhpur, ii. 277; his account of the desolation on the march from Alláhábád (July), ii. 277; his account of Náná Sáhib's flight from Bithur, ii. 293*n*; his account of garrison at Kánhpur, ii. 218; his account of massacre at Kánhpur, ii. 281*n*; number of those who fell in defence of Kánhpur, ii. 268*n*; proclaims the restoration of law at Kánhpur (18 July), ii. 294.

Chief civil officer at Kánhpur (Aug), iii. 348; attempts to resume magisterial functions in the town, vi. 76; his able service in restoring order at Kánhpur, vi. 78.

Shergarh, a town of Mathurá, vi. 85. Shergátí, storm and capture of pass at (5 Nov), iv. 307; pass, forced by Major Bates (7 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Sherghátí, Sir Colin Campbell nearly captured by mutineers at, iv. 101.

Sherkot, Chaudhári of, driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán (July), vi. 110.

Sherriff, Lieut., defeats party of rebels at Bhijalpur (May '58), v. 148*n*.Sher Sháh, defeats Emperor Humáyun at Kanauj (1540), iv. *xvi*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## SHE-SHO]

## INDEX.

407

Sher Singh, his sister, wife to Mahárájah of Láhor (1848), i. 22; of doubtful loyalty, sent with troops against Multán, i. 22; traitorously joins Mulráj, i. 23; marches to join his father at Hazárah, i. 24; reinforced by Dost Muhammad (1849), i. 31; surrenders to the English (14 Mar '49), i. 32.

Shesh-Mahall, a strong building at Lakhnao, iv. 255.

Shiels, Mr., murdered at Aurangábád (5 June), iii. 264*n*.

Shikárpúr, a town of Sindh, vi. 144; 64th Regt. mutiny at (1844), i. 208, 210; mutiny ultimately subdued by Gen. Hunter, i. 211.

Shirreff, Major, murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.

Shorápúr, Rájah inclined to murder English Agent (Jan '58), v. 86; hemmed in by Major Davidson, v. 86; exceptional for disloyalty in the Dakhan, vi. 168; recent history of Rájah of, v. 85; the Rájah becomes rebellious to mend his shattered fortunes, v. 86; Capt. Wyndham advances to attack, v. 87; Rájah tries to lead Capt. Wyndham into an ambush (7 Feb '58), v. 87; he falls upon Capt. Wyndham at night, v. 87; he is defeated, v. 87; the Rájah runs away to Haidarábád (8 Feb '58), v. 88; Rájah caught in Haidarábád bázár, v. 88; Rájah condemned to death, reprieved, but shoots himself, v. 88.

Shore, Mr., R. N., Magistrate of Katak, vi. 5.

Shore, Rev. John, tutor to young Canning, i. 267.

Shore, Sir John, afterwards Lord Teignmouth, i. 267; remonstrates with Nawáb of Oudh, i. 83.

Shortt, Brig.-Gen., commands at Bombay, his character, v. 30; his confidence in the Sipáhís, v. 32; wishes to distribute Bombay Police at the Muharram (Sept), v. 32; his order disobeyed by Mr.

Shortt, Brig.-Gen.—*cont.*

Forjett, v. 32; Mr. Forjett's disobedience saves Bombay, v. 34; convinced by Mr. Forjett of the disloyalty of Sipáhís, v. 36.

Showers, Brigadier, leads night attack at Badlí-kí-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; leads flank attack on rebels from Hindu Ráo's House (14 July), ii. 440; drives rebels from Ludlow Castle (23 July), ii. 446; attacks and captures Ludlow Castle battery (12 Aug), ii. 489.

Leads column to west of Dehli, to tranquillize district, iv. 75; returns to Dehli with captured guns and booty (19 Oct), iv. 76.

Sent to command at A'gra (Mar '58), v. 216; surprizes rebels at Kachrú, and captures ringleader (20 Mar '58), v. 216; covers Bharatpúr from anticipated attack of Tántiá Topí (19 June '58), v. 219; foils Tántiá Topí's attempt on Bharatpúr (22 June '58), v. 221; takes position at Kúshalgarh (Jan '59), v. 255.

Showers, Capt. Lionel, Agent at Udaipur, at Mount Abu when Mutiny breaks out, vi. 155; ordered to hasten to his post, but delays (19 May), iii. 173; hurries, with help from Udaipur, to Nímach fugitives (6 June), iii. 169; rescues fugitives from Nímach, vi. 156; supplies accurate information of Tántiá Topí (18 Aug '58), v. 227.

Removed from political employ for repeated acts of disobedience, iii. 173 and *n*; order of Governor-General dismissing him from political employ, iii. 174*n*; again trusted, and again fails (1864), iii. 174*n*.

Mr. A. J. Lawrence's exposure of his pretences, iii. 375; opinion of the *Pioneer* newspaper, as to his conduct in 1857, iii. 373; Lord Mayo refuses to have him in Legislative Council, iii. 375; his at-

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

408

INDEX.

[SHO-SIK]

Showers, Capt. Lionel—*cont.*

tempt to rehabilitate his reputation exploded, iii. 371.

Shute, Capt., leads sortie from Brigade Mess, Lakhnao (29 Sept), iv. 110; commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Siáľkot, its situation, ii. xviii; its garrison, ii. 472; stripped of European troops, ii. 471; Sipáhís apparently contented in early May, i. 427; telegram to, authorizing Sipáhís to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; mutiny at (9 July), ii. 472; personal servants join with mutineers against Europeans, ii. 474; Europeans seek refuge in Fort during mutiny (9 July), ii. 473; two British officers invited by mutineers to lead them to Dehlí, ii. 473; boy McDouglas rides 80 miles to summon Nicholson to suppress mutineers, ii. 479*n*.

Sibbald, Brigadier, commands troops at Baréľi, iii. 202; murdered at Baréľi (31 May), iii. 208.

Sibságar, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 31.

Sidi Kambar, sent by the King of Dehlí to Persia, soliciting aid (1855), v. 338.

Sidonia Ghát, Brig. Horsford crosses Ráptí into Nipál at (Jan '59), v. 206.

Sigaulí, situation and garrison of, iii. 26; Major Holmes, proclaims martial law in, iii. 47; mutiny at (25 July), iii. 47; murder of Maj. Holmes and his wife, iii. 47; effect of the mutiny at, on Gorákhpúr, vi. 57; Gurkhás from, assist in driving rebels from Sobanpúr (26 Dec), iv. 225.

Sihor, its situation, v. xii; station of Bhopál Contingent, iii. 136; the only place to which Col. Durand's escort will go, iii. 159; Col. Durand and party reach, safely (4 July), iii. 160; Col. Durand leaves

Sihor—*cont.*

his party, and hurries to Hoshangábád, iii. 161

Sijistán, Muin-uddín Chishti of, his mausoleum, iii. x.

Sikandarábád, mutiny of troops at (1840), i. 212*n*; near Míráth, sacked by Gújars (May), iv. 62, vi. 135; entered by Col. Greathead's force (26 Sept), iv. 62.

Sikandarbágh, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247; attack on (16 Nov), iv. 127; heroic storm of the fort, iv. 129; Ensign Cooper the first man to enter, iv. 129; slaughter of entire garrison (16 Nov), iv. 133; causes for the difficulty in its capture (Mar '58), iv. 409; occupied without opposition (11 Mar '58), iv. 267.

Sikandar Bégam, the loyal lady-ruler of Bhopál, vi. 166; informs the English of intended outbreak (April), vi. 166; shelters English fugitives (July), vi. 166; supplies the Central India Field Force, vi. 166; rewards conferred on her, for loyalty, vi. 167*n*.

Sikandarpúr, Kúnwar Singh retreats to (18 Apr '58), iv. 333.

Sikandrá, occupied by Brig. Carthew (Jan '58), iv. 314; occupied by Gen. Franks (21 Jan '58), iv. 230.

Sikandrah, Mr. Thornhill's critical position in, near A'gra, vi. 101; Mr. Thornhill escapes the rebel army at, by accident, vi. 102*n*.

Sikar, the remnants of Tántiá Topí's army completely defeated at (21 Jan '59), v. 256.

Sikhs:—

*Historical Details.*—Send emissaries to incite the mutineers at Firúzpúr (1844), i. 204; called prime movers in Dánápúr plot of 1845, i. 225; cross the Satlaj (1845), i. 222; first war with, i. 94; first occupation of their country (1845), i. 2; opportunity for preserving their independence offered, i. 2.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## SIK-SIM]

## INDEX.

409

Sikhs—*cont.*

Plan the ejection of the English (1848), i. 22; rise against the English, i. 25; outbreak of the second Sikh war (1848), i. 15; invite Afghan co-operation, i. 25; second attempt to preserve independence of, i. 5; surrender after the battle of Gujrát (Mar 1849), i. 32; annexation of their country, i. 96; unjust treatment of Dhulip Singh, v. 290*n*; victory over, its great moral effect over Hindustan, i. 226; effect of their increased enlistment on Sipáhís (1856), i. 345.

*Conduct during the Mutiny.*—A Sikh police-officer reveals a general conspiracy among Panjáb Sipáhís (May), ii. 323*n*; Sirdárs who are prisoners at Banáras offer their services as body-guard to Commissioner, ii. 154; view with alarm and jealousy the revival of Muhammadan power in Northern India, ii. 316; their prophecy of the sack of Dehlí, ii. 355; they long for the plunder of Dehlí, ii. 355; their loyalty, and its importance, ii. 166; the unfaltering faithfulness of Patialá, Nabhá, and Jhínd, ii. 121.

Enlisted freely by Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 355; fear of their outbreak at Banáras (4 June), ii. 173; they fire at their officers and are scattered by grape-shot, ii. 168; those at Jaunpúr revolt in consequence of Banáras disarmament (5 June), ii. 178; the formation of, into separate regiments, suggested by a Sikh at Calcutta (4 June), ii. 356*n*, vi. 15; Capt. Rattray's regiment of, iii. 29; nine from a mutinous regiment, ride to Míráth and help the English (June), vi. 127; prove troublesome at Alláhábád (14 June), ii. 200.

Sikh Square, Lakhnao, mine sprung and assault delivered at (18 Aug), iii. 309.

Sikh States, the Protected, assist in keeping road to Dehlí open, ii. 384.

Sikrí, a criminal Gújar village, destroyed by Mr. Dunlop (9 July), vi. 129.

Sikroli, name of English quarter of Banáras, ii. 151.

Sikrorá, station of Bahraich, iii. 261; its garrison, iii. 261; mutiny at (9 June), iii. 263; raid made on by Gújádár Singh (Apr '59), v. 206.

Silhat, a district of Dhákah, iv. *xiv*, vi. 3, 28; description of, iv. *xviii*; district to which Chitrá gáon mutineers fled (Dec), iv. 295; remains tranquil, and supplies Infantry to put down Mutiny, vi. 31.

Siligurí, occupied by Mr. Yule, and his Infantry (22 Dec), iv. 301.

Simlah, i. 228; Gen. Anson receives news of Mutiny at, ii. 103; shameful panic at (16-18 May), ii. 108.

Simmons, Major, killed in sortie from Redan, Lakhnao (29 Sept), ii. 110.

Simons, Capt., mortally wounded at Chinhat, iii. 326, 384.

Simpson, Col., commands troops at Alláhábád, ii. 182; his great trust in his Sipáhís, ii. 182; warned of mutinous disposition of his troops, ii. 186; disarms Sipáhís at Fort of Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 191; escapes from mutineers to Fort, ii. 189; his opinion of Brig. Carthew's critical position at the Theatre, Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 178*n*.

Simpson, Major, his excellent service in Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. 304, vi. 35.

Simpson, Quartermaster-Sergeant, wins the Victoria Cross at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.

Simrí, fort captured by Brig. Eveleigh (9 Nov '58), v. 203.

Simrol Pass, Col. Durand desires to retreat from Indúr by, iii. 159; occupied by Holkar's mutinous troops, iii. 159; Col. Durand

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)**Simrol Pass—cont.**

crosses with Bombay column (1 Aug), iii. 162.

**Simson, Mr. Robert**, an Under-Secretary, serves in Calcutta Volunteers), vi. 18.**Simson, Mr.**, arrives at A'zamgarh, *en route* for Nipál (18 July), vi. 66.**Sína Ghat**, point at which Brig. Douglas crossed the Ganges (25 Apr '58), iv. 336.**Sind**, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv; one boundary of Sindhiá territory, iii. 135.**Sindh**, description of district, vi. 144; war with Amirs of (1843), i. 94, 202; annexation of, i. 203; the difficulty in garrisoning (1844), i. 212; Sipáhi feeling as to its annexation, i. 254; troops for garrison called from Madras, i. 215.Sir C. Napier's wise administration of (1845), vi. 142; effect of annexation of, on Bengal Army, i. 203; increase of compensation-money granted in (1845), i. 231*n*; the just complaint of the Sipáhis in, v. 283.

Mr. Frere's active rule in (1857), vi. 143; troops sent to Panjáb from (May), i. 442, v. 3; all local disturbances suppressed in, during Mutiny, vi. 147; causes of its tranquillity during the Mutiny, vi. 142.

**Sindh Amírs**, their retainers a danger to Damdamah, iii. 9.**Sindhiá, Mahárájah Jaijái Ráo**, description of his territory, iii. 135; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; his visit to Calcutta (Mar), vi. 12; proposes to entertain English officers at Calcutta on 10 March, i. 388; generous treatment of, secures his fidelity, iii. 100; previous good faith secures his loyalty during the Mutiny, v. 294; his conspicuous loyalty, vi. 148; his many temptations during 1857-58, v. 144; his fidelity relied on, from the**Sindhiá, Mahárájah—cont.**

first, i. 443; the great importance of his loyalty, v. 294.

Accurately gauges the gravity of the crisis, iii. 100; places his Contingent at the service of the English, iii. 111; sends support to Mr. Colvin, iii. 101; sends his body-guard to protect Agra, iii. 111; warns his Political Agent that his own Contingent will surely mutiny, iii. 101; advises removal of ladies and children from Gwáliár Cantonment, iii. 112; threatens to dethrone him for not turning against the English (Sept), v. 146.

Pledges himself to restrain revolted Sipáhis, iii. 116; holds mutinous troops at Gwáliár for two months, iv. 66; his joy at the capture of Dehlí causes his troops to mutiny, iv. 105; mutiny of his troops (22 Sept), ii. 309.

Supplies Sir Hugh Rose before Jhánsí (Mar '58), v. 110; his loss of command over his people, v. 217; marches against Tántiá Topí at Morár (1 June '58), v. 146; his defeat by Tántiá Topí (1 June '58), v. 307; his troops go over to the rebels, v. 147; flies from Gwáliár to Dholpúr, v. 219; he is honourably escorted into A'gra, v. 219; effect of his defeat on A'gra, v. 219; he returns to Gwáliár (18 June '58), v. 219; quarrels with Mán Singh (2 Aug '58), v. 231.

**Sindh Ságar Duáb**, situation of, i. 20, iii. xii.**Sindwáhá, Ráo Sáhib** defeated at (15 Oct '58), v. 237.**Singár**, hill to which Chitrágáon mutineers went (Dec), iv. 295.**Singhbhúm**, a district of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. xiii, vi. 4; petty insurrection at, iv. 306; insurrection in, suppressed by Capt. Hale, iv. 306; order restored in, by Col. Forster (Jan '58), iv. 308.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## SIN-SIP]

## INDEX.

411

Singhirápúr, boats escaping from Fathgarh attacked there by villagers, iii. 230.

Singhpúr, owner of, captured and hanged (Nov), v. 74.

Singhura pass, stormed by Capt. Shakespear (9 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Singramár, occupied by Gen. Franks (16 Feb '58), iv. 231.

Singráulí, Rájah of, his enmity to the English, vi. 49.

Singrí, a river in the Central Provinces, near Narsinhpúr, v. xi, 62.

Sioni, district of Ságar and Narbadá territories, v. 60.

Sipáhi Army, its history, i. 147, 148; its fidelity, i. 148; number of the troops, i. 250; its constitution, i. 149, 244, 245; its first mutiny in Bengal (1764), i. 150; its second mutiny, a year afterwards, i. 150; 24 Sipáhis blown from guns, i. 150; mutiny of the British officers (1766), i. 152; English officers gradually supplant Native officers, i. 153; influence of caste in, i. 154, 242; reorganization of the Sipáhi Army (1796), i. 156; irritating changes in dress, equipment, and drill (1805), i. 158; grievances of, i. 160; mutiny in Madras (1806), i. 162; mutiny threatened in Haidarábád, Nandidrúg, and Páliamkottá, i. 172; renewed confidence and comradeship between officers and men, i. 188; centralization saps the kindly influence of the English officer, i. 189; gradual estrangement between officers and men, i. 190; incitement to general mutiny (1822), i. 191; reorganization of the entire Army (6 May 1824), i. 193; troops refuse to cross the sea to Burmah, i. 195; the Half-Batta order (1830), i. 198; abolition of corporal punishment (1832), i. 199; great deterioration of the troops, i. 200; revival of corporal punishment (1842), i. 199; the Panjáb mutinies, i. 203; Madras

Sipáhi Army—*cont*

mutinies, i. 213; solid foundation for Sipáhi discontent, i. 217, 221; the Patná Conspiracy (1845), i. 222; Panjáb mutinies after annexation (1849), i. 227; contest between the Governor-General and the Commander-in-Chief, i. 232; its disastrous effect on the Army, i. 234; effect of the Crimean War on, i. 251, effect of the annexation of Oudh on, i. 253; general deterioration of, i. 255; various attempts to corrupt the Army, i. 257.

Sipáhis, their good social position in India, i. 185; general character of, i. 239; D'Arcy Todd's opinion of them, v. 283; defects of system regulating, i. 241-249; their discipline undermined by introduction of the British system, v. 284; could at any time claim their discharge, v. 315; systematic attempts to corrupt, i. 258.

Volunteer for Mauritius and Java (1811), i. 338; their conduct in Afghanistan (1848), v. 283; their unjust treatment in Sindh (1843), v. 283; their conduct in the Panjáb campaigns, v. 284; failure of attempt to send them to Burmah destroys all discipline (1852), v. 286; handle greased cartridges, in 1853, without complaint, i. 380; the 38th Regt. refuse to serve in Burmah (1856), i. 338; General Order requiring foreign service (25 July '56), i. 343; their feeling as to the General Enlistment Order, i. 344, 346.

Their views of annexation, i. 254, 255*n*; show their antagonism to annexation of Oudh, at Kánhpúr (1855), v. 288; their privileges in Oudh before annexation, i. 255; effect of annexation of Oudh upon, v. 286; establish superstitious relations with the King of Dehli, v. 346; the real bearing of the greased cartridges

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)Sipáhís—*cont.*

on their revolt, v. 292; why both Hindú and Muhammadan were at one, iii. 237; the action of the British Government in Oudh had shattered their faith in the English, iii. 235; Lord Canning's opinion of their faithfulness, i. 334; Sir H. Lawrence's opinion of their dangerous condition (Feb '57), i. 331.

Their belief in a wish to destroy caste, i. 257; Gen. Hearsey addresses a convincing argument to them, at Barrackpúr, i. 386; disbelieve even Gen. Hearsey's assurances at Barrackpúr, i. 395; revolt at Mirath, 10 May, and seize Dehli, 11 May, ii. 43, ii. 57; 2nd Grenadiers prime agents in first outbreak, i. 389.

Inconsistencies in their conduct, ii. 141*n*; denounce an agent at Alláhábád for tampering with their fidelity (24 May), ii. 184; those at Alláhábád ask to be led against Dehli, ii. 185; those of the 6th Regt. from Alláhábád refuse to murder the women at Kánhpúr, ii. 281*n*; rob the Treasury at Alláhábád, and disband themselves (6 June), ii. 194; offer commands in their army to two British officers, at Siálkot, ii. 473; rise at A zamgarh for plunder only (3 June), ii. 161; spare the house and furniture of one European at Bijaigarh, iv. 65; some faithful among them aid in defence of Kánhpúr, ii. 245; General Proclamation to (May), i. 447.

Siprá, river near Mehídpúr, v. xi.

Siprí, outpost of Gwáliár Contingent, iii. 112; under command of Brig. Smith (July '58), v. 222; roads near, cleared of marauders (Feb '59), v. 259.

Siprí, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv.

Siráju 'd-daulah, i. 75, 154.

Siraulí, occupied by rebels (Mar '58), iv. 315; Col. Christie drives the rebels from, iv. 315.

Sirdár Khán, mutinous native officer, i. 421*n*.

Sirdárpúr, a station for Bhíl troops, iii. 138; plundered by mercenaries from Dhár and Amjhéra (July), v. 47.

Sirdár Singh, Mahárána of Udaipúr, dies in 1842, vi. 155.

Sirdár Singh becomes Rájah of Bikanír (1852), vi. 150; remains loyal, vi. 150; renders real assistance during Mutiny, vi. 151; rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 151.

Sirdhána, visited by Mr. Dunlop's force, vi. 132.

Sirgújá, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.

Sirhind, point where river Saraswatí disappears in the sand, vi. 69; cause of unpreparedness at, ii. 79.

Sirimuthiá, point at which Tántiá Topí entered Tonk (July '58), v. 307.

Sirmúr Battalion, name of corps of Gurkhás, ii. 104.

Siro, name for Upper Sindh, vi. 144*n*.

Sirohí, a state of Rájputáná, iii. x, 163*n*, iv. xvii, vi. 162; description of the state, vi. 162; under British management at time of Mutiny, vi. 163; Shéo Singh, Maháráo of, vi. 163; friendly disposition of Maháráo rewarded, vi. 163.

Sironj, a district of Tonk, vi. 154; occupied by Tántiá Topí (Sept '58), v. 230; Tántiá Topí refts his army at (15-23 Sept '58), v. 235; Firúzsháh captures convoy near (20 Dec '58), v. 254; the irreconcilables of Ráo Sáhíb's force hide themselves in jungles of (Feb '59), v. 257.

Sirpúrah, rebels defeated at Núriah, fall back on (29 Aug '58), v. 192; rebel position captured by Capt. Browne (30 Aug '58), v. 193.

Sírsá, occupied by Brig. Walpole (22 Apr '58), iv. 357.

Sirsimáo, Capt. Meade reaches (3 Mar '59), v. 259.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## SIR-SMI]

## INDEX.

413

Sirsul, Thánádár of, urged by Náná Sáhib to destroy Europeans, ii. 503.

Sítábaldí, hilly ridge near Nágpúr, iii. *xii*, v. 77; Rájah of Nágpúr's cattle sold at, i. 60.

Sítákúnd, mutineers from Chitrágáon make for (18 Nov), iv. 292.

Sítámán, a state of Western Málwá, v. *x*.

Sítápúr, situation of, iii. *xiii*, 252; its garrison, iii. 239, 252; burning of Military Police lines at (27 May), iii. 253; defences of Mr. Christian's house at, iii. 254; Mr. Christian sends conveyance to Muhamdí for fugitives, iii. 259; Sipáhís reject commissariat flour at (2 June), iii. 253; Sipáhís from, restrained from violence by Capt. Orr, iii. 259.

Open mutiny at (3 June), iii. 254; Sipáhís from, massacre Muhamdí fugitives (5 June), iii. 259; mutineers from, corrupt Fathgarh garrison, iii. 225; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 200.

Sitwell, Lieut., crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144.

Sivají, founder of the Maráthá empire, i. 51.

Siwálik Range, situation and description, vi. 116 and *n*.

Skeene, Capt. Alexander, Political Agent at Jhánsí, iii. 121, v. 61; escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123; accepts delusive terms of Rání of Jhánsí, iii. 122, 125; murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.

Skinner, Mr. R. M., Judge of Nadiá, vi. 25; fortifies himself in his house at Biláspúr (May), vi. 135; relieved by Mr. Sapte's arrival (25 May), vi. 135.

Slade, Capt., wounded near Lakhnao (19 Mar '58), iv. 284.

Sleeman, Col. Sir W. H., Resident at Lakhnao, his character, i. 96;

Sleeman, Col. Sir W. H.—*cont.*  
his opinion on the bonds of discipline in the Bengal Army, i. 245; on promotion in the Army, i. 246, 247*n*; relates superstitions of Metcalfe House, Dehli, ii. 409*n*; succeeds in pacifying Ságar and Narbadá territories (1844), v. 61.

His Tour through Oudh (1849-50), i. 97; on behaviour of British officers to Tálukdárs, i. 121; his opinion of the Oudh kings, i. 88*n*; recommends assumption of government of Oudh, i. 99; cites an imaginary treaty with Oudh, i. 93*n*; protests against a policy of annexation, i. 98 and *n*; dies on homeward voyage (1854), i. 100.

Smalley, Mrs., dies of sunstroke in escaping from Náogáon (17 June), iii. 129.

Smith, Brig., ordered to co-operate from Rájputáná in re-capture of Gwáliár (6 June '58), v. 150; moves from Chandéri to Kotah-ki-Sarai (8 June '58), v. 150; reaches A'ntrí (14 June '58), v. 153; captures Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 154; crosses the Umrah, near Gwáliár, v. 154; reinforced by Col. Robertson (18 June '58), v. 155; resumes attack, and captures the Phúlbagh (19 June '58), v. 159; his brigade broken up (20 June '58), v. 163.

Sent to hold Siprí (July '58), v. 222; hears the grievance of Mán Singh (7 Aug '58), v. 232; cannot entertain it, v. 232; advances against Mán Singh at Páuri, v. 232; advances to Sironj in pursuit of Tántiá Topí (5 Sept '58), v. 231; watches left bank of the Betwá (Oct '58), v. 237; chases Firúzsháh to Indragarh (Jan '59), v. 255.

Smith, Capt., arrests conspirator, and suppresses projected rising at Derá Ishmáíl Khán (July '58), v. 213; marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ránód (Dec '58), v. 251*n*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

Smith, Capt., leads storming party at Tháná Bhawan (16 Sept), vi. 124; present with his battery at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Smith, Capt., murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 64, 71.

Smith, Capt., sheltered, in his flight from Sultánpur, by Rústam Sáh (June), iii. 272*n*.

Smith, Col., assists Clive to suppress mutiny in 1766, i. 152.

Smith, Col., secures the fort at Láhor (13 May), ii. 326.

Smith, Col., commands troops at Fathgarh, iii. 224; tries to secure treasure at Fathgarh (4 June), iii. 225; sends non-combatants from Fathgarh to Kánhpúr, iii. 225; his Sipáhís give up to him treasonable letter and protest loyalty (16 June), iii. 225; destroys boat-bridge at Fathgarh (17 June), iii. 225; tries to make fort at Fathgarh defensible (18 June), iii. 226; mutiny breaks out, iii. 226; by delay of mutineers provisions fort of Fathgarh (19-24 June), iii. 227; mutineers begin attack on fort (25 June), iii. 227; defeats many attacks on Fathgarh fort, iii. 228.

Attempts to convey his party away from Fathgarh in boats (3 July), iii. 229; commands one boat escaping from Fathgarh, iii. 230; many in his boats killed and wounded by Singhirámpúr villagers, iii. 231; his boat reaches Kúsúmkehr, and his party is kindly treated, iii. 231; his entire party destroyed near Kánhpúr, iii. 232.

Smith, Lieut., his murder at Muzafarnagar (11 June), vi. 109*n*.

Smith, Major Baird, his character, iv. 3; his wound and two diseases, iv. 3; reports bone-dust scare (Apr), i. 418*n*.

Commands at Rúrki on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 131, vi. 121; his

Smith, Major Baird—*cont.*

measures for defence of Rúrki (16 May), ii. 132; saves Rúrki from mutiny, ii. 133; fortifies Rúrki (June), vi. 121.

Improvises Pioneers and Engineer stores and hurries to Dehli (3 July), ii. 423; his description of water-supply at Dehli Ridge, ii. 387*n*; explains Gen. Anson's first plan for conquering the outbreak, ii. 112*n*; recommends assault of Dehli (4 July), ii. 431; earnestly deprecates proposed retirement from Dehli (17 July), ii. 444; convinces Brig. Wilson of necessity for regular siege of Dehli (17 July), ii. 445; directed to prepare plan of attack on Dehli (20 Aug), iv. 4; his plan, iv. 6; counsels immediate action against Dehli, iv. 4; Gen. Wilson's letter to him, iv. 2*n*; advises assault (13 Sept), iv. 18.

His description of the defences of Dehli, ii. 392*n*; his commendation of the artillery attack on Dehli, iv. 16*n*; urges Gen. Wilson to persevere in capture of Dehli, iv. 39; decides Gen. Wilson to hold on to Dehli (15 Sept), iv. 40.

His good opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 428; his good opinion of Gen. Nicholson, ii. 488; his high appreciation of Mr. Spankie's services, vi. 122.

His description of Ghází-ud-dín Nagar, ii. 137*n*.

Smith, Major Percy, of the Queen's Bays, killed near the Gúmtí (6 Mar '58), iv. 261.

Smith, Mr., a clerk, murdered at Sháhjahánpúr (31 May), iii. 213.

Smith, Mr. Vernon, Lord Canning's letter to him about the Persian war (1856), i. 304; his description of first defensive arrangements, i. 443*n*; Lord Canning's letter to, as to impossibility of disarming Sipáhís in Bengal, ii. 93; ceases to

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## SMI-SPE]

## INDEX.

415

**Smith, Mr. Vernon—cont.**

be President of Board of Control (15 Mar '58), v. 177.

**Smith, Sergeant**, one of explosion party at Kashmír Gate, Dehlí, iv. 22; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 26*n*.**Smyth, Col. Carmichael**, his character, ii. 32; visits Masúrí and hears of coming Mutiny, ii. 32; visits Hardwár and hears of the coming Mutiny, ii. 32; examined at court-martial of the 85 troopers, ii. 36; his account of what he did on 10 May, ii. 48; blamed for not hastening to his regiment on its revolt, ii. 47.

Reproved by Gen. Hewitt for holding fatal parade of 24 April, ii. 33; believed to have saved the Empire by prematurely discovering the plot, ii. 81.

**Sneyd, Capt.**, drives crowd of mutineers from church at Sháhjahánpúr, by approaching with a gun (31 May), iii. 214.**Sobanpúr**, rebel encampment at (Dec), iv. 225; rebels driven from (26 Dec), iv. 226.**Solána**, a Rájput village of Mírath, v. x, vi. 132; people of, defeat rebellious Dháulána folk, vi. 133; people of, receive Dháulána land as recompense for loyalty, vi. 133.**Sóm**, a river of Dungapúr, vi. 156.**Somerses, Col.**, in temporary command of column at Máu (Nov '58), v. 247; cuts off Tántiá Topí from Máu (Dec '58), v. 247; advances from Ratlam, to destroy Tántiá Topí (11 Dec '58), v. 248; overtakes and defeats Tántiá Topí at Barod (2 Jan '59), v. 250; drives Ráo Sáhib from Chhatarbuj Pass (15 Feb '59), v. 257.**Somerset, Sir Henry**, Commander-in-Chief of Bombay, v. 9; diverts Gen. Woodburn's column to Aurangábád (15 June), v. 9; persuades Lord Elphinstone to allow delay of Bombay column, v. 11.**Somnát**, famous Proclamation regarding gates of, i. 220.**Són**, river near Patná, iii. 26; description of course of river, iv. xviii; Dánápúr mutineers assisted across, by Kúnwar Singh's men, iii. 52; Amar Singh's boats on, destroyed (20 Sept '58), iv. 340.**Sonár**, river near Sággar, v. 73, 99.**Sonár**, valley in Nipál, Brig. Horsford takes guns from fugitive rebels in (Jan '59), v. 206.**Sonpúr**, town of Tírhút, iv. xix; Native Cavalry sent to, from Dehlí Ridge, ii. 434*n*.**Sophia**, Princess, i. 265.**Soppett, Lieut.**, successfully defeats third assault on Lakhnao (18 Aug), iii. 310*n*; blown up at Lakhnao, but not hurt (18 Aug), iii. 381.**Sorad 'Isau A 'Í**, his immediate execution (17 June), ii. 202*n*.**Sotheby, Capt., R.N.**, commands the *Pearl* Brigade, iv. 91; arrives at Calcutta (11 Aug), iii. 93; with part of Naval Brigade, protects Patná, iv. 312; operates with Col. Rowcroft on the Gandak (Dec), iv. 225; captures the fort of Chándí-púr (17 Feb '58), iv. 316; takes part in the battle of A'mórha (5 Mar '58), iv. 317; falls back from A'mórha on Captainganj (Apr '58), v. 196.**Souter, Mr. Frank**, captures the Chief of Nárgúnd (3 June '58), v. 171.**Spankie, Mr. Robert**, chief civil officer at Saháranpúr, vi. 120; his bravery and prudence, iii. 200; helps Major Baird Smith to hold his position at Rúrki, vi. 120; Major Baird Smith's high appreciation of his services, vi. 122; saves Masúrí from attack and massacre, vi. 122; carries his district through the crisis, vi. 123; inflicts punishment by regular courts, vi. 125; thanked, but unrewarded, vi. 121.**Speke, Capt.** hurries from Hima-



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

- Speke, Capt.—*cont.*  
 lays to Karnál (10 June), vi. 126 ;  
 struck down in attack on Láhor  
 Gate, Dehlí, iv. 33, vi. 125*n* ;  
 killed in storm of Dehlí (14 Sept),  
 iv. 38.
- Spence, Private, dies in heroic act  
 of gallantry (15 Apr '58), iv. 355.
- Spons, Ensign, accidentally killed in  
 attack on Bálábet (23 June), v.  
 67*n*.
- Spottiswoode, Capt., killed at Nasí-  
 ábád (28 May), iii. 168.
- Spottiswoode, Col., his account of  
 disarmament at Banáras, ii. 170*n* ;  
 ordered to fire Native Lines at  
 Banáras (4 June), ii. 169 ; induces  
 his Sipáhis at Banáras to lay down  
 their arms, ii. 166.
- Spottiswoode, Col. Henry, commits  
 suicide at Mardán, on ascertaining  
 the faithlessness of his Sipáhis  
 (24 May), ii. 364.
- Spring, Capt., murdered at Jhélum  
 (8 July), ii. 424*n*, 470.
- Spurgin, Capt., sent with detach-  
 ment up Ganges to relieve Kánh-  
 púr (30 June), ii. 207, 305.
- Srirámpúr, situation, and descrip-  
 tion, ii. *xviii* ; Baptist College at,  
 assisted by Lord Canning, i. 348 ;  
 order to bring troops from (13  
 June), vi. 19.
- Stack, Lieut., his convoy plundered  
 by Firúzsháh (20 Dec '58), v. 254.
- Stafford, Capt., leads Hariáná Field  
 Force to Kanáund (15 Nov), iv.  
 77.
- Stalker, General, appointed in India  
 to command Persian expedition,  
 i. 309.
- Standen, Lieut., commands some  
 Native Infantry at Jabalpur (Nov),  
 v. 133.
- Stanton, Lieut., protects Sásarám  
 (Oct), iv. 312 ; operates energeti-  
 cally in Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. 304 ;  
 his excellent service in that dis-  
 trict, vi. 35.
- Stanton, Rev., Assistant Clerk, one  
 of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Staples, Capt., murdered by his  
 Sipáhis (7 July), iii. 249.
- Steel, Capt., commands Sipáhis at  
 Gorákhpur, vi. 54 ; dissuades  
 Sipáhis from first attempt to  
 plunder Gorákhpur treasury (8  
 June), vi. 55.
- Steevens, Capt., killed at battle of  
 Chinhat (29 June), iii. 377.
- Stephenson, Macdonald, predicts ex-  
 tensive railway communication in  
 India, i. 140.
- Stephenson, Major, brings fresh  
 troops to Alláhábád (12 June), ii.  
 199 ; carries the bridge at Pándú  
 Nadí (15 July), ii. 279 ; recovers  
 much artillery at Bithúr Palace  
 (19 July), ii. 295 ; leads sortie  
 from Lakhnao intrenchment (27  
 Sept), iv. 109 ; killed at Lakhnao  
 (5 Oct), iv. 112.
- Sterling, Major, leads final charge  
 on guns at capture of Kánhpúr  
 (16 July), ii. 286 ; dies fighting  
 bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv.  
 177.
- Sterling, Subaltern, his skilful  
 marksmanship at Kánhpúr, ii.  
 242.
- Steuart, Brig. C., C.B., commands  
 one brigade of Central India Field  
 Force (Dec), v. 94 ; commands re-  
 serve for escaladers at Jhánsí (3  
 Apr '58), v. 115 ; tries, but fails,  
 to cut off retreating rebels from  
 Kunch (6 May '58), v. 123 ; falls  
 sick after battle of Kunch, v.  
 130*n*.
- Stevens, Capt., drives Chitrágáon  
 mutineers into jungle (12 Jan '58),  
 iv. 296 ; again attacks Chitrágáon  
 mutineers, and captures all their  
 arms (22 Jan '58), iv. 296.
- Steward, Adjutant, murdered at  
 Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.
- Stewart, Capt., tries to silence rebel  
 guns with musketry, at Kánhpúr  
 (28 Nov), iv. 174 ; wounded in  
 this encounter, iv. 176.
- Stewart, Capt. W. D., captures two  
 guns in attack on Lakhnao (16

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## STE-SUL]

## INDEX.

417

- Stewart, Capt. W. D.—*cont.*  
Nov), iv. 133; elected by his comrades for the Victoria Cross, iv. 132*n*; wins the Victoria Cross for bravery at the Barracks, iv. 139.
- Stewart, Capt. William, murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.
- Stewart, Lieut., wounded at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234; severely wounded at Shorápúr (3 Feb '58), v. 87.
- Stewart, Mrs. Capt., murdered at Gwáliár with her son (14 June), iii. 115.
- Stirling, Lieut., Royal Marines, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.
- Stisted, Brig., drives rebels from village of Badrúp (22 Dec), iv. 241; commands a brigade at attack on Barélí (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Stockley, Col., takes command of troops at Indúr Residency, iii. 138.
- Stocqueler, Mr. J. H. asserts that, in 1845, at Dánápúr, the outbreak of 1857 was threatened, i. 226*n*.
- Stokes, Major, operates in Balandshahr district with Pathán horse, vi. 137.
- Strachey, Major John, Commandant of Calcutta Infantry Volunteers, vi. 17; transferred from Calcutta to Central Provinces, vi. 17.
- Stribbling, Quartermaster, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Stroyan, Mr., murdered near Sultánpúr (9 June), iii. 272.
- Strutt, Lieut., his distinguished services in Central India, v. 59; his good artillery practice at Mandesar (20 Nov), v. 54*n*; fires a true shot into Garhákótá, which disheartens rebels (12 Feb '58), v. 100.
- Stuart, Col. S., takes command of Bombay Column (8 July), iii. 161, v. 12; advances with troops to A'sírgarh, iii. 161; Col. Durand
- Stuart, Col. S.—*cont.*  
joins his column at that place, v. 12; Capt. Orr joins him with Haidarábád Contingent (28 July), v. 41; crosses Simrol Pass, and enters Máu (1 Aug). v. 41; arrives with column at Máu (2 Aug), iii. 162.
- Commands one brigade of Central India Field Force (Dec), v. 94; marches against Chandérí (5 Mar '58), v. 105; clears neighbourhood of the town, v. 105; storms and captures Chandérí (17 Mar '58), v. 106; scatters the right of Tántiá Topí before Jhánsí (1 Apr '58), v. 114; his devoted bravery at Kálpí (22 May '58), v. 128; marches to Atakóna (3 June '58), v. 149.
- Sent to drive Tántiá Topí from Gwáliár (4 June '58), v. 149; overtaken by Sir Hugh Rose at Indúrkí (12 June '58), v. 151; drives in rebel left at capture of Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 157; his commendation of Lieut. Rose, capturer of Gwáliár fort, v. 160*n*.
- Stuart, Hon. Charlotte, becomes the wife of Viscount Canning, i. 270.
- Stuart, Major, leads escalade of rocket-tower at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115; captures rocket-tower at Jhánsí, v. 116.
- Súbranrekhá River, situation of, iii. *xi*; river on which Gwáliár stands, iv. *xiv*.
- Suburbs, near Ridge of Dehlí, the key of English position, ii. 390.
- Suchandí, a village near Kánhpúr iv. 60.
- Sudhainan Singh, Tálukdár of Oudh, slain in attack on English, ii. 501.
- Sulaimán Kararání, defeats the last Hindú King of Orísá (1567), vi. 4.
- Sullivan, Private, one of four survivors from Kánhpúr massacre, ii. 262.
- Sultánpúr, situation of, iii. *xiii*, 271; its garrison, iii. 239; mutiny at (9 June), iii. 272; Col. Fisher

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

418

INDEX-

[SUL-TAI

Sultánpúr—*cont.*

murdered at (9 June), iii. 272; Lieut. Tucker allowed to attend to him unmolested, iii. 272; mutineers from, march to Lakhnao, iii. 273.

Occupied by Jang Bahádúr (8 Mar '58), iv. 228; occupied by Sir E. Lugard (5 Apr '58), iv. 329

Oudh insurgents collect at (July '58), v. 189; Oudh rebels resolve to dispute advance of English at (24 Aug '58), v. 190; rebels compelled to abandon (28 Aug '58), v. 190.

Occupied by Brig. Berkeley (Aug '58), v. 196; Tántiá Topí goes there (11 Oct '58), v. 308.

Sultánpúr, Názim of, plunders district near Jaunpúr (Dec), iv. 229.

Sundarban, a district of the Presidency division, vi. 6; meaning of the word, vi. 6n.

Suráhi, rebels from Madanpúr driven to (3 Mar '58), v. 103; fort abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 103.

Súrajghát, Rohilkhand rebels cross Ganges near (25 Jan '58), iv. 219.

Súraj-ul-Mulk, former minister of Haiderábád, v. 81.

Suráon, rebels seize Bábú Rámparshád Singh in (July '58), v. 195.

Súrandar Sáhi, leader of the revolt in Sambalpúr (Dec), iv. 308; hides and escapes capture (30 Dec), iv. 308.

Súrat, linked in Mandesar insurrection (Sept), v. 45.

Surát Singh, Sirdár, a political prisoner at Banáras, vi. 43; tranquillizes his enraged countrymen at Banáras (4 June), ii. 173; saves the lives of the English at Banáras, vi. 44; his great services at Banáras, vi. 43; honoured and rewarded by Government, vi. 44.

Surmá, a river of Silhat, iv. xviii.

Súsnir, occupied by Col. Lockhart (Aug '58), v. 229.

Sutiá, village near Shamsábád, where an action was fought (27 Jan '58), iv. 219.

Sutherland, Major, sent to guard the road to Bombay (20 Nov '58), v. 242; marches through Thán to Jilwánah (23 Nov '58), v. 243; hastily returns to Thán, and pursues Tántiá Topí (25 Nov '58), v. 243; catches Tántiá Topí at Ráj-púr, and captures his guns, v. 244; the daring nature of this attack, v. 267.

Sweeny, Lieut., I.N., his dangerous service in landing troops near Karáchi, vi. 172; specially thanked by Lord Elphinstone, vi. 172.

Sweetenham, Lieut., one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 230n.

Sydenham, Capt., tells the Nizám that he cannot trust Sipáhis, i. 171.

Sykes, Col., re-inspires Gen. Outram with health, i. 310.

Sylhet, *see* Silhat.

## T.

Tafúzul Husén Khán, Nawáb of Farrukhábád, vi. 102; assumes sway at Fathgarh, iii. 232; brutally murders prisoners from Maj. Robertson's boat, iii. 232; pardoned by unauthorized action of a subordinate official, iii. 232; lives in contempt and disgust, iii. 232.

Taimor, Sáwant rebels transported to, by Portuguese (20 Nov '58), v. 172.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

## TAL-TAN]

## INDEX.

419

**Taimur**, House of, *see* Bahádur Sháh; Dehli; Sháh A'lam.

**Tait**, Mr., one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Tájpúr**, Chaudhári of, gives help to Bijnaur (23 May), vi. 104.

**Taká Rám**, a skilful Gurkhá, killed at Dehli (9 June), ii. 413n.

**Takí Beg**, Mirzá, his treasonable knowledge, at Pesháwar, v. 347.

**Takht Singh**, Maharájah of Jodhpúr, vi. 160; his loyalty at Jodhpúr, vi. 160; loyal to English for personal reasons, iii. 172.

**Tál-Bahat**, its situation, v. xii; almost impregnable fortress abandoned by rebels (5 Mar '58), v. 103; Ráo Sáhib marches on (26 Sept '58), v. 235.

**Talakwára**, situation of, iii. xii.

**Talingás**, a people, some of whom dwell in Orisá, vi. 4.

**Táliwári**, suburb near Ridge at Dehli, ii. 390.

**Tálukdár**, explanation of the term, i. 115.

**Tálukdárs**, opinions of various officers on dealing with their claims, i. 118-120.

**Tamlúk**, a salt station of Midnapúr, vi. 6.

**Tándá**, on the Ghághrá, Oudh insurgents collect at (July '58), v. 189.

**Tandy**, Lieut., with third column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19; killed in storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.

**Tandy**, Mr. O'B., brave volunteer horseman of A'Ígarh, vi. 138; joins in the retention of factory near there (June), iii. 198n; killed in a skirmish at A'Ígarh, vi. 138.

**Tanjúr**, Rájah of, title and pension abolished by Lord Dalhousie (1855), i. 80.

**Tántiá Topí**, his parentage, v. 304; his character as a soldier, v. 266; one of the three capable rebel leaders, iv. 105; extraordinary marches in his pursuit, v. 267.

*His Accounts of various Episodes.*—His version of the Kánh-

**Tántiá Topí**—*cont.*  
púr outbreak, ii. 234n; his account of preliminary arrangements at Kánhpúr, ii. 226; present at massacre of Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 256; charged with inciting the massacres of Kánhpúr, v. 265n; his account of the massacre of the garrison, ii. 257n; his account of the boat massacre, v. 305; judicial inquiry into his conduct at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

*His first Operations.*—Leads Sheorájpúr mutineers to Bithúr, and is defeated (July), v. 306; goes to Cháodrí Bhopál Singh at Fathpúr in Oudh, v. 306; his account of the battle of Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 273n; he is joined by Gwáliár Contingent (22 Sept), iv. 105; his first act is to threaten Kánhpúr (Oct), iv. 105.

*His Attack on Kánhpúr.*—Prepares to attack Kánhpúr, iv. 160; brings the Gwáliár Contingent to Kálpí (9 Nov), v. 306; crosses the Jamnah to march on Kánhpúr, iv. 161; occupies country to west of that town (10 Nov), iv. 161; marches to attack the city itself (25 Nov), iv. 165; discovers Gen. Windham's weakness, and resolves to crush him, iv. 167; his bold scheme for recovering Kánhpúr, iv. 167; attacks Gen. Windham with artillery only (27 Nov), iv. 168, v. 306; drives Gen. Windham back on Brick Kilns, iv. 169; defeats Gen. Windham's left, and compels withdrawal of right, iv. 170; gets behind English and attempts to reach intrenchment, iv. 170; drives Gen. Windham back into the Kánhpúr intrenchment (28 Nov), iv. 181.

His strong position in Kánhpúr city (30 Nov), iv. 184; he resolves to hold Kánhpúr city, against Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 184; annoys the English by artillery fire (1-5 Dec), iv. 185; his complete defeat

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)**Tántiá Topí—cont.**

at Káñhpúr (6 Dec), v. 306; defeated by Sir Colin Campbell, but allowed to escape by Gen. Mansfield, iv. 193.

Overtaken by Brig. Hope Grant, loses fifteen guns (8 Dec), iv. 195; fights again at Sheorájpúr (9 Dec), v. 306; crosses the Ganges at Náná Máu kí Ghát, v. 306; moves with his defeated troops to Kherá (10 Dec), v. 306; he is ordered to take charge of Kalpí (Jan '58), v. 306.

*The Chirkhári Episode.*—Ordered by Náná Sáhib to attack Chirkhári, v. 306; besieges Rájah of Chirkhári (Mar '58), v. 107; captures Chirkhári, v. 111, 206; joined by Mán Singh at Barna Ságar, v. 306.

*His Jhánsí Campaign.*—Ordered to assist Rání of Jhánsí, v. 306; marches to relieve Jhánsí, v. 111; he is completely defeated by Sir Hugh Rose (1 Apr '58), v. 113, 306; and retreats from Jhánsí through Bhánderí and Kúnch, v. 306; retreats towards Kálpí, v. 114; gets the remnant of his army across the Betwá, v. 114.

Takes up a strong position at Kúnch (20 Apr '58), v. 120; disconcerted at Kúnch by flank march of Sir Hugh Rose (6 May '58), v. 122; his defeat at Kúnch, v. 307; withdraws his troops from Kúnch with much skill, v. 123; flies from Kúnch to Chirkí (6 May '58), v. 123, 307; his admirable method of retreat, v. 124; concentrates at Gopálpúr, v. 307.

*The Seizure of Gwáliár.*—Placed at service of Rání of Jhánsí, v. 307; hurries to the energetic Rání at Gopálpúr, v. 143; marches on Gwáliár by her advice (30 May '58), v. 144; his successful attack on Gwáliár, v. 307; Sindhiá marches out, to drive him from Gwáliár, v. 146; Sindhiá's troops

**Tántiá Topí—cont.**

join him, and he enters Gwáliár (1 June '58), v. 147; appointed to command troops inside Gwáliár (June '58), v. 147; but is defeated and driven from the place, v. 160.

*His Rájpútáná Operations.*—His retreat on Jáurá-Alipúr (19 June '58), v. 307; his description of the battle at Jáurá-Alipúr, v. 162*n*; retreats on Jaipúr from Jáurá-Alipúr (22 June '58), v. 221; forestalled at Jaipúr by Gen. Roberts, turns towards Tonk (30 June '58), v. 222.

His retreat into Tonk (July '58), v. 307; joined by Tonk soldiers with Artillery, v. 223; marches from Tonk to Madhupúrá and Indragarh, v. 223; retreats from Indragarh to Kotrá (11 Aug '58), v. 307; shut out of Búndí, v. 223; crosses from Búndí towards Nasírábád, v. 223; takes up a position near Sánganír, v. 223; skillfully retires from Sánganír (7 Aug '58), v. 224; falls back on Kotrá, v. 225; and from thence on Kankráulí (13 Aug '58), v. 225; his troops refuse to march without rest, v. 225; he is defeated at Kankráulí (14 Aug '58), v. 226; hurries from Kankráulí to the Chambal (15 Aug '58), v. 226; worships at the shrine of Náthdwára, v. 225; his defeat near Náthdwára, v. 307; crosses the Chambal and escapes (18 Aug '58), v. 227.

Hurries from the Chambal to Jhálrá Patan (20 Aug '58), v. 227; his account of the capture of Jhálrá Patan, v. 307; his advance on Bhilwára, v. 307; marches towards Rájgarh (26 Aug '58), v. 228; his account of the battle at that town (Sept '58), v. 230*n*; driven from Rájgarh, v. 230, 308; moves from thence to Sironj, v. 230; his march to Sironj, v. 308;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

TAN]

INDEX.

421

**Tántiá Topí—cont.**

refits at Sironj (15–23 Sept '58), v. 235.

Passes through Nija Kila, v. 308; storms and plunders I'ságarh (25 Sept '58), v. 235, 308; divides his force there, v. 235; marches from I'ságarh to Chandéri (26 Sept '58), v. 235; attempts Chandéri, v. 308; repulsed at that place turns to Mangráulí, v. 236; defeated at Mangráulí (9 Oct '58), v. 236; his account of the battle of Mangráulí, v. 308; retreats from thence to Jakláun (10 Oct '58), v. 237, 308; passes through the Jakláun jungles to Itáwah and Kurai, v. 238; goes to Sultánpúr (11 Oct '58), v. 308; his defeat near Kajúriá (? Korai) (25 Oct '58), v. 308; escapes from Kurai with the loss of half his army (25 Oct '58), v. 238.

*His Attempt on Central India.*

—Boldly resolves to march southwards and raise the Maráthá country, v. 238; crosses the Narbadá (Oct '58), v. 308; destroys Government stores at Kandulá, v. 308; attacked at Bagrod (26 Oct '58), v. 238; enters Nágpúr territory, at Hoshangábád (27 Oct '58), v. 239; alarm caused by his presence in Nágpúr, v. 239; penetrates Nágpúr as far as Multái (Nov '58), v. 241.

Enters Holkar's possessions (18 Nov '58), v. 241; reaches Kargún, and captures some of Holkar's troops (19 Nov '58), v. 241; reaches Thán, and plunders English convoy at (23 Nov '58), v. 241; again defeated, near the Narbadá (24 Nov '58), v. 309; plunders Chiklá (26 Nov '58), v. 245, 309; reaches Rájpurá, v. 309; levies contribution from the Chief of Rájpurá (26 Nov '58), v. 245, 309; overtaken and defeated at Rájpur (25 Nov '58), v. 244; at last succeeds in recrossing

**Tántiá Topí—cont.**

the Narbadá (26 Nov '58), v. 244, 309.

*Re-attempts Rájputána.*—Hurries towards Barodah (27 Nov '58), v. 245; enters Chhotá Udaipúr (29 Nov '58), v. 245; defeated at Chhotá Udaipúr (1 Dec '58), v. 247, 309; retreats from that town to Déogarh Bári, v. 309; flies into Bánswára (2 Dec '58), v. 247, 309; reaches Déogarh Báriá almost destitute of troops (8 Dec '58), v. 248.

*Final Pursuit.*—Gets supplies from Kaiser Singh (10 Dec '58), v. 309; enters town of Bánswára, v. 248; seizes and supplies himself at Salúmba (12 Dec '58), v. 248, 309; his advance on Udaipúr stopped by Major Roche, v. 248; retires to jungles near Bhilwára and contemplates surrender (13 Dec '58), v. 248, 309; moves towards Partábgarh, v. 248; his defeat at Partábgarh (16 Dec '58), v. 309; forces his way past Maj. Roche at Partábgarh (25 Dec '58), v. 249; marches to Zirápúr, south of Gwáliár, v. 249, 309; flies from Zirápúr to Barod (2 Jan '59), v. 249; defeated by Col. Somerset there (2 Jan '59), v. 250, 309; flies from Barod to Náhargarh (5 Jan '59), v. 250, 309.

He is joined by Mán Singh (6 Jan '59), v. 250; marches with Mán Singh to Parón, v. 250, 309; Mán Singh leaves him (12 Jan '59), v. 250; marches from Parón to Kilwári, v. 309; arrives at Indragarh (13 Jan '59), v. 250, 309; joined by Firúzsháh at Indragarh (15 Jan '59), v. 254; hurries from Indragarh to Dewásá, v. 255, 309; almost captured at Dewásá (16 Jan '59), v. 256; escapes from Dewásá into Márwár (17 Jan '59), v. 256, 309; reaches Sikar (21 Jan '59), v. 256; the remnants of his army completely defeated there,

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

422

INDEX.

[TAN-TAY

**Tántiá Topí—cont.**

v. 256; the defeated troops surrender to Rájah of Bikánír (25 Jan '59), v. 256.

He quarrels with Ráo Sáhib (26 Jan '59), v. 310; abandons Ráo Sáhib and the few remaining troops, v. 256, 310; rides to Parón and meets Mán Singh, v. 256; hides in Narwár (Feb '59), v. 258.

Plans for effecting his capture, v. 258; loses Nána Sáhib's seal, and has another made (Mar '59), v. 310; trusts Mán Singh even after his surrender, v. 264; communicates with Mán Singh after his surrender, v. 310; he is seized by party led by Mán Singh (7 Apr '59), v. 264; his own account of his capture, v. 310; he is carried to Síprí and tried by court-martial, v. 264; his voluntary deposition at his trial, v. 304; his straightforward defence, v. 264; condemned and hanged at Síprí (18 Apr '59), v. 265; the justice or injustice of his sentence discussed, v. 265.

**Tará Pargannahs**, a district of Rohilkhand, iv. xviii; its description, iv. 360*n*.

**Tará Kothí**, the, Lakhnao, observatory for stars, iv. xix; occupied by Gen. Outram (26 Sept), iv. 108.

**Taráwáli Kothí**, same as **Tará Kothí**, *q. v.*

**Tattah**, or **Thathah**, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

**Tayler Mr. Skipwith**, repulses mutinous Cavalry at Gayá (8 Sept), iv. 312.

**Tayler, Mr. William**, Commissioner of Patná, his character, iii. 27; the great difficulty and responsibility of his position, iii. 33; reports to Lieut.-Gov. Halliday that Muslims were expecting attempts at forcible conversion (1856), i. 347.

Effect of Míráth outbreak on, iii. 28; summons council at Patná, and receives support of Europeans, iii. 28; the guards at his house

**Tayler, Mr. William—cont.**

prove traitorous, iii. 29; he summons Sikhs to Patná, iii. 29; his conduct during the first crisis (7 June), iii. 28.

Arrests the Wáhábí Maulavis (19 June), iii. 34; arrests a native magistrate of Patná (20 June), iii. 35; disarms the people of Patná, iii. 35; orders the arrest of A'li Karím (23 June), iii. 35; his splendid conduct during crises at Patná, iii. 32.

His view of the mutual dependence of Patná and Dánápúr, iii. 33; urges Gen. Lloyd to disarm Dánápúr Sipáhís, iii. 33; suppresses rising at Patná (3 July), iii. 36; approves of Major Holmes's vigorous measures at Sigaulí, iii. 47; on outbreak of Sigaulí mutiny, withdraws his troops from Phúlwarí, iii. 48; begs Gen. Lloyd to pursue mutineers, iii. 50; hears that Gen. Lloyd proposes to intrench Dánápúr (26 July), iii. 49*n*; detaches small party to intercept Dánápúr mutineers, iii. 48; urges, and at last induces, Gen. Lloyd to do something to check mutineers, iii. 51; his just appreciation of the danger to Bihár of the defeat of Capt. Dunbar's troops, iii. 69.

Makes the defence of A'rah possible by his prescience, iii. 53; his letter to Mr. Bax (30 July), iii. 78*n*; he and Major Eyre save Bihár, iii. 68.

Directs officials at Gayá and Muzaffarpúr to retire on Patná, iii. 70; the best effects of his policy frustrated by the blundering of Mr. Money, iii. 75; his policy compared with that of Mr. Halliday, iii. 39; his great services at Patná, vi. 33.

Becomes the victim of Mr. Halliday's revenge, iii. 76; dismissed from the service through the machinations of Mr. Halliday, iii. 77; Mr. Halliday driven to



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## TAY-TER]

## INDEX.

423

Tayler, Mr. William—*cont.*

suppression and fabrication in order to make out a case against him, iii. 77; Mr. Halliday's mendacious account of his proceedings, iii. 77*n*; the charge of cruelty against him exploded, vi. 33*n*; unpatriotic conduct of his successors in authority in Bihár, iv. 310.

Subsequent justification by events of all Mr. Tayler's acts at Patná, iii. 79; Members of Council, Governors, and Lieutenant-Governors admit that Mr. Tayler of Patná was unjustly condemned, iii. 80; his treatment compared with that of M. Dupleix in France, iii. 81; history and posterity will ever hold him to be the saviour of Bengal, vi. 33.

Taylor, Capt. Alexander, breaks the bridge at Naushárá, and cuts off escaping mutineers (22 May), ii. 363; assists in preparing plan for attack on Dehli (20 Aug), iv. 5; his plan for attack of Dehli, iv. 6; traces No. 1 battery, Dehli (7 Sept), iv. 8; carries a sap to the Burn bastion (18 Sept), iv. 45.

Taylor, Col. Meadows, gives account of Rájah of Shorápúr, v. 85*n*.

Taylor, Ensign, murdered at Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123.

Taylor, Mr., Joint-Magistrate, his account of discontent at Banáras during May, ii. 150*n*; his official report of disarmament of Banáras Sipáhis, ii. 164*n*; his Narrative of Banáras mutiny, ii. 174*n*; his official account of the disorder in A'zamgarh, vi. 65.

Taylor, Mr. P., Judge of Bardwán, vi. 6.

Taylor, Mr. R. J., Judge of Jaunpúr, vi. 50; explains the reasons for the outbreak at that town (5 June), vi. 50.

Taylor, Mr. W. T., Collector of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Teheran, British Mission at, disliked

Teheran—*cont.*

by Persia (1853), i. 302; Mr. Murray hauls down British flag at (1855), i. 303.

Tehri, its description, v. *xii*; European fugitives from Laláfpúr sent to fort of (June), v. 67; Rájah of, supplies Sir Hugh Rose before Jhánsí (Mar '58), v. 110.

Teignmouth, Lord, Governor-General of India, i. 267.

Tej Singh, Rájah of Mainpurí, tries to stop the march of Brig. Seaton (25 Dec), iv. 206; defeated by Brig. Seaton at Karaulí (27 Dec), iv. 206; incites Rohilkhand rebels to invade the Duáb (Mar '58), iv. 350.

Tej Singh, a Sikh chief, his fort at Siáلكot, ii. 473.

Telegraphs, their effect on Brahmanic discontent, i. 138.

Toliágarhí, strong fort of Rájmahall, once the key of Bengal, vi. 34.

Templer, Capt., marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ránód (Dec '58), v. 251*n*.

Temple, Mr. Richard, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; his despatch on the sentence on the King of Dehli (29 Apr '58), v. 350.

Tenasserim Provinces, general service regiments raised for service in (1850), v. 285.

Tennant, Capt., suggests the issue of paper money at Dehrá Dúin, vi. 119.

Tennant, Lieut., with fourth column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.

Ternan, Capt. A. H., Deputy Commissioner of Narsinhpúr, v. 61; induces Mr. Colvin to abstain from changing procedure in Ságar (1855), v. 61; ordered to degrade the inoffensive Rájah of Dilhéri, v. 64; endeavours to save the Dilhéri family from ruin, v. 64.

*Chapátis* sent for circulation brought to him (Jan), v. 62; reports his opinion of the mysterious *chapátis* to Major Erskine, v. 63

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)**Ternan, Capt. A. H.**

his opinion of the *chapátis* ridiculed by his superiors, v. 63; he is warned by friendly Natives to fly from Narsinhpúr, v. 64; Dilhéri men, in gratitude for his kindness, protect and serve him through the Mutiny, v. 65.

Moves into district and restores order (Nov), v. 73; rapidly marches on Singhpúr, captures, and hangs owner, v. 73; kills the rebel Ganjan Singh in single combat, v. 73; destroys rebels at Chirápúr (Dec), v. 74; defeats invading rebels at Madanpúr (Jan '58), v. 74; clears Narsinhpúr of rebels, v. 74.

**Téz Alí Khán**, escapes with officers from Faizábád, iii. 269; reaches Captainganj in safety, iii. 269.**Tezpúr**, chief town of Durang, A'sám, vi. 31.**Thákur Nárain**, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267.**Thákur Singh**, a disaffected officer at Belgáon, v. 22; sent with his company of Sipáhís to Badámí (2 Aug), v. 22.**Thackeray, Lieut.**, with reserve column, at assault of Dehlí, iv. 20.**Thackwell, General**, his first operation on the Chenáb, i. 27.**Thag gaol**, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 298.**Thán, Tántiá Topí** plunders an English convoy at (23 Nov, '58), v. 241; Major Sutherland marches through, v. 242.**Tháná Bhawan**, people of, capture Shámli, and massacre defenders, vi. 124; stormed and captured, but stormers driven out again (16 Sept), vi. 124; captured by Mr. Dunlop (18 Sept), vi. 125, 133.**Thánah**, roads near, cleared of marauders (Feb '59), v. 259.**Tháneswar**, its unprotected condition in May, ii. 121*n*.**Thar**, name of a desert in Sindh, vi. 144.**Thathah**, or Tattah, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.**Thauba-Bazaar**, at Dehlí, the Muhammadans of, admit insurgents to city, ii. 58.**Thomas, Lieut.**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.**Thomas, Lieut.**, murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.**Thomason, Lieut.**, joins in attack on Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.**Thomason, Mr.**, Deputy Commissioner at Muhamdí, iii. 256; sends conveyances to Powáin for Mr. Jenkins's party, iii. 215, 257; warned by Mr. Jenkins of coming outbreak, iii. 257; removes treasure into Muhamdí fort, iii. 258; murdered at Aurangábád (5 June), iii. 260*n*.**Thomason, Mr. James**, becomes Lieut.-Gov. North-West Provinces (1844), i. 119; his administration of those Provinces, iii. 96; disgraces Rájah of Dilhéri merely to discourage large landholders (1855), v. 64; deprives Rájah of Mainpúri of much of his Tálukdarí, i. 119; advises rejection of Náná Sáhib's claim, i. 74; charged by Col. Sleeman with habitually insulting Native gentry, i. 121; his policy of dealing directly with the people, i. 111; his unfortunate land settlement, vi. 50; his revenue system, one cause of the Mutiny, vi. 167; his tomb at Béréli, destroyed by Khán Bahádur Khán, iii. 212.**Thompson, Capt.**, conducts Mr. Money and treasure from Gayá to Calcutta, iii. 75*n*.**Thompson, Capt.**, pursues rebels from Morár into Gwáliár (16 June '58), v. 152.**Thompson, Mr.**, Gunner, one of Peci's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.**Thompson, Mr. Apothecary**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

THO]

INDEX.

425

Thompson, Mr. Fendall, his official account of Alláhábád during May, ii. 184; his official account of the rising in the Dúáb (June), ii. 196.

Thompson, Mr. George, a lecturer, becomes envoy for Dehli Emperor (1838), ii. 8.

Thomson, Capt., commands Cavalry at Salóní, iii. 273; ten of his Salóní Sipáhís remain faithful, and never leave him, iii. 273.

Thomson, Capt. Mowbray, his account of garrison at Kánhpúr (June), ii. 218; his date for attack on Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 236*n*; his account of Sipáhi scare at Kánhpúr, ii. 249*n*; his brilliant services at Kánhpúr, ii. 241; his story of the escape from Kánhpúr, ii. 259*n*; lands from escaping boat to drive away pursuers, ii. 261; ultimately escapes from general massacre, ii. 262.

Thomson, Col., requires 16 days to collect supplies for march on Dehli, ii. 117.

Thomson, Private, wins Victoria Cross at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 355.

Thornhill, Mr., C.S., twice wounded in pursuit of mutineers (12 June), iii. 281, 386.

Thornhill, Mr., his account of massacre of Kánhpúr, ii. 281*n*.

Thornhill, Mr., officer of Oudh Commission, at Sítápúr, iii. 252; murdered at Sítápúr (3 June), iii. 255.

Thornhill, Mrs., murdered at Sítápúr (3 June), iii. 255.

Thornhill, Mr. Mark, Magistrate and Collector of Mathurá, vi. 85; sees the *chapátis* in circulation (Jan), vi. 86.

Goes to A'gra for change of air (May), vi. 87; at A'gra hears of Mirath mutiny (12 May), vi. 87; returns at once to Mathurá, vi. 87; hears particulars of the Mirath and Dehli revolt, vi. 88; sends all ladies to A'gra, vi. 87.

Hears at Mathurá of approach

Thornhill, Mr. Mark—*cont.*

of mutineers, vi. 87; finds that his clerks and assistants know more about the outbreak than he does, vi. 89; wishes to send treasure to A'gra, vi. 90; Mr. Colvin will not allow treasure to be sent to him, vi. 91.

Hears of Mathurá mutiny, at Chatá (30 May), vi. 91; sends warning to Capt. Nixon of mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 92; villagers at Chatá swarm round him at night, vi. 92; villagers of Chatá offer to defend him (30 May), vi. 92; hears of approach of mutineers to Chatá (31 May), vi. 93; meets Capt. Nixon, and Bhartpúr troops mutiny while they are together, vi. 93; proceeds, by circuitous route, from Chatá to A'gra, vi. 91; his dangerous and fatiguing ride with his clerk, vi. 91; incidents in his dangerous ride from Chatá to A'gra, vi. 93; Cavalry party from Mathurá tries to intercept him, vi. 94; romantic adventure at Raal, vi. 95; ultimately reaches A'gra in safety (1 June), vi. 95.

Hears at A'gra that Mathurá is free from Sipáhís, vi. 96; asks European troops with which to return to Mathurá, vi. 96; allowed to enlist volunteers for his return to Mathurá, vi. 96; starts from A'gra with eight volunteers, vi. 96; at Farah sends his volunteers back, and proceeds to Mathurá with his clerk, vi. 96.

Resides, with his clerk, with the Seths, at Mathurá, vi. 96; his description of domestic comforts in a Hindú home, vi. 96*n*; discovers Bhartpúr troops, and becomes their leader (July), vi. 97; disarms the mob at Mathurá, vi. 97; after mutiny of Gwáliár troops, goes boldly back to Mathurá to save his subordinates, vi. 98; calls meeting of wealthy

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)**Thornhill, Mr. Mark—cont.**

people at Mathurá, and gets dubious support, vi. 97; again returns from A'gra, and raises levies in Mathurá, vi. 98; attacks and captures Débé Singh, vi. 98.

Capt. Dennys, with Kotá Contingent, joins him at Mathurá, vi. 98; the Kotá Contingent called to A'gra, vi. 98; goes with Kotá Contingent to A'gra and takes in revenue, vi. 98; the attempt to murder him and his clerk at Mathurá, vi. 98, 102*n*; incidents of his second escape from Mathurá to A'gra, vi. 100.

Remains in fort at A'gra till 10 Oct., vi. 102; returns to Mathurá with Gen. Cotton (15 Oct), vi. 102; re-establishes order in Mathurá, vi. 102.

Thornton, Assistant Surgeon, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.

Thornton, Mr., a young civilian, cuts away the bridge of boats at Philúr (8 June), ii. 378.

Thornton, Mr. Edward, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; arrests conspirators and stops Hazárah rising (Aug), v. 211.

Thornton, Sir John, his letter on Settlement of North-West Provinces (1845), i. 114.

Thurburn, Capt., his house at Faizábád fortified (May), iii. 266; the project of defending his house abandoned, iii. 267; escapes from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 271.

Thynne, Capt., killed in capture of iron bridge, Lakhnao (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.

Tibí, in the Panjáb, i. 207.

Tigra, Sir E. Lugard attacks and defeats rebels at (10 Apr '58), iv. 329.

Tíká Singh, Subahdar of 2nd Cavalry, conspires with Náná Sáhib (1 June), ii. 231; commands rebel Cavalry at Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 273*n*; made General in Náná Sá-

**Tíká Singh—cont.**

hib's army, ii. 238; ordered to massacre Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 257*n*; present at massacre of Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 256.

Tilhar, occupied by Sir Colin Campbell (16 May '58), iv. 377.

Timlí, a pass near Bádsháhbágh, vi. 118.

Timmins, Major, defeated at Mehíd-púr by hesitancy (8 Nov), v. 50.

Tinnivelli, Col. Dyce hastens from, to stop mutiny at Páliamkottá, i. 174.

Tiparah, district of Chitrágáon, iv. *xiv*, vi. 3; mutineers from Chitrágáon try to escape by (Nov), iv. 293.

Tiparah, Rájah of, loyally co-operates with the English, iv. 294.

Tipú, Sultán, i. 155*n*.

Tirhút, a district of Patná division, iii. *xii*, 26, vi. 3; most northerly part of Lower Provinces, vi. 2; description of, iv. *xix*; riots in, in 1855, i. 145; arrest of Wáris A'li at (23 June), iii. 35; defenceless condition of, at end of July, iii. 70; column sent from, to move along Gandak (Nov), iv. 225.

Tirúl, a strong fort captured by Brig. Berkeley (16 July '58), v. 195.

Tístá, river near Jalpaiguri, iii. *xi*, 91; description of course of river, iv. *xix*; river crossed by Dhákah mutineers to reach Darjiling (26 Dec), iv. 301.

Títagarh, near Calcutta, i. 363.

Titaliá, occupied by Mr. Yule and his infantry (22 Dec), iv. 301.

Todd, D'Arcy, his opinion of the Sipáhis, v. 283.

Todd, Mr., carries capitulation treaty to Náná Sáhib for signature, ii. 253.

Tolá Nárainpúr, village near Jagadispúr, occupied by Kúnwar Singh, iii. 85; captured by Major Eyre (12 Aug), iii. 86.

Tombs, Major Henry, commands troop of Horse Artillery, ii. 137;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## TOM-TRE]

## INDEX.

427

- Tombs, Major Henry—cont.**  
turns the left flank of mutineers at the Hindan (30 May), ii. 138; leads successful attack on mutineers at Dehli (17 June), ii. 412; defeats sortie from Dehli, ii. 405*n*; heroically fights mutineers at Dehli, with Artillery only (18 June), ii. 414*n*; caught in rush of mutineer Cavalry (9 July), ii. 436; receives the Victoria Cross, for his bravery on this occasion, ii. 437*n*; commands No. 4 battery, Dehli, iv. 14; commands Artillery to protect flanks of stormers at Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 34; present, with battery, at attack on Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Tomkinson, Lieut.**, commands company of 53rd N.I. at Uráí, vi. 174; sent from Uráí to Gwáliár with treasure (4 June), vi. 174; approaches Gwáliár (12 June), vi. 174; forbidden to enter that town, vi. 174; ordered to go to A'gra, vi. 174; forbidden to enter A'gra, vi. 174; his men leave him with regret (July), vi. 175; stripped by villagers, but preserved till October by a Muhammadan, vi. 175; attempts to explode rebel ammunition, vi. 175; discovered in the act and killed (23 Oct), vi. 175.
- Tonk**, a state of Rájputáná, iii. x, 163*n*, iv. xvii, vi. 154; description of the state, vi. 154; Muhammad Khán, Nawáb of, vi. 154; the Nawáb actively assists the English, vi. 154; Tántiá Topí compelled to turn towards, from Jaipur (July '58), v. 222; the soldiers of, join Tántiá Topí, v. 223; Tántiá Topí's attack on, v. 307.
- Tonnochy, Mr.**, kills Sáh Mall at Barot, v. 131.
- Tons**, branch of the Ghághrá, passage forced by Sir E. Lugard (14 Apr '58), iv. 330.
- Topham, Capt.**, saves two guns (13 Apr '58), iv. 348.
- Toráb Alí**, loyal official of Dhánlána, captured by rebels, vi. 133; released by people of Soláná, vi. 133.
- Torábáz Khán**, insurrectionary leader at Haidarábád, shot (17 July), v. 83.
- Tottenham, Capt.**, enters Jabalpur with Madras Cavalry (2 Aug), v. 70; killed while defeating rebels near Jabalpur (Nov), v. 73.
- Townshend, Lieut.**, enters Náogáon, and re-asserts British authority for a few hours (12 June), iii. 129; shot by bandits near Chhatarpur (17 June), iii. 129.
- Travankúr**, perfect loyalty of ruler of, vi. 168.
- Travers, Col.**, arrives at Indúr with detachment of Bhopál troops (June), iii. 139; command of Indúr Residency troops devolves on, iii. 139; sees outbreak of Indúr mutiny (1 July), iii. 144; bravely charges rebel guns, iii. 146; forwards Col. Durand's order to Máu, iii. 147; cannot get Native Cavalry to act at Residency, iii. 147; induces the Contingents to look formidable, iii. 156; makes last attempt to induce Cavalry to charge, iii. 156; his desperate position at Residency, iii. 149; agrees with Col. Durand to retreat on Mandlésar, iii. 158; sends messengers to stop Capt. Hungerford's advance on Indúr, iii. 159; his description of the method of withdrawing from Residency, iii. 150*n*; his account of reception of fugitives at Bhopál, iii. 159*n*; asserts general belief in Holkar's loyalty until outbreak, iii. 151; his daring in attack on the Sikandarabágh (16 Nov), iv. 139.
- Treasury Buildings**, a battery at the Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 297.
- Trevelyan, Mr. Otto**, his date for attack on Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 237*n*; his account of deaths in Bfígarh, ii. 267*n*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

- Travelyanganj**, suburb near Ridge at Dehli, ii. 390.
- Tributary Mahalls**, included in Orísá, iv. xvii.
- Trichinápalí**, troops sent from, to stop mutiny at Páliamkottá, i. 175.
- Trimú Ghaut**, Siálkot mutineers cross the Rávi at (11 July), ii. 481; complete destruction of Siálkot mutineers at (16 July), ii. 483.
- Trinkomali**, Collector of, charged with church-building for political purposes (1805), i. 181.
- Trotter**, Capt., his description of Al-láhábád, ii. 180*n*; his testimony as to the esteem felt for Mr. Venables, iv. 384.
- Troup**, Col. Colin, commands at Baréli during absence of Brig. Sibbald (May), iii. 204; fails to appreciate the crisis, iii. 204; makes judicious preparations for possible mutiny at Baréli, iii. 204; sends women and children to Nainí Tál (14 May), iii. 205; hears of intended mutiny of his troops (26 May), iii. 206; prepares for, and causes postponement of mutiny, iii. 206; abandons faith in Sipáhís, and starts for Nainí Tál, iii. 209; orders Irregulars to march from Baréli (31 May), iii. 209; specially commends the gallant conduct of Mackenzie and Becher at Baréli, iii. 211*n*.
- In command of Baréli column (Oct '58), v. 203; advances on Sítápúr, v. 203; captures Mitháulí (8 Oct '58), v. 204; defeats rebels at Ménhdí (18 Nov '58), v. 204.
- Tucker**, Capt., killed in attack on Jíran (23 Oct), iv. 400.
- Tucker**, Col., killed at attack on Fathgarh fort (30 June), iii. 228.
- Tucker**, Col. Henry, Adjutant-General, points out danger of greased cartridges in 1853, i. 379; his warnings about greased cartridges never forwarded to Military Secretary, i. 380*n*.
- Tucker**, Lieut., tends Col. Fisher in his last agony in face of mutinous Sipáhís, iii. 272; rides from Sultánpúr, and ultimately reaches Banáras in safety, iii. 272; sheltered by Rústam Sáh, in his flight from Sultánpúr, iii. 272; commands mounted Infantry, with Gen Franks (Dec), iv. 229.
- Tucker**, Mr., Director, supports Tá-lukdári claims, i. 120; objects to the annexation of Satárah (1849), i. 53; vehemently dissents from removal of Royal Family from Dehli, ii. 17*n*.
- Tucker**, Mr. Henry Carro, Commissioner at Banáras, ii. 151, vi. 39; despises material aid, from religious fervour, ii. 157; his method of preserving order in Banáras (May), ii. 153; his enthusiasm held to be imbecility, ii. 158; his absolute inaction, from excessive inoffensiveness, vi. 39; urged to be more severe by pure-hearted Christians, ii. 302; his estimate of the Banáras population, ii. 150*n*; exposes himself daily as though in bravado, ii. 157.
- Allows first succours to pass on to Kánhpúr, ii. 155; his frank commendation of his subordinates, ii. 156; receives commendatory letter from Lord Canning (29 May), ii. 159; his readiness to abandon Banáras counteracted by Mr. Gubbins, vi. 41.
- Arranges with Col. Neill disarmament of Banáras Sipáhís (4 June), ii. 163; takes refuge in Mint, with other Europeans, ii. 175; wisely rewards faithful Sikhs with 10,000 rupees (5 June), ii. 173*n*; prefers enlarged civil powers to martial law, ii. 176; collects out-lying treasure, and brings it into Banáras, ii. 180.
- Gives Mr. Wynyard full authority at Gorákhpúr, vi. 54; uses all his influence to prevent Gurkhás entering British territory, vi. 56;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

TUC-TYT]

INDEX.

429

- Tucker, Mr. Henry Carre—*cont.*  
his opposition to Gurkhá aid the cause of much loss of life, vi. 56.  
Directs evacuation of A'zamgarh (29 July), vi. 67; refuses to allow officers to accompany Mr. Venables back to A'zamgarh, vi. 64.
- Tucker, Mr. Robert Tudor, Judge at Fathpúr, his active proselytizing efforts, ii. 274, vi. 75; remains alone in Fathgarh, and single-handed slays rebels in the street, ii. 275; fights desperately on the top of his house, but is slain, ii. 276.
- Tucker, Mr. St. George, Magistrate and Collector of Mirzápúr, vi. 46; his courage and energy at Mirzápúr (June), vi. 47; chases the murderers of Mr. Moore, vi. 48.
- Turkey, Asiatic, i. 302.
- Turnbull, Col. Montagu, Commandant of Calcutta Cavalry Volunteers, vi. 17.
- Turnbull, Lieut., receives the King of Dehli from Capt. Hodson (20 Sept), iv. 54; carries despatches from Dehli to Calcutta (Oct), iv. 101*n*; on the losses before Dehli, iv. 60*n*; states that army before Dehli was three times on the verge of retreat, iv. 59*n*.
- Turnbull, Lieut., murdered at Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123.
- Turnbull, Lieut.-Col., his estimate of Sir J. Lawrence's services with respect to siege of Dehli, iv. 405; his conspicuous bravery, iv. 406; justifies Gen. Wilson's timidity as to holding Dehli, iv. 38.
- Turnbull, Mr. George, driven from Balandshahr by Sipáhís (21 May), vi. 134.
- Turner, Col., C.B., guards the trunk road through Bihar (July-Sept '58), iv. 340; defeats Amar Singh at Pirú (17 Oct '58), iv. 341; destroys the rear-guard of Amar Singh's force (20 Oct '58), iv. 343.
- Turner, Lient., Artillery officer, heroically fights mutineers at Dehli with Artillery only (18 June), ii. 414*n*; commands Artillery at flank attack on rebels, from Dehli Ridge (14 July), ii. 440; wounded at Ludlow Castle, Dehli (23 July), ii. 447.
- Turner, Major Frank, acts under Major Brind in No. 1 battery, Dehli, iv. 9*n*; protects Col. Greathed's baggage during attack on Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 62, 63.
- Turnour, Lieut., R.N., commands sailors in attack on A'mórha (9 June '58), v. 196.
- Tuckerman, Mr., an American gentleman, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.
- Tulloch, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Tulsípúr, rebels try to establish themselves there (16 Dec '58), v. 204.
- Túkají Ráo Holkar, *see* Holkar.
- Tweedale, Marquis of, guarantees extra allowances to Madras troops going to Sindh, i. 215; allowances promised by him, disallowed, and mutiny in consequence, i. 215.
- Tweedie, Ensign, his account of disarmament at Banáras, ii. 170*n*.
- Tyler, Major, commands rear-guard in Lord Mark Kerr's remarkable battle at A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325.
- Tyrwhitt, Lieut., Adjutant to Mirath Volunteers. vi. 128; goes to Balandshahr to restore order (25 May), vi. 135.
- Tytler, Capt., his evidence at trial of King of Dehli, ii. 63; proves communication between Sipáhís at Dehli and Mirath before outbreak, v. 313.
- Tytler, Lieut.-Col. Fraser, Quartermaster-General of troops sent to retake Kánhpúr, ii. 270; states the impossibility of Havelock's



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

430

INDEX.

[TYT-UTA]

Tytler, Lieut.-Col. Fraser—*cont.*  
troops forcing their way to Lakhnao, iii. 334; his criticism on disobedience of officers at Kánhpúr, ii. 305*n*; tells Lakhnao garrison that help will reach them in five days (25 July), ii. 312*n*; his opinion of the second battle at Bashíratganj (4 Aug), iii. 339.

## U.

Uchahará, a district of Central India, v. xi.

Udaipúr or Méwár, the most ancient state of Rájputáná, vi. 155; situation of, iii. xiii, 163*n*, iv. xxii; description of the state, vi. 155; a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.

Sarúp Singh, Maháráná of, vi. 155; the Maháráná places his army at the disposal of the British, vi. 156; effect of Nasírábád and Nímach mutinies on, vi. 156; promptly sends help to Nímach fugitives, iii. 169; great kindness shown to Nímach fugitives at, vi. 156.

Town through which Chitrágón mutineers pass (Nov), iv. 294; Tántiá Topí enters territory (Aug '58), v. 223; Tántiá Topí's advance on, stopped by Major Rocke (12 Dec '58), v. 248; remains loyal, vi. 156.

Udaipúr, Pargannah of, annexed by Lord Dalhousie, i. 80.

Udái Singh, son of the Thákur of Sablí, chosen as ruler of Dunga-púr, vi. 157.

Udrés Singh, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267.

Ujjén, its description, v. xii; linked in Mandesar insurrection (Sept), v. 45; Col. Lockhart posted to cover (Aug '58), v. 229.

Umjid A'li Shah, King of Oudh, dies in 1847, i. 94*n*.

Umrah, a stream near Gwáliár, v. 154.

Umráo Singh, Chaudhári of Sherkot, driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán (July), vi. 110.

Umri, village forming Sir Hugh Rose's right at attack on Kúinch (6 May '58), v. 122.

Unáo, its position and defences, iii. xiii, 330; battle fought there (29 July), iii. 331; Gen. Havelock drives enemy from (11 Aug), iii. 341; mutineers chased through, by Gen. Havelock (21 Sept), iii. 356; neighbourhood cleared of rebels by Sir Hope Grant (10 May '58), iv. 349; district cleared of rebels, by capture of Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 198*n*.

Urái, the capital of Jaláun, v. x; Capt. Alexander commands at, vi. 174; mutiny at (6 June), vi. 174; mutinous Sipáhís send away Capt. Alexander and his wife, vi. 174.

Urchá, Rájah of, his territories become Jhánsí, iii. 118.

U'rcháh, another name for Tehrí, its description, v. xii; loyalty of Rájah of, vi. 167; the Rájah of, joins Gen. Whitlock (24 Feb '58), v. 134.

Uriyás, name of inhabitants of Orisá, vi. 4.

U'sehat, occupied by Gen. Penny (24 Apr '58), iv. 351.

U'tangham, river of Bhartpúr, vi. 160.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

YAN-YER]

INDEX.

431

## V.

- Van Cortlandt, Mr., assists Herbert Edwardes to defeat Mulraj, i. 20; raises Native levies, and restores order north-west of Delhi, iv. 75;
- Vans Agnew, Mr., sent to Multan, i. 14; murdered there, i. 15.
- Vaughan, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91*n*; fights his guns splendidly at Kali Nadi (2 Jan '58), iv. 211, 212 and *n*.
- Vaughan, Major, joins Col. Chute in his advance on Hoti-Mardán (24 May), ii. 364; chases flying mutineers from Hoti-Mardán (25 May), ii. 365*n*.
- Vellur, residence of Tipu's representatives, i. 161; garrisoned by few European soldiers, i. 166; mutiny there (7 May 1806), i. 162; first outburst of mutiny suppressed, i. 163; open mutiny at (10 July 1806), i. 165; mutiny crushed by Col. Gillespie, i. 168; reason for not despatching European troops from Bengal to suppress mutiny at, i. 249.
- Discussion of ultimate causes of mutiny of, i. 179; one cause for the mutiny of, i. 112; real causes of the outbreak at, i. 183; exposure of myths concerning mutiny, i. 169; circulation of cakes precedes the mutiny at, vi. 87.
- Project to murder English at (1822), i. 191.
- Venables, Mr., indigo-planter of A'zamgarh, vi. 63; his noble character, vi. 68; driven from A'zamgarh by mutiny (3 June), vi. 64; returns to A'zamgarh to rescue hidden Europeans, vi. 64; persuades Sipahis to leave A'zamgarh, vi. 64.
- With a few Sipahis takes the field against rebels (10 July), vi. 65; at first pressed back by number of rebels, vi. 65; attacks the Palwar clan of Rajpúts (16 July), vi. 65; he is driven back into A'zamgarh, but skilfully retreats, vi. 66; his skilful retreat terrifies the Palwars, vi. 66.
- Fights and defeats the rebels at A'zamgarh (16 July), iv. 222; sends Sipahis away from A'zamgarh (18 July), vi. 66; officers and gentlemen from Nipal arrive and strengthen his hands, vi. 66.
- Marches out a third time against rebels (20 July), vi. 66; again unsuccessful, but inflicts fearful loss on rebels in retreating, vi. 66; the loss he inflicts in retreating makes rebels disappear from A'zamgarh (21 July), vi. 67; effect of Dánápúr mutiny on his position (29 July), vi. 67; abandons A'zamgarh by direction of Mr. Tucker (30 July), vi. 67; forced to retreat on Gházipur, iv. 222.
- Leads the Cavalry at action of Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223; fights under Lord Mark Kerr at battle of A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325; assists in forcing the passage of the Tons (15 Apr '58), iv. 331; wounded at the Tons, and dies (15 Apr '58), iv. 331.
- His great services, iv. 383; rebels offer 500 rupees for his head, iv. 223*n*; Lord Canning's testimony as to his valuable services, iv. 383*n*.
- Venayak Rao, deposits trust-fund with Indian Government (1850), v. 139; his trust-fund appropriated by Indian Government, v. 139.
- Verner, Major G., Superintendent of Kachhar, vi. 28.
- Verney, Lieut., describes the grief felt at the death of Capt. Peel, iv. 382.
- Verney, Mr. E. H., Mate, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91*n*.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

- Vibart, Capt. Edmund, one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 230*n*.
- Vibart, Lieut., his narrative of Reveley's last moments, ii. 71*n*; his narrative of the escape of fugitives from Dehli, ii. 73.
- Vibart, Major, his conspicuous courage at Kánhpúr, ii. 241; closes the rear of retiring garrison from Kánhpúr, ii. 254.
- Vichárlo, name for Middle Sindh, vi. 144*n*.
- Victoria, Queen, supposed by Indians to have fled from Russian power, i. 251.
- Vigors, Major, with third column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.
- Viktevitch, Count, Dost Muhammad, offers to produce his letter, i. 328*n*.
- Vindhya, the range passing through Bandah, vi. 78.
- Virávan, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Vivian, Sir Robert, commands Turkish Contingent in Crimea, ii. 96*n*.
- Vizagpatan, mutiny of Madras troops at (1790), i. 341*n*.
- Vurí Gangá, river of Eastern Bengal, iv. *xiv*.
- Vyse, Lieut., his gallant charge, and death, near Gangarí (Dec), iv. 203
- W.**
- Wagentreiber, Mr., his description of the Ridge at Dehli on 11 May, ii. 70*n*.
- Wáhábís, their head-quarters at Patná, iii. 26, vi. 32; Sir W. Hun-
- ter proves the existence of the conspiracy at Patná, iii. 79*n*.
- Wáhábí Maulavís, arrest of, at Patná (19 June), iii. 34.
- Wáhíb A'li Khán, Náná Sáhíb's letter of commendation to (27 June), ii. 500.
- Waiz-ul-Hakk, a Wáhábí Maulaví arrested by Mr. Tayler at Patná, iii. 34.
- Wájid A'li, the native from whose keeping Miss Jackson and Mrs. Orr were rescued at Lakhnao, iv. 281*n*.
- Wájid A'li Sháh, becomes King of Oudh (1846), i. 94; allowed two years of grace, i. 95; promises amendment, i. 95; openly disgraces himself in the streets, i. 96; builds the Kaisarbágh, Lakhnao (1848), iv. *xvi*; complains of indignities offered by English officials, i. 294.
- His final appeals against deposition, i. 108; his abject conduct at his deposition (4 Feb 1856), i. 109; refuses to receive pension, i. 110; goes to Calcutta to reside (1856), i. 295.
- His house at Calcutta, a centre of agitation, i. 362; charged with concern in plot to seize Calcutta on 10 March, i. 389; proclaimed King at Daryábád (9 June), iii. 274; suspected from the first by Lord Canning, i. 421.
- Wake, Mr. Herwald, Magistrate, reports to Patná the flight of railway officials from A'rah (11 June), iii. 32; one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.
- Walajahábád, disaffection at (1806), i. 176.
- Waláyat Sháh, appears at the head of a small force (Aug '58), v. 191.
- Wale, Capt., his services with the Cavalry at the A'lambágh, iv. 252.
- Waleski, MM., two brothers who act with the English in Jaunpúr, vi. 51.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

## WAL-WAR}

## INDEX.

433

Walídád Khán, landowner of Malagarh, claims jurisdiction in Bulandshahr district (25 May), vi. 135; blocks Míráth road, vi. 135; occupies Khurjá (27 May), vi. 135; holds Malagarh for King of Dehlí, iv. 62.

Walker, Col., pursues Gújádar Singh from Sikrorá, and completely defeats him at Bangáon (Apr '59), v. 206.

Walker, Lieut., his daring in attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140.

Walker, Mr. P., Deputy Magistrate, leads troops to seize Gaurá, vi. 47.

Walker, Sergeant, first among the stormers of Water bastion, Dehlí (14 Sept), iv. 25.

Wallace, Capt., hastens Artillery into Dehlí (11 May), ii. 64.

Waller, Lieut., joins with Lieut. Rose in his attempt to capture Gwáliár fort (20 June '58), v. 159; succeeds with Rose in capturing the fort of Gwáliár, v. 160.

Walpole, Brig., his character as a soldier, iv. 352; his disastrous incapacity, iv. 353; rage of his troops at his obstinate stupidity, iv. 357; created a K.C.B. for his incompetence, iv. 357*n*.

Commands left brigade at battle of Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 168; posted to defend canal at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173; repulses rebel attack, iv. 175.

Commands sixth brigade at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; attacks the enemy's left in that battle, iv. 189.

Ordered to march on Mainpurí and join Seaton (Dec), iv. 200; defied by a few fanatics at Itáwah is compelled to destroy them (29 Dec), iv. 200; blows up the house held by fanatics, iv. 200; occupies Mainpurí (2 Feb '58), iv. 201; joins Brig. Seaton's force (3 Feb '58), iv. 201.

Walpole, Brig.—*cont.*

Takes command of Brig. Seaton's detachment, iv. 209; rejoins Sir Colin Campbell with his detachment (4 Jan '58), iv. 214; deceives Rohilkhand rebels, iv. 218; marches with his brigade to Kánhpúr (Feb '58), iv. 220; turns rebel left at Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 261; secures command of iron bridge over Gúmtí (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; repulses attack of rebels north of the Gúmtí (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.

Commands movable column in Oudh (Mar '58), iv. 329; ordered into Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv. 349; force with which he advanced, iv. 352; obstinately blunders in attacking Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 354; he is repulsed by Nirpat Singh, at Ruiyá, iv. 355; shocking waste of life his blundering causes, iv. 356; he marches to Sírśá (22 Apr '58), iv. 357; drives rebels from Sírśá, but allows them to escape, iv. 357; joins the Commander-in-Chief at Fatbgarh (27 Apr '58), iv. 358; nearly killed at Barélí, by Gházís (5 May '58), iv. 369; given command of troops in Rohilkhand (10 May '58), iv. 376.

Walter, Mr. W. T., Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.

Walters, Col., defeats a party of Amar Singh's men (9 Sept '58), iv. 340; allows rebels to escape from Jagdíspúr (18 Oct '58), iv. 341.

Wantmúrí, Desái of, his weak character, v. 20.

Ward, Ensign, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Ward, Lieut., with reserve column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 20.

Ward, Mr. J. J., Judge of Katak, vi. 5.

Ward, Rev. W., on Hinduism in daily life, i. 132.

Warde, Lieut., accompanies Capt.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

434

INDEX.

[WAR-WEL

Warde, Lieut.—*cont.*

Mackenzie to recover guns at Baréli, iii. 210n.

Wardlaw, Capt., commands Carabineers at battle of Nárnúl (16 Nov), iv. 80; his gallant charge, and death, near Gangarí (Dec), iv. 203.

Wardlaw, Ensign, assists in restoring order in Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. 309.

Wáris A'li, his arrest at Tirhút, with treasonable correspondence (23 June), iii. 35; hanged at Patná (5 July), iii. 37.

Warner, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; commands a party at sortie from Lakhnao intrenchment (27 Sept), iv. 110.

Warner, Lieut., recaptures guns at battle of Nárnúl, iv. 82.

Warren, Capt., pursues mutinous Cavalry from Gorákhpúr (1 Aug), vi. 58.

Warren, Lieut., gallantly pushes forward his guns at Sheorájpúr (8 Dec), iv. 195.

Warwick, Lieut., murdered at Murádábád (2 June), iii. 222.

Water Gate, near the Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 297.

Waterfield, Capt., murdered at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 64.

Waterfield, Mr., his description of the meeting of the Ganges and Jamnah, ii. 181n.

Watson, Brig., his capture of Garhá-kótá fort in 1818, v. 99.

Watson, Capt., of Engineers, proposes retreat from Banáras to Chanár (May), ii. 152.

Watson, Capt. John, heroically stands under fire with his Cavalry to divert attention from stormers at Dehlí, iv. 34; falls into, but escapes from ambushade at Kantangí (26 Sept), v. 71; his distinguished conduct at battle near Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 63; leads Cavalry charge at surprize of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72; kills the

Watson, Capt. John—*cont.*

rebel leader at capture of Martinière (14 Nov), iv. 123.

Watson, Lieut.-Col., posted on British left at battle of Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173.

Watson, Mr., Magistrate of A'ligarh, vi. 138; assists in volunteer expeditions (June), iii. 198; leads party of Europeans from A'ligarh, iii. 103n; joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198n; bravely charges and routs A'ligarh rebels (30 June), vi. 131; dies of cholera in A'gra fort, vi. 138.

Watson, Mr., Naval Cadet, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.

Wauchope, Mr. Samuel, Commissioner of Police, Calcutta, vi. 23; his high character and ability, vi. 24.

Waugh, Col. Scott, Director of Trigonometrical Survey, has his headquarters at Dehrá Dún, vi. 117.

Way, Mr., Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91n.

Wazírábád, mutiny at (1849), i. 229; chief mutineers sentenced to transportation (25 Jan 1850), i. 230.

Wazír A'li, rules Oudh before 1800, i. 83.

Wazír Muhammad Khán, Nawáb of Tonk, prepares to resist Tántiá Topí (July '58), v. 223.

Wazír Singh, faithful Sikh who accompanied Mr. Edwardes in his flight from Budáun, iii. 217.

Webb, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehlí (14 Sept), iv. 38.

Webster, Mr. H. B., leads Europeans from Bandah to Mírzápúr (14 June), vi. 81.

Wellesley, Lord, i. 1; supports Indian Bible Society, i. 348; his policy towards Rájputána, iv. 403; dissatisfied with the condition of Oudh, i. 83; takes territory from Oudh to pay for troops, i. 84; rescues Sháh A'lám (1804), ii. 2; settles position of King of Dehlí, ii. 4; the right to withdraw

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## WEL-WHI]

## INDEX.

435

Wellesley, Lord—*cont.*  
from Dehli Family privileges granted to Sháh A'lam, ii. 15; conquers Orisá, vi. 3; his great efforts to secure British over-lordship in India, vi. 147.

Wellesley, Gen., i. 157; slander concerning, i. 161; his opinion of the dissension between Lord Dalhousie and Sir C. Napier, ii. 345*n*.

Welsh, Lieut., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 140.

Welsh, Major, frustrates projected mutiny at Páliamkottá (1806), i. 174; reproved for preventing mutiny, i. 175.

Wemyss, Capt., struck down in attack of Láhor Gate, Dehli, iv. 33.

Wemyss, Gen., said to have marched his Sipáhís to church, i. 170.

Weston, Capt. Charles, wounded at Chándípúr (17 Feb '58), iv. 316.

Weston, Capt. Gould, accompanies Col. Outram to announce deposition to King of Oudh, i. 108; commands Oudh Military Police (Apr), iii. 239*n*.

Sent to suppress rising at Malihábád (27 May), iii. 248; his firmness overawes 3,000 fanatics, iii. 248*n*; by skill and daring returns safely to Malihábád, iii. 248; endeavours to stop mutiny of Cavalry at Lakhnao, iii. 279; risks his life a second time to stop mutiny, iii. 280; commands at Fayer's House, Lakhnao, iii. 297.

His great services at the A'lam-bagh, iv. 252; cuts off rebels from Makhanganj (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; guides successful advance to capture of great Imámbárah (16 Mar '58), iv. 279.

Wetherall, Col., C.B., his dangerous illness by over-exertion, v. 131*n*; his part in the movement for finally crushing rebels (15 Oct '58), v. 201; ordered to advance against Rámpúr Kasiá (Nov '58), v. 201; captures Rámpúr Kasiá

Weatherall, Col., C.B.—*cont.*

(3 Nov '58), v. 202; invests the east of Shankarpúr, v. 202.

Wheatley, Capt., killed in attack on Lakhnao (14 Nov), iv. 125*n*.

Wheatly, Lieut., killed at Hindu Ráo's House, Dehli (9 June), ii. 413*n*.

Wheeler, Lieut., killed at Kánhpúr, ii. 246.

Wheeler, Sir Hugh, his character, and services, ii. 219; warns Alláhábád of dangerous condition of Sikh troops, ii. 187*n*; sleeps in his house, with doors and windows open, during excitement, ii. 228; constructs entrenchment at Kánhpúr (May), ii. 221; blamed by Col. Neill for not occupying Magazine, ii. 223*n*; his cogent reason for not securing the Magazine, ii. 222; said to have been ignorant of contents of Magazine, ii. 233*n*; satisfied with condition of Kánhpúr (19 May), ii. 92; believed that he had made Kánhpúr safe (1 June), ii. 229.

Anticipates outbreak of his Sipáhís, ii. 220; summons every man to intrenchments (6 June), ii. 237; asks for troops from Lakhnao, ii. 223; Sir H. Lawrence's inability to help him, iii. 282; warned by Mr. Gubbins of the doubtful fidelity of Náná Sáhíb, i. 454, ii. 226*n*; appeals to Náná Sáhíb for help, ii. 225; invites Náná Sáhíb to secure Treasury and Magazine, ii. 226; Dehli Force directed to reinforce him (10 June), iii. 9*n*.

Strongly opposed to capitulation, ii. 251; his capitulation and death, ii. 215; account of his massacre at the Ghaut, ii. 254.

Wheeler, Col. S. G., commands 34th Native Regt. i. 364; openly endeavours to convert to Christianity, i. 353; disbelieves early accusation of the King of Oudh, i. 421*n*.

Whish, Brigade-Major, calls Col. Wilson to the Mirath outbreak, ii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

- Whish, Brigade-Major—*cont.*  
49; assists in formation of Volunteers at Mirath, vi. 127.
- Whish, Capt., leads Sipáhís against mutineers approaching Murádbád (23 May), iii. 220; overtakes, captures, strips of arms, and turns loose, party of mutineers, iii. 220.
- Whish, General Samson, sent with troops, against Multán, i. 23; captures Multán (1848), i. 28; marches on the Jhílam (Jan 1849), i. 31.
- Whiting, Capt., his indefatigability at Kánhpúr, ii. 241; reluctantly favours capitulation, ii. 252; negotiates Kánhpúr capitulation, ii. 252; murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 260*n*.
- Whitlock, Brig.-Gen., appointed to command Mau column in Central India (Sept), v. 93; appointed to command Nágpúr column (16 Nov), v. 133; occupies Kámthí (10 Jan '58), v. 134; enters Jabalpur (6 Feb '58), v. 134; refuses to detach troops to clear rebels from forts in Jabalpur, v. 134; reaches Jakhání (24 Feb '58), v. 134.  
Joined by Rájah of Urchah, v. 134; occupies Damoh (4 Mar '58), v. 134; enters Ságar, and increases its safety (5 Mar '58), v. 134.  
Ordered to march into Bundelkhand (17 Mar '58), v. 135; his dilatory movements in Bundelkhand, v. 135; occupies Panah (29 Mar '58), v. 135; unwisely leads his force through Marwá Ghát, v. 135; halts to refit at Mándalá (2-6 Apr '58), v. 135.  
Ordered to march on Jhánsí, but marches on Bandah (6 Apr '58), v. 135; reaches Chatrpúr (9 Apr '58), v. 135; reaches Mahoba (12 Apr '58), v. 135; the Nawáb of Bandah tries to entrap him (13 Apr '58), v. 135; his entrance
- Whitlock, Brig.-Gen.—*cont.*  
into Bandah disputed, v. 136; enters Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 135; remains at Bandah for six weeks, v. 137; reaps the reward which Sir Hugh Rose's battles give him, v. 138.  
Ordered to march on Kírwi (29 May '58), v. 138; enters Kírwi without opposition, but treats the young Ráo as an enemy (2 June '58), v. 140; his trumped-up case against Kírwi, v. 303; is decreed the prize-money, while Sir Hugh Rose did the fighting, v. 141; the break up of his field force, v. 142.
- Widow-remarriage, influence of, on disaffection, i. 136.
- Widdowson, Mrs. Bridget, mounts guard over prisoners, sword in hand, ii. 244.
- Wiggins, Judge Advocate-General, shows courageous example during excitement at Kánhpúr (May), ii. 228.
- Wilcox, Colonel, astronomer to King of Oudh, iv. xiz.
- Wild, Lieut., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.
- Wilde, Capt., with reserve column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.
- Wilde's Brigade, its failure at the Khaibar (1843), i. 206.
- William, Fort, Calcutta, conspiracy to seize (26 Jan), vi. 11.
- Williams, Col., his judicial inquiry into Kánhpúr atrocities, vi. 78; his account of the rising at Kánhpúr, ii. 231*n*; his date for attack on Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 236*n*; his account of massacre of Kánhpúr, ii. 281*n*; number of those who fell in defence of Kánhpúr, ii. 268*n*; dies of apoplexy at siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 247.
- William, Dr., assists in barricading position at Shorápúr (7 Feb '58), v. 87.
- Williams, Lieut., commands Sikhs and guards the Satlaj at Lodiáná



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

WIL]

INDEX.

437

**Williams, Lieut.—cont.**

(8 June), ii. 378; killed in fight with Jalandhar mutineers (8 June), ii. 379.

**Williams, Major G. W.**, his account of the imbecility at Mirath after the mutiny, ii. 130*n*; appointed commander of Mirath Volunteers (June), vi. 127.

**Williams, Mr. Commissioner**, his account of suspicious circumstances preceding outbreak at Mirath, i. 415*n*; his account of outbreak there, ii. 48*n*, 54*n*, 55*n*, 56*n*; his description of release of troopers from Mirath gaol, ii. 43*n*; his account of Dehli outbreak, ii. 74*n*; his account of massacres at Dehli (11 May), ii. 62*n*.

**Williams, Mrs. Col.**, killed at siege of Kanhpur, ii. 247.

**Willcock, Mr.**, Joint-Magistrate, his account of the excited feeling at Allahabad in May, ii. 183*n*.

**Willoughby, Lieut.**, murdered, near Hindan (12 May), ii. 130*n*.

**Willoughby, Lieut.**, wounded in attack on Balabet (23 June), v. 67*n*.

**Willoughby, Lieut. Edward**, killed before Ruiya (15 Apr '58), iv. 355.

**Willoughby, Lieut. George**, prepares to defend, or explode, the Magazine, Dehli, ii. 67; his heroic destruction of the Magazine (11 May), ii. 66, 68, v. 322; escapes from the explosion, ii. 68.

**Wills, Capt.**, commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

**Wilkin, Lieut.**, charges while wounded and disperses rebel attack, near Lakhnao (19 Mar '58), iv. 284; twice recommended for the Victoria Cross, but the recommendation disregarded by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 284.

**Wilks, Major**, recommends dismissal of officers who prevent mutiny (1806), i. 175*n*.

**Wilks, Mark**, his opinion of the Nan-

**Wilks, Mark—cont.**

didrug mutiny (1806), i. 173*n*; ridicules idea of premeditation in Madras mutinies, i. 179.

**Wilmer, Mr.**, an American gentleman, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Wilson, Bishop**, Lord Canning's letter to him in May, ii. 86*n*.

**Wilson, Brig. N.**, left to defend intrenchment at Kanhpur (28 Nov), iv. 173; ordered to advance from intrenchment, iv. 176; repulsed in advance from intrenchment, iv. 176; dies fighting bravely at Kanhpur (28 Nov), iv. 177.

**Wilson, Capt. Thomas Fourness**, his character, and services at Lakhnao, iii. 323; staff-officer at battle of Chinhat, iii. 286; distinguished at battle of Chinhat (29 June), iii. 377; his account of Sir H. Lawrence's death, iii. 292; visits each post at Lakhnao daily, iii. 312; his account of Lieut. S. Lawrence's daring at Johannes house, iii. 302*n*; his description of first relief of Lakhnao (24 Sept), iii. 321; his description of the manual labour demanded from garrison, iii. 316; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387; his subsequent services, and death, iii. 324*n*.

**Wilson, Col. Archdale**, Brigadier of Artillery, commands at Mirath, ii. 48; his character, ii. 48; the guard at his house fire at passing officers, ii. 45*n*; on outbreak of mutiny instantly prepares European troops for action, ii. 49; protects principal places in the station, and marches to the Native Lines, ii. 49; but the mutineers had fled, ii. 50; defends himself from blame, for inaction of 11 May, ii. 76.

Leads troops from Mirath (27 May), ii. 137; reinforced at the Hindan, by Gurkhas (1 June), ii. 140; defeats mutineers twice on

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

438

INDEX.

[WIL-WIN]

Wilson, Col. Archdale—*cont.*

the Hindan (30, 31 May), ii. 138, 139; his special commendation of Lodiáná for forwarding supplies, ii. 384*n*.

Attends Council of War at Dehlí (14 June), ii. 399; his reasons for postponing attack on Dehlí (16 June), ii. 401; writes despairingly to Sir H. Barnard, iv. 59*n*.

Succeeds to command of Dehlí Field Force (17 July), ii. 441; informs Sir J. Lawrence that unless he is reinforced he must shortly abandon Dehlí, ii. 444*n*; convinced of necessity for regular siege of Dehlí (17 July), ii. 445; despairs of taking Dehlí with help from North-West Provinces, iv. 1; effect of his feared retirement from Dehlí on Kánhpúr (30 July), iii. 336; resolves to hold on to Dehlí to the last, ii. 447.

Directs Major Baird Smith to prepare a plan of attack on Dehlí (20 Aug), iv. 4; his letter to Maj. Baird Smith, iv. 2*n*; announces approaching assault in Order to troops (7 Sept), iv. 7; resolves to assault Dehlí (13 Sept), iv. 18; his four assaulting columns, iv. 19; provides Cavalry and Artillery to protect flanks of storming columns at Dehlí, iv. 34; his arrangements for fourth assaulting column varied by Major Reid, iv. 20*n*; stations himself at Ludlow Castle during assault, iv. 22*n*; leads attack on and capture of Magazine (16 Sept), iv. 41; again responds (17 Sept), iv. 42; his increasing weakness of mind and body, iv. 43*n*; despondingly thinks of withdrawing successful troops from Dehlí, iv. 38 and *n*; orders destruction of spirituous liquors found in Dehlí, iv. 41.

Orders King of Dehlí to be brought in alive, iv. 52; considers the King of Dehlí an outlaw (21 Sept), iv. 52; refuses to see him

Wilson, Col. Archdale—*cont.*

when captured, iv. 54; gives Capt. Hodson permission to hunt down the secreted Princes, iv. 54; refuses to utilize Major Reid's pencil notes on meritorious officers, iv. 12*n*.

Proceeds on sick certificate to Himálayas (Sept), iv. 73; leaves Dehlí for the Himálayas (4 Oct), iv. 101*n*.

Wilson, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.

Wilson, Mr. Cracroft, Commissioner, describes plot for general massacre of the English, ii. 81; believes Col. Smyth saved the Empire by forcing on mutiny at Míráth, ii. 82; leads attack against Rámpúr fanatics (21 May), iii. 220; proposes to Sipáhís to march to Míráth (2 June), iii. 221; mutineers threaten to shoot him, iii. 222; unintentionally leads Gen. Penny's force into an ambush (30 Apr '58), iv. 351.

Wilson, Mr. James, Secretary of Board of Control (1849), ii. 14*n*.

Wilson, Mr. J. C., on the taunts with which Native women excited Sipáhís at Míráth, ii. 42*n*.

Windham, Lieut. Charles, R.N., tries, but fails, to clear his father from charge of ungenerosity, iv. 179*n*.

Windham, Maj.-Gen. Charles A., C.B., suggested as Commander of Persian expedition (1856), i. 306; left in command of Kánhpúr (3 Nov), iv. 106; orders given to him on taking command of Kánhpúr, iv. 106; Sir Colin Campbell's instructions, on leaving him at Kánhpúr (9 Nov), iv. 159; strengthens entrenchment at Kánhpúr, iv. 160; asks and obtains permission to detain troops at Kánhpúr (14 Nov), iv. 162; warns Sir Colin Campbell of approach of Tántiá Topí, iv. 162; suggests plan of aggressive defence of

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

## WIN-WOO]

## INDEX.

439

Windham, Maj.-Gen.—*cont.*

Kánhpúr (17 Nov), iv. 164; extends his position at Kánhpúr, as ordered, iv. 162; finds his communication with Lakhnao severed (19 Nov), iv. 163; guesses object of Tántiá Topí's advance from Kálpí, iv. 161; detaches troops to re-occupy Banní Bridge (23 Nov), iv. 162.

Resolves to attack Tántiá Topí, iv. 165; his plan for striking a blow at that leader, iv. 164; marches to confront Tántiá Topí, iv. 165; attacks Tántiá Topí at Pándu rivulet (26 Nov), iv. 166; hears of approach of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 166; driven back on the left, forced to withdraw his right (27 Nov), iv. 170.

Attacked by Tántiá Topí (27 Nov), iv. 168; his defective tactics, iv. 172; compelled to fall back on Brick Kilns, iv. 169; orders general retreat on intrenchment, iv. 170; saves the intrenchment from Tántiá Topí, iv. 170; guards extreme right during attack of 28 Nov., iv. 173; second illustration of his defective tactics, iv. 175; orders advance on right, and is repulsed, iv. 176; when too late, sends a few troops to support Brig. Carthew, iv. 180; ungenerously tries to cast blame on Brig. Carthew, iv. 179; unsuccessful attempt to clear him from imputation of ungenerous conduct towards Brig. Carthew, iv. 179.

Given command of intrenchment at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188; begins attack on Tántiá Topí, iv. 189.

Windus, Lieut., I.N., his excellent service in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 172; receives the thanks of Government, vi. 172.

Wingfield, Mr. Charles, Commissioner of Bahráich, iii. 261; his character, and sympathy with Native feeling, iii. 261; anticipates,

Wingfield, Mr. Charles—*cont.*

and prepares for, mutiny at Sikrorá, iii. 262; goes from Sikrorá to Gondah (9 June), iii. 263; flies from Gondah to Balrámpúr, iii. 264.

Wolseley, Capt., attacks and captures Moti Mahall, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 143.

Wood, Capt., marches into Sambalpúr (29 Dec), iv. 308; defeats and scatters Sambalpúr insurgents (30 Dec), iv. 308; wounded at Sambalpúr, iv. 308.

Wood, Lieut., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140.

Wood, Mrs., nobly saves her injured husband, ii. 73*n*.

Woodburn, Maj.-Gen., leads expeditionary column from Púná (8 June), v. 7; ordered to march rapidly on Máu, v. 7; the march of his column the great hope of Indúr, iii. 140; his column diverted to Aurangábád, and there halted, iii. 141; deviates from his course to suppress ill-feeling in that district (13 June), v. 8; delays his departure from Aurangábád (25 June), v. 10; Lord Elphinstone insists on his marching from that place, v. 10; incapacitated by ill-health (29 June), v. 11; retires in ill-health to Púná, iii. 161.

Woodcock, Lieut., struck down in attack on Láhor Gate, Dehlí, iv. 33.

Woodcock, Mr. E. E., Collector of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Woodford, Lieut.-Col., commands Rifle Brigade at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173.

Woodgate, Cadet, escapes from mutineers at Allahábád (6 June), ii. 190*n*.

Woodhouse, Lieut., chases the murderers of Mr. Moore, vi. 48.

Woodside, Rev. J., an American missionary, bravely brings cash

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleeson's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleeson

Index

[More information](#)

440

INDEX.

[WOO-WYN

**Woodside, Rev. J.—cont.**

through the worst part of Saháranpúr, vi. 119.

**Woolcombe, Capt.**, marches with battery from Púná (8 June), v. 7; his distinguished services in Central India, v. 59; repulses centre of Dhár rebels with his battery (22 Oct), v. 48.**Woolley, Capt.**, commands at Narsinhpúr, v. 62; leads detachment, and restores order near Narsinhpúr (Nov), v. 73; occupies Chírápúr, and disperses rebels (Dec), v. 74.**Worseley, Lieut.**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.**Worthington, Capt.**, sent to Philúr to order preparation of siege-train, ii. 105*n*.**Wratislaw, Lieut., R.N.**, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91*n*.**Wray, Midshipman**, his good service in Dánápúr, vi. 172.**Wright, Lieut.**, reports greased-cartridge scare at Damdamah (22 Jan), i. 375.**Wroughton, Lieut.-Col.**, sends Nepalese from Jaunpúr to relieve A'zamgarh (18 Sept), iv. 222; captures Mubárákpúr (27 Sept), iv. 223.**Wyatt, Mr.**, Collector, murdered at Baréfi (31 May), iii. 212.**Wyndham, Capt.**, leads Haidarábád troops against Shorápúr (Jan '58), v. 86; advances to attack Shorápúr (7 Feb '58), v. 87; Rájah of that place tries to lead him into an ambuscade, v. 87; his troops attacked at night by Rájah of Shorápúr, v. 87; whom he defeats, v. 87.**Wynyard, Mr. William**, Judge of Gorákhpúr, vi. 52; his character, vi. 53; delays the departure of his Magistrate on hearing of Mí-rath outbreak, vi. 53; given civil charge of his district, with full authority, vi. 54; enlists local guards (June), vi. 54; sends part**Wynyard, Mr. William—cont.**

of his doubtful Sipáhís to Banáras with treasure, vi. 54; organizes the support of well-affected Natives, vi. 54; dissuades Sipáhís from first attempt to plunder Gorákhpúr treasury (8 June), vi. 55.

Hears that Gurkhás will reach him from Pálpa (9 June), vi. 55; hears of the plunder of the treasure he had sent to Banáras (11 June), vi. 55; proclaims martial law in his district (12 June), vi. 55; sends troops, and for a time tranquillizes A'zamgarh, vi. 55; sends ladies from Gorákhpúr to Banáras (20 June), vi. 56; Gurkhás from Pálpa come to his aid (28 June), vi. 56.

Mr. Tucker approves of all his acts (28 June), vi. 57; receives the thanks of Lord Canning, vi. 57; authorized to abandon Gorákhpúr, if necessary, vi. 57.

The difficulties surrounding him, in July, vi. 57; his forced retreat from Gorákhpúr (13 Aug), vi. 58; marches with Gurkhás to A'zamgarh (Aug), vi. 59; repulses attack at Gagha (20 Aug), vi. 59; reaches A'zamgarh (27 Aug), vi. 59.

Created chief civil officer of A'zamgarh (27 Aug), vi. 59; while Judge at A'zamgarh, present at action of Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223; marches from A'zamgarh, to recover Jáunpúr, vi. 59; his great services not officially rewarded, vi. 60.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleison's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleison

Index

[More information](#)

YAR-YUS]

INDEX.

441

## Y.

- Yár Muhammad**, Minister of Sháh Kámrán, desires Persian dominance at Herat, i. 301; becomes ruler of Herat, i. 301; incompetence of his successors, i. 327.
- Yellow House**, building outside Lakhnao, iii. 359.
- Yena**, river near Satárah, v. xii.
- Yeomanry Corps**, formed at Calcutta (Aug), vi. 22; its constitution, iv. 302; does good service at Gorákhpúr and A'zamgarh, vi. 23; delivers a splendid charge at A'mórha (5 Mar '58), iv. 317.
- Yorke**, Sir Charles, Gen. Barnard's letter to him about Gen. Anson's death, ii. 123n.
- Young**, Capt., Commissary of Ordnance, before Dehli, during latter part of siege, ii. 448n.
- Young**, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.
- Young**, Mr. J. H., Judge of Bardwán, vi. 6.
- Yule**, Capt., leads Lancer charge at Badlí-kí-Sarai (8 June), ii. 144; killed at attack on Dehli Ridge (18 June), ii. 415.
- Yule**, Mr. George, Commissioner of Bhágalpúr, iv. 92, vi. 34; his character, iv. 92.
- Maintains his division without European troops, till end of July, iv. 92; detains 90 European oldiers at Bhágalpúr (24 July), iv. 93; sends 50 European soldiers to garrison Munger, iv. 93; by securing Bhágalpúr and Munger disarms conspiracy in Eastern Bihár, iv. 93.
- Governs Eastern Bihár (Nov), iv. 297; informs Col. Burney of
- Yule**, Mr. George—*cont.*  
departure of deserters in his direction, iv. 94; proceeds with troops to Kishanganj (2 Dec), iv. 298, 299; marches from Kishanganj to Púrniá to catch Jalpáiguri mutineers, iv. 299; attacks and defeats mutineers, iv. 299; hurries from Púrniá to Náthpúr, iv. 299; compels mutineers to enter Nipál, iv. 299; hurries from Náthpúr to protect Jalpáiguri (18 Dec), iv. 300; re-enters Kishanganj by a forced march (20 Dec), iv. 300.
- Directed to occupy Siliguri, iv. 301; reaches Titáliá, iv. 301; again advances, and finds mutineers at Cháwá Ghát (26 Dec), iv. 301; bars the road from the Cháwá Ghát, iv. 301; Dhákah mutineers slip away from him to reach Darjiling, iv. 301; again sees Dhákah mutineers, but they fly into the jungle and escape (27 Dec), iv. 302; drives Dhákah mutineers also into Nipál, iv. 302; marches parallel to Dhákah mutineers, and keeps them in Nipál (28 Dec), iv. 302.
- Again crosses the Kusí, at Náthpúr (3 Jan '58), iv. 302; strengthened by arrival of Yeomanry Cavalry (11 Jan '58), iv. 302; crosses into Nipál to attack Dhákah mutineers (14 Jan '58), iv. 303; reaches Pirará, and finds that Dhákah mutineers had fled from Chatrá (19 Jan '58), iv. 303.
- Returns to his division (20 Jan '58), iv. 304; offers to fight in Western Bihár (May '58), iv. 304; his great services in pursuing and driving away mutineers, vi. 34.
- Yúsuf Khán**, becomes ruler of Herat (1855), i. 303; first invites Persia and then Afghanistan to support him at Herat, i. 304; seized and imprisoned, i. 304.
- Yúsufzais**, their dangerous proximity to Pesháwar, ii. 336

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-02328-3 - Kaye's and Malleon's History of the Indian Mutiny of 1857-8, Volume 6

John Kaye and George Bruce Malleon

Index

[More information](#)

442

INDEX.

[ZAL-ZOR

**Z.**

- Zálim Singh, his grandson rules Jháláwar (Aug '58), v. 227.
- Zamíndarí right, differs from Táluk-darí right, i. 115.
- Zenana, education in, a cause of disaffection, i. 136.
- Zírápúr, Tántiá Topí occupies, v. 249; Col. Benson drives Tántiá Topí from (30 Dec '58), v. 249.
- Zínat-Mahal, Queen, intrigues as to succession to titular Emperorship (1850), ii. 10; disgusted at intention of removing Royal Family from Dehlí, ii. 20; her palace intrigues, ii. 18; her fresh intrigues after death of Fakir-ud-dín, ii. 25; allowed to accompany King of Dehlí in his transportation, v. 361.
- Zorah, insurgents defeated at, by Lieut. Osborne (Sept), v. 76.

---

London: Printed by T. BRETTELL & Co., 51, Rupert Street, W.